A SEASONABLE.

EGAL, HISTORICAL VINDICATION

CHRONOLOGICAL COLLECTION

Good Old, Fundamental Liberties, Franchises, Rights and Laws of all

English Freemen.

Their best Inheritance, Birthright and only

SECURITY,

Irrefragably Evinced by PARLIAMENTARY Records, Proofs and Prefidents, During all the Britons, Romans, Saxons, Danes, Normans and English Kings Reigns, to this prefent. Collected for Publique Benefit.

Recommended to the whole English Nation, as a Legacy, by William Prynne Esquire, late Bencher and Reader of Lincoln's-Inne. Of G.

With an Introductory Epistle to all True Zealous Protestants I reemen of England. Wherein is discovered the many Wicked Plots and Defiens of F. suits against this Kingdome of England, more fully then any yet Extant.

The fecond Edition Corrected and Inlarged by the Author in his Life Time.

Pial. 11. 3. If the Foundation be Destroyed, what can the Rightous do? Prov. 22. 28t Remove not the Antient Land-marks which thy Fathers have set.

LONDON,

Printed for Edward Thomas at the Adam and Eve in Little Britaine, where you may be furnished with any fort of this Learned Authors Works that are to be had, with a Printed Catalogue. 16 7 9.

MICHORNOUS VINEROVICON OLUGICAL COLENATION Asset Brilleria assite amount of the o in Finding A color tribel of all a Land Charles and Charle

o alterrate Christian snee amen of Baglard, Patrons of Religion : Fre dom, Lawes i Parliaments of who shall and a sold a

ntis lives or the Roman Poness; Din his Tana difference between special or factor Performs the little of the party of the little of the party of the little of the party of the little of

a.L.2. C.14.15.

35 Eliz. c. 2. 3 Jacob. c. 1, 2, 4,5. 7 Jacob.e.6. The Emperour Friderick his Epifles against Pope Gregory the 5. and leastern the 4. seconded in Masslers Plans, and man de others, Avenima Amaliam Beigram, Mr. William Tyndade E. dal's Practice of Popula Prelates, the second Homily upon Mattings and wife wife funday; the Homilies against disobedience, and wisful 4,15. Rebellion; Billion Jewell very of a feditions Bull 4. John Bills in his lives of the Roman Pontifs; Doctor Thomas Bills in his True difference between Christian impection and analysistian Rebellion; Doctor John White his Scumo and analysis and Rebellion; Doctor John White his seman at Pairle Crois; March 24, 1625, and Defence of the Way, e.6. to. Doctor Generalises Protestant Apology; Doctor Barries Thearen of God's Indements, 1, 1, 2, 3, 7, 28. Doctor Squire of Ancientist; John Bodis his Commonwealth, 1, 2, 9, 1 he learned Worner Lord do Pielly, his Mystery of Iniquity, and History of the Papacy. The turben Barto, Speed, Holinfred, Cambien, and other the lives of King John, How rite 2. Queen Elizabeth, and others, in other or our Kings, with hundreds of printed Sermons on the Col Name of Printed Sermons on

the f of Nevember.

The principal Infruments the Popes imployed of late yeers, in their their anchriftian I to do nable Doft gast, have been pragmatical, futious, active Jefnites. Whole Society was first credied by Lemens Levels (2 Spaniard by Birth, but A (c) SOULDIER by Protession) and confirmed by plins Micro-Pope Paul the 3, Anno 3 540, which Order confifting one-

lendu Lo Be, p.179.

this Pope, bath to monitously increased by the Pope and Spaniards favours and assistance (whose chief Janiaeres, Falters, Incelligences they are that in the year 1546.4) (d) Sections they can fed the pitture of remains their Pounder to be cut in Owen he Jefustra of the Mark their Pounder to be cut in Owen he Jefustra of the pitture of the Pope and Linday they are the Jefustra of the Jefustra of the World, where the Jefustra have any Colledges the Episte the and Seminartes, with the name of the Province at the foot Reader, and p. of the branch, which hath as many leaves as they have 42 to 52. Justicularly and Residences in that Province at the foot Reader, special are the names of the Towns and Villages where these sections, special colledges are figured? Round about the Tree are the 1844, p. 309 to Pictures of all the illustrious Persons of their Order a and 19. Pictures of all the illustrious Persons of their Order s and att.
in Igureine his right hand, there is a Paper, wherein these Hopingen Hist.
words are engraven, Byo from Oleon Smillsform in dome Der;

words are engraven. By a flow Oleva finishing an above Dy; taken our of RI, 92.8, which pour raid ures they then printed and published to the world wherein they let forth the number of their Colledges and Seminaries to be to less then 777. (uncreased to 75 more, by the year 1640.) in all 922, as they published in like Pisturer & Pageama printed at Antivery 1640. Refides fundey New Colledges and Management of their seasons of their seasons of their seasons then (as they print) 1959 in Pollages of their Sector of The Seasons of their seasons of t ed then no lets then 15 (letter ones) IN FROM INC. All the Sternish ANGLIC ANA, in the Province of ENGLAND, where sie xone at your 267 80011 on Fellows of their Secrets the files ACOIL let spice to your 267 80011 on Fellows of their Secrets the secret t LEDGES OF ENGLISH JESUITES ELSEWHEREN A CONTINUE IN THE SECOND LINE OF THE PROPERTY HERE THE PROPERTY and an SCOTLAND, and other where Refidenties of SCOT- we to Day TISH | ESUITES, 1 and 18 18 144

What the chief imployments of Ignating and his nume-

(a) afgreereftefacte, tom: 1.0. 6.7. Speculom Jefacteurs petes

the content of the purity of the content of the con

The street of th

ever Seed many Collectors in Roma (194), Spain she New in I ellowhere for Earling Street, Nurs of purpose purposes are leftwhere for Earling Street, Nurs of purpose purposes their designs against the Protestan Princer, admit Charakes, I as language of Earling Scotland, between Assauration than the protestant princer, admit Charakes, I as language of Earling Scotland, between Assauration than the purpose of Earling Scotland, between Assauration than the purpose of Earling Scotland, between Assaurations of this Society, I ready, I

diers) after ome yeers wars being defeated; thereupon their rather Igharias being a SOULDIER; and they his Military fens, not a few of them (i) ferretly infinumed Specie inParti-hemselves as Southiers; into the Russianeurs Army and amout, 2007. to Porces, (as they had formerly done into (k) the Kings) hills of inwhere they for unningly afted their parts, as autraordina dependency,
y illuminates, gifted breshren, and grand States men; that (k) Exall (althey foon leavened many of the Officers, Troopers and
lettens, p. 651,
common Soudders, with their dangerous Jossician State
313, 814, 866,
politicity and (1) Prairies, put them upon fundry firange
813, 814, 866,
266 grants mental the old Memoripical Government, Par902, 904, 18
liminates, Church Ministers, Lancot England 5, etc. Sing. 320. A Calliminates, Church Ministers, Lancot England 5, etc. Sing. 320. New General Council of Army-Officers and Agitators for that purpose ; acting more like a Parliament and Supreme Differers, chen Souldiers. And at last instigated the Army (1) Ste Para by open source (against their Commissions, Duties, Ombas History of the Protestations and Solemn League at Community of makes history of the Linday for that is secretary for their continuous that is secretary for the Community of the Community of the Community Deleteral Solemn League at Majority of the Community Deleteral Solemn League at Majority of the Community Deleteral Solemn League at Landay Liberties of the Kingdom Landay Majority which by no one landay Solemn League at Landay Solemn League at Landay Liberties of the Kingdom Landay ther adverse power they could effect. This produced new blody devisions, noimofities, wars, in and between our three Protestant Realist and Nations ; & after with our Protestant Allies of the Nesherlands, ("Comparella"s express old pro- De Monarchie iosted Plots to subject us both to the Popes and Spiniards Hispanis John Monarchies, effected by the Spaniards Gold and Agents) with fundry heavy Monthly Taxes, Excises, Oppressions, Sales of the Churches, (rouns, and of many Nobles and Gentlemens Lands and Estates, to their undoing our whole Nations impovershing, and discontent, an infinite profuse expense of Tradfire, of Presession bland both by Land and See, decay of Trade, with other ad effects in all our three Kingdoms; yea, hindry incessive New changes of our anblick Government, made by the Army-Officers, (who

ament, 9.107.10 itg. and the Bances, p. 267; 313, 954424 (1) See Putmey Projects, th History of Indenend ney, and Armies Declarations, Papers,

consed by the family of the Tree commonly known by its frame as the Trate is full relatives; Membra 344 memby truly cryout to all our Rulets; as the Jew did once to the Raises) The fallowing, in another case, Ast. 9.6. THOSE (Johnson) WHO. HAVE THRNED THE WORLD LIPSIDE DOWN, ARE GOME HITHER, ALSO; and have tutined our Kingdom; King, Terry, Change by Raismann, Government, Low, Liberties, (year, are Change) and Religion for the great mention; the purposely raised, commissioned, wasted, considered by Raismann, Campasses, Four Godber, Line, Allering, Langer, and Campasses, Commissioned, wasted, considered by Raismann, Campasses, Four Godber, Line, Allering, Langer, And School, them from their Johnstiel In-

And those of the place of the state of the state of the state of the place of the state of the s

their late destructive, heady orolest confer or not have see their Nofer, to runs them back by the way by which they came: of sleet a timely period to their usurped Armed power and extravagant late proceedings, of inch a desperate unparallel d, unprotestant strange Names, as none but the very worst of Ignatine his Disciples and Engineers dust set on Goot, or still drive on amongst us Protestants. Which I earnestly beseeth, adjure, and conjure them now most seriously to lay to heart, before it be over-

conferency w they detected at Treatments

a transfer and

late.

Those who will take the pains to peruse all or any of these several printed Books (most of them very well worth their reading) written against the lesaites and their Pratifes, as well by Papists as Protestants, as namely . Fides less & lessiarum, printed 1573. Dollring lessitica pracipus capita, Delph. 1589. Apporism Dollring lessitica. 1608. Cambitonius, De Scudiis Jesucarum abstrutoribus. Anno 1608. Iacobia Thuman, Paffages of the Jefnites. Hill. 1. 69, 79, 83, 94, 95, 96,108,110,114,116,110. 121,124,126,129,131,132,134,136,137.138.Emannel Meteramu his Paffages of them. Belgica Hill d. 9, 12,17, 16,19,21,13,16, to 34. Willielmu Bandartin, Continuatio Meterani, l. 37,38,39,40. Donatus Wefagus, Fides le-fu & lefuitarum, 1610. Characteres lefuitice, in several Tomes. Elias Hufenmullerus, Hiftoria lefnicici Ordini. Anno 1605. Speculum five Incorna Doublins Jefinice necuon Praxis Jesuitarum, 1608. Pasquier his Jestinic displayed. Petrus de Wangen, Physicomones Jesticia, displayed. 1 610 Christopherus Pelargus his Novus Jefuicifa de Verone, his fe fuitifmus Sicarius, 1611. Narratio de proditione Jefnitarum in Magna Brit, Regem, 1 607. Canfilium de lefuith Regno Polonie ejiciendis. The Acts of the Santes of Rheis, Anno 1561, & 1612, for banishing the lefnites wholly out of their Territories, NE STATE TICUS TURBARETUR, 66, mentioned by Fortunana Sprecherus, Palladis Rhetica, 1.6. p. 251,273. Melchier Val-cius, his Furia Gretzers, &c. remiffe, 1611. Cenfura Jefuitarum, Articuli Jesustarum, com commonefactione illis oppo fita

The second second of the part of the part of the second second of the Residence of the Ferrica of the Residence of the Jefestes: And their Centered of the Residence of the publically button, printed in Present, 16 vo. recited in the General Hillery of France, in Laws 17. his life. & Peter Contains the logic of Curic Residence of the Residence of Carlot of the Present of the Second of the Present of the Presen

An Excellent Discovery of their detellable. Treasurable Distrines and Praffiles.

Bogermanne hit Carechimo lefatticu. Lodovicu Log-m, Hifteria lefattica, Bafil. 1627. Arcana Imperii Hifta m, Historia lesnistica, Bashi. 1627. Arcana Imperis Hispanici, 1628. Mercare lesnite, in several Tomes, Genevie 1626. De Consciencia lesnitearum, traitas. Censura several Theologia Paristensis. in librana qui inscribitur. Antonii Santiavelli societatis lesn. de Herosi., Schismate & Antonii Santiavelli societatis lesn. de Herosi., Schismate & Antonii Santiavelli societatis lesn. de Herosi., Schismate & Antonii Santiavelli Connen Tesnitearum. Fran. 1626. Antonio crudeti Connen Tesnitearum. Fran. 1623. A Proclamation of the Santiavelli sentitus of theire: with two other Proclamations of the Processant Santiavelli sentitus of the Resistant of the R States of the Marque ate of Miravia, for the bandhing of the sefectes, London 2529. Alfond de Varga Telejani, Relatio at Reges & Principes Christianos, Da Stratagentate & Subificas Política Societaty Is faced Mountchiae Orbit terraram (bi conficientame: in qua Is faced Mountchiae Orbit terraram (bi conficientame: in qua Is faced mountchiae Orbit terraram (bi conficientame: in qua Is faced mountchiae Orbit terraram (bi conficientame: in qua Is faced mountchiae Orbit terraram (bi conficientame eva Reges of Papulae uptimo de la moritai infidelitae, erga of familiam VANDI LIBHO; illustribus documenta comprehatur, Anna 1641. Isbilanna, free Specialma Is faite compenhibent PRECIPHA ISSUITARUM SCELERA, MOLITIONES. INNOVATIONES. FRAUDES. IMPOSTU NES. INNOVATIONES, FRAUDES, IMPOSTU-RAS. ET MENDACIA CONTRA STATUM EC-CLEST-

ing Ordinie: INSTITUTA ET PERPETRATA DE LE Biferius partinis vere Pressificie colléga, Anno et proce worth peruling.) Or elle will but cast their Mile James, and King Chief points fuires, and Seminary Priests. Abrist Discovery of Dallar Allan, Sedition Design, London 1 588. Charles Pages (a Seminary Priest) his Answered Dolman, concerning the succession of the English Crown, 2 501. William Watson (a lecular Priett) his Didashorder on Quodibers, printed 1601, non very mell worthy all Protestants reading. A Letter of M.C. to his Different Kinfman, concerning the Jeintess London 1602. Remish Tolisions and Practice for Refellier, London 1605. The Arrangement of Trajers, London 1605. The Arrangement of Trajers, London 1605. John King Bishop of London, his Stimms on November 5, 1607, 2608. King Jense his Carlor at Salpharea. Apologia pro Juraniemo fidelitamins of Reference of the Children Cardinals. Permits of Arrangement of the Children Cardinals. Permits of Arrangement of the Children Cardinals. Permits of Arrangement of the Children Cardinals. Permits of the Jense London 1607. William Craft and the Jense Gaspel, London 1607. William Craft and the Jense Gaspel, London 1607. William Craft of the Double e and Practice of the Society of Jesis, London 1630. The many printed Securiors of Doctor John White, Bishop Lake, Bishop tunias of Doctor John Hebite, Bilhop Lake, Bilhop mirrors , Dostor Denne, Doctor Fearly, Dostor Clerks Andrews, Doctor Donne, Doctor Fearly, Doctor Clerk, and others, preached on the fifth of November. Level Orio, his Running Register, London, 1620. His Has masking of all Popish Monkes and Jesnites, 2628. And his Jestites Looking-Glass, London, 1629. John Grei, his Foot out of the Snare, & c. London, 1624. With the Jestiteal Plots discovered in my Romes Master-piece; and, History of darkness brought to publick Light, London 1645. Islail fee the Jestites and their Sea minaries charged with, convented of and condensed for these entiring Sections, Treasonable, Antimonaries charged with, convented of and condensed for these entiring Sections, Treasonable, Antimonaries charged and Socious and Practices as for which chical, Anarchical Policions and Practiles ; for which, their

A second second

Control of the Contro

" Hofimal. His Jejuid.

A TOP OF THE PROPERTY OF THE P

the Repeat Cathelies Reli-ted to season the fame; or constitution of the Hereit Casthey decime the fame

(a) See their 16 Nov.1648. and Decem.7.

(o) Hift Gallie

Lengths & tol enter. Same musclaint in In Indinigues His Folklon 4145

Man and Lin

Region of the Bernetz reference to the region of the Park, who when the people upon the common test of the part, and find a game of the part, and find a game of the part, and find a game of the part of the part

That the Josephaye "frequency put their Ires family, Sedicious, Antimonarchical, Jefutical, familiable Doctrines into practice, as well against some Popile, a spainst Presentant Kings, Queens, Princes, Sedice, Which they manifest

5. By (* cheir popleting for Alerta Queen O Kenner with a pair of treath programs (George Onely for Annual of programs (Figure 1) and the second programs (Annual 1) and the second (Second 1) and th

By their inborning and animating () fames classes to the first the

3. By (9) Commelerthe Jessiere publick justification of this

t dylambak Zagodelako, Karisti shi

" Boldinkon. Hist. Felmtica. 1 3.

(0) Hip. Gallica & releitail. 29.126. Specutum Jesunicum

Hofpinion.

Hiff, Jefnittes.

Listage.

(p) Sterrier.

Listage.

(p) Sterrier.

Jefnittes.

(q) Speculum Jeluiticums, p.

It we hould have four Ehad. This one this Jesuses initigation, the same year andertook the affaination of King (r) Henry andertook the affaination of king (r) Henry which being prevented, and he executed their inhomodous of their orders inhomodous of their orders old, a acion, the same yeer 1 593, one es, John Calife, a youth of 19 years old who on the 27 of December 1594. mas the heart, willing his sun, reconded sayouth of reveers old of his teerb; for whi namely, by Banariciae the Jeluite, in his Amphibean Franciscu Verona Confranciones (a Jelinee) in his Apologia Inbanne Castella, canera Edillum Parlicuscuti, de fumbio es of Paricidium fumptum, Anal 59%. Where these of the accomptupon Hen. 4. Wholester de der sphat Hanty was excommunicated on Herotick rechapt a profuser of holy things on declared publick enemy, as opprofin of Religious; and thereupon) a perfor feeleded from all right to the Kingdom; and observant a Wetaut, not a King; on Whitput, not a lawful Lerd; the parily, onlyl he be made and definite of humane fonce, and love toward; God, the Charab, included in the content of the conte

(x) See the Geneval History of France in the D life of Henry 4. and Lewis 13. Speculum Jesu-Micum , P. 77; 80, 116,335. Hofpinian. Hift. Fefinica, 1.3. p. 153, to

UMI

Hofbinian, Hift, Jefu. 1.3 [187,198. was he punified but with perpendicular which jetuities configuracies detected withfrancing this King Him; (before these

Pag. 0125 mode ficent Colledge in Parit; indired them -venue; intertained Pere Cotten (une of a Canfostor (who revealed all his Secreta in :) bequesthed a large Legary of Plate and Leads to its Society by his will, and was entranglinary bountiful and many bount of the same Allows, animated that despetate wretch, Ravillas, to the see that despetate wretch, Ravillas, to the see the Geres in Paris, Anno 1610, an Hillary of this marder; before it Prancis Here it is perpetuated. Yes, Francis de Francis in his Apology 1, 20, John of the Caffle, p. 18, S. thus predicted his fecond moreal whites Despetate in their worth. This is this Prince of Orange feated frace of the first blane, given him to his chief, you the next his, where they can be subtracted in the case of the see that was a respect to the first prince by Caffle and Alla.

A. By their following, infrigating family bloody infirmation of (f) See Grimments one after another; to marker (f) Million Prince of (f) See Grimonomy, prevented in their attempts by God's provident House Hillery of dence; till at last they procured one Baltinski German to shoot him to death with a Piffel, charged with three Britishes, And 1584 the Jeffel to prompting him we left them 1000 - culum Jefuites of the see fell ARD A CARDARANTED Culum, see for this balt of the seat and AAD MARKETTE. Republic with sale of the sale principal means to the King of Spain of reducing the Ne- P. 358. therlands under his Monarchy again, to fow emulation

and

Chron. B. lgie. Tom. 1, p. 719. Tom. 2, p. 97. Meteranja l. 17-P/575. iojemian. Lift. Jefutica, 3. kaog.

ejauticum, p. en brit; and t fall his fins, to the Eucharity Life of Queen Rispabeth. Spe-culum Jefastie and overtorn it. principally endeaunines a said offerin fince attempted, and have now at last effected, by those who conceir they demerir the Title of Saints (though not in a Remish Kalander) and no less then Heaven for shaking overturning, and making it No Kingdom.

PITSI. C

7. By

e)Cooks tuli-futes, p. 7. mai calvins Cafe 72 Report of Logal L Jas. c. 1.

(b)Speeds#ift. p. 1242. The Arraignment of Troptors, and M. John Vicare Hiltory of the piftles to Jus Paironaine, and Speach in Partiament, Beed wine rebic Pallor Truthickies 1.15,18,34,25,5 26, 27.

mble

Hift. Frfinisa L3. 1.514, L4 f. 1.64.

Printed by it Uf, and as the third property Perlianities.

an Joseph Land Temporal Section of Missing Con-

Recognition to the control of the co

See An Apologetisal Deslatantion of the Separate of Landon, See, Jan. 24, 1649. (F) Page 5, 7. 8, 18, 33, 39, te &c.

his :

(g) See my Speech in Pail-amix, and Me-mento. The E-piffle in my Tun

control Regulation of Principalities, or ong the 12 Discourse Regulation, or Principalities, or ong the 12 Discourse Regulation of Principalities, or ong the 12 Discourse the extensive function of the extensive function of the function of the extensive function of the function of the function of the function of the extensive function of the functions. Now that each these Jewise Open and Scatter of the principal and their right end of interpretable and their right end of interpretable functions. Declarations of Oaths, Coverney, Educations, Proceedings of the Principal and their right end of the function of the funct

That the feinites every the high the hi

Accepte tilloris telles office time

Hoffinder, 1918. Jefannes, L. J. Rames Maffer pieces

To the second

(h) Jubilanus fice Speculani Jefinticum Spagranusta.

(1) Hafen mullerm Hilt-Feluite.1 Speculum Jefu Hickm, p.61.

(b) Exel Colletins, p.th. is script, 9th or, scales, p. 18, to use abl, 4013 4015 606, to 432, 200, is 501, 4214 34, 502, 502, is 501, 471, 518,

(*)Rélation Sindingrépaide & Sophillmat J. facturan, s 5,857

LPP.700 AME C. 33. P. 192. king Gunspowner, bullets, firesbels; of calling eary marks, Engines, consider is, and the man nging to Navigation, & commis maritimi belli munis:
all disties and incidents belonging to Sea-fights. Hans
the therperfusated the King of Spain (notwith) and angels opfition of all the Animalities of Spain against it) a bishe University for their for ymmetical order at Mad enden it with an animal Kevenne of tenatons quit C herein they set up a publike Lectura animality mari ili feberalistatione que fine Latica des De dis instructus, l'épopophies, Machineric Milione, Ormanies ne Louise, Physiologist, Machineric Milione, Ormanies ne Louise, Physiologist, Machineric Milione, Communication, Communica mannus (1990 (a lefuir) marts progration 1 214,215 G. J. Phys. p. 18 l of erected in any University amongs Christia Professor of the (2) Gaspel of praces with are express on (2) Rom. 10.15 sound by the (5) God of pasce, and Prince (6) aspence (d) (b) Rom. 15.33 To put up their sweets into their stablematic because all chosens in (c) Isa. 3.6. take the sum of the person with a sound of the sum of the second of the sum of the second of the sum of the second of the s learn

the recent tenths and and an experiment and one with the work of the control of t

And the Analysis of Flat.

Comparing the management of the property of the state of

A that the (b) John's from the creation of their

A. That the (b) Infinite from the fifth erection of their filters conder. It is a supplied to the conder to the co

(g) See Hafriman. Hifteria Jefantica. 1 a. f. 220, 213, 2(q. cmd l. 2. shir augusta Thucmps Hiff, La.

(f) (19.7.9 and 6.33.3

The Grand Hiftey of 779 He jimae

" Yet thefe plead for a Toleration Among

(k) Disself it. THE MERCH This thoist Get were Hill by of France, Mebun a car see 21311.0

(i) Speculum File fam. presu (b) Staterage Net a willi

Sprintpin For (Bal) 9, 100.

Estime med by these ignations to effect it.

In all the complicative and attempts of the Jafates in Establish reigne, to exclipate our Religion as professions to up to open wats. Rebellions. Space in the standard of the surface of the surface in his Complete. Speed and others in her later than water in the beginning of King James his standard in the beginning of King James his standard in the Statutes of I. Jacobs, c. 2. where all in the Statutes of I. Jacobs, c. 2. where all in the nem: I shall onely acquaint you: That a little bethe beginning of our late bloody wars. Divisions,
the beginning of our late bloody wars. Divisions,
that, command by the Jefustes and Papills, as 1 (0) have (0) Hidden
the so large, discovered, and (p) many Parlament Decreases works of darkthat smelf) one Francie Smith an English Jestite open and brought to
tirmed to Mr. Waldes worth and Mr. Taxiy. That it was publique light. ly affirmed to Mr Walde worth and Mr. I ext), That it was publique light, not not a time to bring their Religion by disputing or Books of Romes Master-persons for the St must be note by an Army, and So the burst Donne.

Study. And it is very confiderable, Their when the Jesuites (p) Exall.

Spanish and Romash Armet had energed the King and Energish Collect. p. 671,

Prosesting an another through their Prosession Breedstein of Scotland, 1639.

11 one was enother through the King of Spans had provided a great new Spanish. Armado by the Jestites follicitation, and a great Land-Army of old Spanish Soldiers to invade the wastern and Southern parts of England, then delittue of all forces, Arms de Ammunition to defend thall drawn to the Northern parts against the Scots; and to joyn with the Popish confederages here, to extirpate the English berreicks.

(n) See Hefpinian Historia fuitica L3 £ 160.161.163

Parties of the factor 100 175 1 211 HIS SEASON SHIP

fundam es defitoy them. At the fame and an American tell then yook. Ran-common pay, of purpole Ma cur the Po-Could relativem, and is Coupe England act, and then in Itali prepare partir execution, when the tion , when the Top or his al Vinetian Andrefidence in to begin to excepte it, the unity who designed the extension begin to execute the unity Destains against the most (the Louis-Mather: Friest) conse and afterwards, before the Lords in Parliament to nen and afterwards, before the Lords in Parliament upon
the Tipinger were to confident of the moon
test of their defigues amongs as and complete victory
to all the Proofeness throughout the world this years
their Jubiter (making "Triamph over et at Emmiss, as as
this Notes of the true Church) that (x) they Apparat
(glowne Enterlands is be acted by them bosisty in the miland Aquiller an in Germany, in his war of these Jubit an
test as Aquiller an in Germany, in his war of these Jubit an
test as herein they figue find as the wayle, by printed These to
the adverses they figue find as the wayle, by printed These
and Pagaman, thus the Populb Charch of Rome (hould be
right in a past the Stage, happity fighting against, triamphand verguing over all the commes curry where throughour
to world, in all ages either profess day, and especially of
the remain, by their measure. The beginning of the Enter lade
and happity affect, and facecoding a conding to their mindes;
Tiple intercept to Armies of foldiers brook by them upon
a Seage, and yet recommen such other: the one of Jesuite
Tiple intercept to the Church of Rome; the other,
the Jesuites affect and facecolists the Populb Army, praterms in Pracel date warring as affect their
the Jesuites affect and facecolists and follower invocation (or
their profamation) of Gods manned after which, the Popula rather profauation) of Gods name 1 after which, the Popijk calrany of actors, as being certain of the inflant wither witered

uttered these words to their Captain (as their parts directed them) with a land tetterated voyce and shout; Bereat, Bereat, Anilquis ett boltis Eccleffae : Let bim perilb, let him perift, whoever is an enemy of the Church: whereupon a great part of the Stage on which they acted, together with the whole Popish Army (not one Souldier or Captain excepted) at the repeating of thefe words and wishes, fell to the ground immediately with fo great celevity, that many of them felt they were fallen downsbefore they discerned themseves so fall; their feigned enemies of the Church (representing the Protestants) standing all fast, at least in place if not in mind on the other part. of the Stage, which fell not at all. With this fudden fall, many of the Popish Army were bruised in peeces with the beames of the Stage falling upon them; who through pain and horror, needed Monitors to filence their outcries; others having their bones broken and Limbes put out of joynt, were carried to the Chirurgions to be dreffed; and all the rest confounded with shame, crept away secretly under the Veile to their Lodging. And To this Teluitical Enterlude, by divine justice, ended in a real unexpelted bloody Tragedy and real rout of the whole pretended victorious Popilo Army of Jesuites; and the Scotts Wars that yeer (which they so much depended on) through Gods mercy, concluded in a bleffed Peace and Union between both Nations. Whereupon, the (y) Irifh Popifh Reworks of dark- bels, by the Jefwices Plots and infligations, seconded with

(v) See Hidder ness brought to secret encouragements, and promises of assistance with publishe light,p. Arms and Maneys from Cardinal Richlien, the King of 219.10250. The Rife and and o'bers.

(z) Hidden morks of dask-#. fs, p. 343.

Spain, Pope, and other forraign Popili Princes, undertook Progress of the the late horrid bloody Massacre of all the Protestants in Ire-Irish Ribellion, land, and surprisal of all the Forts, Castles, Arms and Ammunition therein, on the 33 of October, 1641. (2) being Ignatius Day, the Founder and New Canonized Saint of the Jesuited Society, for the greater Honour of their Patron, Order; they being the chief Plotters of this horrid bloody Treason. Which horrid Confpiracie, though happily discovered the night before its execution, at Dublin, and some few places else; yet it took effect in most other parts of Ireland, to the flaughter of neer two hundred thousand

II. Adien Profiles Profiles of Strike

Protefam: theje, in few months frace; seconded with a bloody Marte, for funday years, to the lollest many thousands more tives. To this Plat " all the Papills in England were print . Haden week who intended the like Maffacre in England; and face after by of darkers, the Popes and * Teluits infligations, by the affiliance of foreagin \$26. Populo Princes, they engaged the King and Parliament in a long. * Exalt Coll., lafting bloody ancivill, unchristian was egainst each other, con-2,5662, 466, cluding in the Kings and Parliaments joynt ruines by an Army A collection of tailed for their mutual defence, feduced thereunto through grainances, the feluits infligations and policies; After which, they 267,318, 318, engaged the Protestants of England and Scatland (formerly 414, and the united by the Bristell Bonds and Covenants against dependency, them) towar upon, invade and destroy each other by land; and for after that (by the Spanish *Agents Affiftance) raised a most dangerous bloody Warne between our Protestant old Allies of the "See The Cam-Westberlands and the English by Sen; to the infinite dam-panella de Memage, prejudice of both, and the effulions of whole O- narchia Hill. ceast of the Gallantest Christian Protestant blood, that e- 5.25, 27. ver yet was shed, the expence of more treasure and men in these intestine Wars, than would have conquered all Spain, Italy, and the Indies, bad they been imployed upon fuch a defigne; and to the entailing of a * perpetual Ar - See the 20 my on an and our Rofterities; more ready (as we have of late Article of the years found by fad experiments) to hearken to the fer Infirument of fuits clandeftine Suggestions, seductions, and execute their fore. Government. platted Delignes to ruine our Kingdomes , Parliaments , Laws, Liberties, Monarchy, Church, Religion, then to follow the Aduite, Votes Councels, Directions, Commands of our Parliaments, Kingdomes, and the best affected Protestants of all ranks; who first raised, and have so long maintained them, for quite other ends (hereafter touched) then what they (of late rimes) have most pursued, to the Popes and Jefuits great content.

5. That the Teluits have endeavoured, attempted the convultion, concustion, subversion not onely of the Empires, Realms, and ancient fetled Governments and States of Germany, Ruffia, Bobemia, Hungaria, France, Poland, but likewife of Eveland, Scotland and Ireland, and to new model them

eani

t.

0.95 th

13

.7

5)

rt. of be ·d

85 i-

20 ıd

al

1

* Exact coll. 491 497, 498, 917,631,

into " other Forms of Government. What mould of Government they intended to caff England into . is thus 9-3.4.461,464 Jone fince described by William Watfort (a fecular Prieft) in his Quallibets . Anno 1602. page 309, 210,330,331. Encland is the main chance of Christendome at this present, by feditions, factions, tampering and aspiring Heads: the onely But, Mark, White, the Jesuits aym at, as well in intention m execution of their pretended expedition, exploit and action, I am of opinion, that no man on earth can tell what Government it is they intend to establish, ratific and confirm, when they come to their preconceited Monarchy; no not any of their Plot cafters. No question it is, but their Government shall be as uncertain as their New conceited Monarchy; their Monareby as mutable as their Reign, and their Reign as variable as the Winde , or Proteus in bis Complements. But no queftion is to be made of it; but that the Government they do direally intend at this present & , A MOST ABSOLUTE SOVERAIGNTY; DOMINION, AND STATE, CLEARLY EXEMPTED from any Subordination, TO ANY LAW or Legifer divine or bumane; and therefore it is rightly called DESPOTICON'in the bigbeft degree of exemplary immunitie, * IMPERIALITY AND * 14 not ours fo ABSOLUTE REIGN, RULE AND AUTHO-

the m ? RITY, as containing in it three forts of Government; Scil. Monarchical, Aristocraticall, Democraticall, in matters of Counsell and mannaging of Common wealths causes, not in point OF REGALITY, HONOUR AND IN-HERITANCE; For there hall be weither Title, nor Name, nor Honour groen, taken or done to any Prince, Duke, Marqueffe, Earl Vifcount, Lord, Baron, or the like, (all the Jefuitical Governours being Puritan like, Seniours, Elders, Pro-

vincials, &c. I neither fiall there be any successions by Birth or " see the New blood, TO ANY HONOUR, OFFICE OR MA-Government of GISTRACY from the Manarch, Pater General, to the the common-Minor, Pater Minifter , but ALL SHALL GO BY wealth of Eng. * ELECTION OR CHOICE. Whether our late and land, Arie. 25, ELECTION OR CHOICE. Whether our late and 26,32.33,34. present wariable floating New moulded Governments, have not been cast by this long fince predicted Jesuitical Mould at

el

Real Profession Profession Premient of Empland.

Mould, let wife men, with all our late, yea prefent Governours now fadly confider and determine.

6. That the * Jefuits in a publique Disputation held "Alphing de at Madrid, published by them under this Fitle; Con Vages Rela-elusiones Politics sub Regis Domini nostri presidio, instruct. "Speculum go-ed the King of Spain (their Chief Protector, * whom juiticum p. 217 they most extoll above all other Kings to promote both 118, 210. hisuniverfall Monarchy and their own thereby.) That in relation to his Empire. Power was necessary, which power they defined to be; A faculty, not onely of retaining the Kingdomes he already possessed, but likewife of acquiring other mens. Perfwading him by this Doctrine to believe: That he was therefore confecrated a Catholike King by God, that he might enjoy a faculty not onely of keeping his own, but also OF IN-VADING AND SEISING UPON OTHER MENS DOMINIONS. For to retain ones own was the praise onely of a private family: DE ALIENIS CERTARE REGIA LAUS EST : but it was a Royall praise to fight for that which is other mens : NEC REGNAN. DI CAUSA RIS VIOLARE CRIMEN EST. DUM CÆTERIS REBUS PIETAS COLATUR : Neither is it a Crime to violate Law or Right, to reign or gain a Crown, whiles that Piety in other things shall be obferved. Which Jesuitical Machivilian unrighteons Do. Brine, though (as Alphonius Vargas, a Spanish Popish "See Job. 20.1. Priest resolves) it be diametrically contrary to the do. \$2(th. 18.5. to the do. 14. Levit. 6.1. Arine of our Lord Jesus himself, instructing men, that 4. Job 20.19, * aliena obtinere non Potentis Principis , SED IMPOTEN 20 6.24,2.1015 TIS AC VIOLENTI PRÆDONIS EST: Yet the Je Obad. 5. Fer. fuites and their Instruments of late years have fufficiently 49.9,10. propagated it amongst our English Grandees and Army-Alphonsi de Saints; for a most facred Oracle, as their violent invasions Vargas relatio of other mens Realms, Powers, Offices, Pallaces, Lands, &c. c. 5,7. fee Effaces, and Polleffions of all kindes, by meer armed power 6.2.3, 16, 18,19 and might, demonstrate beyond contradiction.

7. That the * Jefuites in their Book, De ZeloS. Igna- fpinian Historia tii in Religione sua instituenda, printed at Madrid, p. 13. 207.

*See Job. 10.1.

56,57. & Ho-

Hidden
works of darknoffe brought to
publique light,
p.203,204.

do glory, Hor Steleture profition effer, at quantité drois promot inventiones quites Bostones ad Deute perducanture : Phile this is the property of their Society , that is DAL. LY BRINGS FORTH NEW INVENTIONS, where by men may be brought frome to God (that is, to thele Religion and Society) the principle whereofthey, and Parges record, to be thefe. Their perfecting of men to embrace the Goffel, by AN ARMY; the are of ARMES. Terrout, Fire : Their Exercise of Membandine Cwhich many of them in moft places & in * Englandes. now use, they being very great Merchants, Pactors, and Returners of Moneys by Bils of Exchange Jand of all other Secular Imployments, Callings, in Lay-mens ha bies, the more easily to infinuate themselves into all Countries, Places, Companies and Societies of men to infect, feduce, and difcover their fecrers, according to this their received Maxime; JESUITA EST OMNIS CHOMO: a Jefult is every man: that is, a man of all Protefions, Callings, Sects, Religions to effect his ends: Their questioning, traducing, oppugning centuring of all the Articles of the Appoffles Creed, and recieved Principles, Doctrines of Christian Religious corresting, Higheing, fallifying the Striptures themselves, rogether with Councils, Pathers, Schoolmen, and all other Divines; but those onely of their own Order, which they incomparably excell above and prefer be foreall other: Their venting of new Opinions, Nosions Reselations, Expositions, Crochess, Herefies Problems, both in Divinity it felf, and all other Arts and Sciences in the Preffe, Paripit, Univerficiet, Schools. Andif thele (as Vargas affures us) be their properties and new invertions to propagate the Gofpel, and draw men unto God (which our Lord Jeju himself and his erne Disciples were wholy ignorant of) may we not esmale ly conclude, that they have of late years been exergerdinary butie at this their burvell work among his, and more especially in spreading their Gospel by AN AR-DAY, and latting upon them the use of Armer, in instruction of:

UMI

(

6)

6

of their Military Piches Igantia, with all other fecular Impleyments; and New Sector to death Profession and new teparate Congregations to them; throughout our Realins, to define both our Church Discipline and Religiones well stour Civill Green and the control of the control Indentity well so our Civil Government and Laws?

S. That as the whole House of Common in their * Re- * Exall Coll.

fleater of 19. December 1641. charge the Jefuites, p.34 601 and late lefuited Court-Counfellors, with a Malignam and parnicious defignes of SUBVERTING THE FUNDA-MENTAL LAWS and Principles of Government upon which the Religion and Justice of the Kingdome are firmly e-Rublifed. So William Wat fon a Secular Prioft, chargeth Father Parfore, the English Jefaite, and his Jefuited companions, in their Memorial for Reformation of England, when it should be recluded under the power of the Teluites (as Parfore was confident it would be though he fhould not live to fee it) written at Sevil in Stain, Anno Domrecor that they intended to have Mana Charta with our Common Fundamental Laws and Libertiet abrogated and suppressed: thus expressed by William Waston in his Spedibers, pag. 92,94,93. Futber Parsons and the Jesuites in their deep Jesuited Court of Parliament, begin at Styn in Phlegeton, bave compiled their Ath in a complete Volume, initialed: THE * HIGH COURT OF REPORMA- * Sucre, when TION FOR ENGLAND. And to give you a safe of the the High their income by that bafe Court of A TRIBE of TRAI. Court of Juffice *TORS faweily (like to Cade, Jack Stramand Tom Tiber) had not its "USURPING the AUTHORITY of both STATES, EC-CLESIASTICAL and TEMPORALL in all their RE-BELLIOUS ENTERPRICES: thefe were principal! points discussed, fir down, and fo decreed by them, ec. "He first mensione three of them relating to " Churchemen, Scholars, and Church and Colledge Lands: which Distage to duced unto Arbitrary Penfions; &c. And then proceeds Prior and Las four twibe Fourth. The fourth Statute was there made Grateman; concerning the COMMON LAWS of the LAND; and primed at that confilled of this one principal point, That, ALL Recome, 1601.

F 3

THE GREAT CHARTERS OF ENGLAND MUST BE BURNT; the manner of holding Lands in Fee Simple Fee cail. Kings fervice; Soccage or Villanage, brought into villany, scoggery and popularity; and in few, the Common Law must be soboly annihillated, abolished. and traden down under foot, and Calars civil Imperials brought amonest us, and sway for a time in their places. All whatfoever England yeelds being but bafe barbarous, and void of all fence, knowledge, or discretion Shewed in the first Founders, and Legiters; and on the other fide, all what foever is or fhat be brought in by thefe outcafts of Mofes frain of Solon, and refuse of Lycurgus, must be reputed for metaphy fical, feme-divine, and of more excellency than the other were. Which he thus feconds, Quod-Libet 9. Article 2.p. 286. Firft, it is plain, that Father Parfor and his Company (divide it amongst hem how they lift) have leid a plot, as being most consonant and fitting for their other Defignments, That the Common Laws of the Reuber of England muft be (forfooth) either Abolished utterly : or elle, bear no greater sway in the Realm than the Civil Law doth. And the chief reason is for that Stoe State of the Crown and Kingdome by the Common Laws is fo frongly fettled, as whileft they continue, the fefuites fee not bow they can work their wills. And on the other fide, in the Civil laws, they think they have fome threds, whereby they may patch a cloak together to cover a bloody flew of their Treasons for the present from the eys of the Vulgar people. Secondly, the faid good Father hath fee down a course how every man may Bake off 'all duthority at their pleasures, as if he would become anen " And was not "Anabaptiff, or King John of Leydon, to draw all the world" 'inro Mutiny, Rebellion and Combuffion. And the principal engin . Stratagem is how the * Common people may be inveig-

* And is not this the cheif Reason of their late endeavoured alterations c

this the very lately used to Led & feduced to conceit to themfelves fuch a liberty or prero. alter our old Fundamental]

Government, cut off the King, and diveft his Posterity of their three Kingdoms? witnesse the Armies printed Declarations, and the Junttoes Votes in purfuance of them, Jan. 3. 1648, See Mene Tekel Perog by John Rogers,

gative

contine, as that it may be lawfull for them, when they think meet to place and difplace Kings and Princes, as men do their Tenants at will hirelings or ordinary Servants. Which Anabastifical and abominable Doctrine, proceeding from a surbul nt tribe of Traiterous Puritance, and other Herericks, this treacherous Jesuite would now foilt in othe Catbolik Church, as a ground of his corrupt Divinity. And p. 330,332. He intends to alter and change all Laws. Customs, and Orders of this Noble Ille. He harh prejudiseed the law of Property, in inflicting Government. Governouss; and Hereditary Princes to be, BENEPLA-CITUM POPULI, and all orber private poffestions, ad bene-placitum fui &c. Whether any fuch new deep Je fuitical Court of Parliament, and bigb Court of Reformation for England, to carry on this old Defign of the Jefuites against our Laws. hach been of late years fitting amongst us in or neer Westminfter, or elfwhere, in fecret Countel every week, as divers intelligent Protestants have informed me and Hugh ler against our Peters reported to divers on his own knowledge (being Laws and a well acquainted with their Persons and practifes of late promoter of this years) it concerns others neerer to them, and more able Jefuitical dethen I to examine. Sure I am, a greater man by far then Thu he bath Hueb Peters, in an Affembly of Divines and others , for re- fince this Epiftle conciling all diffenting parties, not long fince * averred penned, affirmto them on his own knowledge: That during our late ed in a primed innovations, diftractions, subverfions in Church, State, speech in the and overturning of Laws and Government, the common Beinbefore a adverfary hath taken many advantages, to effect his de- greater Affimfignes thereby in civill and fpiritual refpects. That be knew by, sep. 4.204 very well, that Emiffaries of the Jefuites * never came over in p.16, 17. those fwarms, as they have done, fince these things were on foot. That DIVERS GENTLEMNE CAN BEAR WITNES Shame for those WITH HIM, that they had a CONSISTORY AND COUNCEL ABROAD, THAT * RULES ALL THE * Therefore of AFFAIRS OF THE THINGS IN ENGLAND. That the army and they had fixed in England, in the limits of most Cathe-bythis clear drals (of which he was able to produce the PARTI-publike confeq-*CHLAR INSTRUMENT) an Episcopal power, with sion in prime.

The more who fuffer it ?

Arch

Archdeacons and other perform, to pervert, feduce, and decrive the people: And all this, whiles we were At among Ro- in this fad and deplorable diffratted condition. Yea. moft certain it is, that many hundreds (if not fome ther, Eleagar and JosephBar thousands) of them, within thele few years, have been Ifaiab, 2 cheating Impeliors lent over from Forraign Seminaries into England under the disguises of * converted Jews, Physicians, Chymreions. and Villains, who havecbea- Mechanicks of all forts, Merchants, Fattors, Travellers, Soulted good people diers, and fome of them particularly into the Army; as finds of pounds appears by the late printed Examination of Rumley the The I of them Anabapeized , New-dipped Jefuite, under the mask of would have for a Jewish Convert, taken at New Oastle in June 1652. sibly ravified and by fundry feverall late inflances I could name. a maid in To pretermit all inflances of diverle particular Jefwites March laft. & come over into England, not only within their few years fled away in but moneths, discovered by persons of credit; with Sir shepright to awid apprehm. Kenelm Digby : who though the fon of one of the executed fion, from Durf- old popill Gunpowder Traitors; a dangerous active feducing by in Glocefter June. He confef . Te mited papift, if not a professed Jesuit; mbo in the years 1638 fed in his drink and 1639, conspired with the Popes Nuncio and a Concluve of be was a foul- Jesuites sitting in Council at London, to Subvert our Religion. introduce a univerfall tolleration of the popils Religion in our dier in Prince Ruperts army kingomes, new modle and shake our former established govern-3 fac. t. 1,2. ment, and to poyfon, deftroy the late King bimfelf, in edfe be confented not to them therein and for this very purpofe, both plotment of waited, railed, promoted the first Wars between the Protestants of tors, Speed. Stow. 3 Fac. England and Scotland, which be abetsed all be could by bis Romes Mafter letters and secret Collettions of moneys from all the Papills. piece y. 8. o.c. throughout England and elfabere, who largly contributed to 23,24. Hidden works of dark this war and defigne : for which he, Sir John Winter, Mafter Mountague and others (who had a hand in this confoiranelle brought to publike light cy) were convented and brought upon their knees at the Com-P. 189, 190, mans House-bar, Jan. 28: 1640. upon which he recyring 196, 201, 111. Into France was about May 1645. fent as a special Embas-213.414. Exfadour from the Queen to the Pope of Rome bimfelf, to foliact Collection cit him for ayds of monies, men, arms, againg the Parliament, A. 23, 14, Canter buries Wherenport Deamp. 453.

is first andience, be bad the boft reception, and faireft 10:0mt= fee of Ato in general that could be wished; writing hopefully of Cupplies of Poneys from Rome to the Queen and others . as both Honfes of Parliament in their (c) Declaration and Lot- (c) A Colleters (published a6 March 1646.) proclaim to all the world) thion of Orand likewife good Hopes of (d) a Cardinals Cap for himfelf, dinances, &c. or the Lord Aubeny, or Mr. Mountagne, for which he and the 851, 852, 858, Oueen folicited. After that, upon his return from Rome, he 869. was fent over into England about Decemb. 1648. as (e) a fix (u) Hidden inframent to New-moddle we into a Commonwealth, and Dorkness, &c. promote the violent Proceedings of the Army Officers and p. 252, 253, their Confederates (fet on work by the Jesuits and their A- 254. gents,) against the late King, Parliament, Members: where, (e) See the upon his arrival, he was, instead of being apprehended and Letter in the brought to justice for the premises, hugged by some Grandees my Speech in whom he courted, permitted to ride and walk about at large, Parliament,& while the Members were under strict guards and restraints : Relation of frequently repaired to Whisehall, where he was well received; the Armics his Sequestration totally taken off, without any Fees or gratifi- against the carios, by Special order; and himself now at last permitted to Members; The lodge not only in Wildemans Houle, (where the Queens Ca- II. Part of the puchins formerly refided) but sometimes in Wossehall it felf; History of Into the admiration of many understanding Processants, who dependency. justly suspect, he hath there more difquifed lesuits to confult with and promote both their old and new defigns against our Church State Religion, Laws, Liberties, till they have brought them and us to utter ruine. I shall for brevity fake acquaint you with one memorable general instance, discovering what fwarms of Jesuites are now amongst us, under other visors. An English Protestant Nobleman (a person of honor) whose Ancestors were Papilts, being courteously entertained within these two years at Rome by some eminent Issues, in their chief Colledge there, was brought by them into a Gallery having Chambers round about it, with Titles over every door for feveral Kingdoms, and amongst the rest, one for ENGLAND. Upon which, he enquiring of the lefuits, what thefe titles fignified; was answered by them, That they were the Chambers of the Provincial Issuits, of each Kingdom and Province (written over the respective doors) wherein they bad any wembers of their Society

re:

le

n

T

5,

1-

2

le of

2

*

W

of

125 HT. 1.

1-

t-

of

11

is.

to

r

.

1-

factety now refiding who received all Letters of intelligence from their Agents in those places every week, and gave account of the to the General of their Order. That the Provincial for England, lodged in the Chamber over which the title ENGLAND was written, who could from bim the last news from England : which be defiring to for they thereupon knocked at the door which was presently opened: the Provincial being informed who & what the Lord was read the laft news from England to them. Hereupon the Nobleman demanded of them. Whether any of their fociety were now in England? of both they could flay with fafety, or support themselves there seeing maft of the English Nobility, Gentry, and Families that were Papifts, Wara ruined in their e. States, or fequestred by the late wars of troubles, for mather could neither barbour, conceal nor maintain them, as they had done heretofare? They answered, It was true; but the greater the dangers and difficulties of shofe of their fociety now in England mere, the greater was their merit. And that they had then above fifteen humband of their Society in England, able to moth in Ceveral Postelaions a Trades, which they had there taken upon them, the better to fupport & fecure themfelbes from being discovered; (who, together with some Popish Priefts and Friers no donbt upon diligent inquiry will appear to be the t chiefest Speakers, Quakers, Disfurers , Seducers, Rulers in most feparone Congregations, and the principle beochers of all New Opinions, Blafphemies, now abounding amongst us.) This Relation I have heard from the mouth of a Reverend Divine more than once; to whom this Noble Lord, upó his return into England not many Months fince, ferioully selated the Premiles, averang the cruth of them upon his Howest. Yet for all this fince the funcatious pretended repeals and annihilations of the Oaths of Supremacy and Allegiance, & that of Abjuracion of Papery (confented to by the late King in the Ifle of Wight) purpolely made for the better detection and prevention of lefuites, and their treasonable forementioned practiles against our Church Kingdoms Princes, Religion, Parliaments, and Government, by the wildom and zeal of our best affected vigilant * Protestant Partiaments ; I can neither hear nor read of any effectual means, endeavoured or prescri-

Nota,

* See the Quakers unmasked.

* 1 Eliz. c. 1. 5 Eliz. c. 1. 3 Jac. c.1,2,3,

5. 7 Jac. c. 6. bed by any in power, for the discovery of these Romish Ia-

pizeries.

nizaries, or banishing, feretting, and keeping them out of England, where they have wrought fo much mischief of late years, and whose utter ruine they attempt: nor any incouragement at all given to the Discoverers of their Plots and Persons; but many affronts and discouragements put upon them, and particularly on my felf, fately mewed up close Prisoner, under ftricteft Guards in remoteft Caftles, near three years space (without any Accasation, bearing or My Impriparticular cause yet assigned or disclosed to me , though oft soners have then and fince demanded by me from my Imprisoners) whiles lately profefthey all walked abroad at large, of purpose to hinder me from fed to me, that any discoveries of their practises by my Pen, where as they they knews printed, vended publickly here in England above 30000 Popily not the cause Books of leveral kinds during my imprisonment, without the thus close imleast restraint, to oppugne our Protestant established Religi- prisoned, on (35" many of them do in terminis as most damnable Here. See Caufin fie) propagate the Jesuites Plots , and antichristian Romish Holy Court Church and Religion amongst us, as you may read at large printed in in the Stationers Beacon fired; which feafonable book, and Folio. Difeovery of these Romish Emissaries books and plots, some * Officers of the Army, in their Beacon quenched, publickly tra- * T. P. the duced in print, as a New-Powder-Treafon of the Presbyteri- new Faux is an Party, to blow up the Army, and that pretended Parlia-first. ment (of their own erection) which themselves soon after blew up and diffolved in good earnest, pleading for a free Toleration of such Popish Books, and all Religious, as agreeable to the Armies Engagoments and Principles, to carry on their defigns against our Religion and Laws. But most certain it is; there hath been of late years not only a General Councel of Officers of the Army fitting many moneths together in Councel, to * alter and new model all our ancient Laws and * See their Starmes; in purfuance of Father Parfon's defign; but like- Declarations, wife two Conventicles of their own felettion and elettion, fit- Proposals, and ting of late in the Parliament House at Westminster, assuming printed Pato themselves the Name, and far more than the Power, of the 1648, 1649, Parliament of the Commonwealth of England; together with 1552, & fince the transcendent ambitious Title of The Supream Authority for that pur of the Nation, (in derogation of the Army Officers Suprema- pole, cy, who fufficiently chastised them for this strange Usurpation)

de

15

ir

7,

10

10

d

n

0

ŧ

è

r

5,

cile receptas O patrias leges cum novis aliis commutant, certe legum ipfarum authoritalem debilitant atque eenim tantum legis abrogatio proderit, quantum Mags fratibus non obediendi mos obevit. Ariftotle Polit. 1. 2. C. (f) And fince this in a Printed Speech, Scot. 4 1654. Hath not the Army done this in our three Nations ? Sec their own Chaplain Sedgewick, his Fustice on the Armies Remonstrance 1648. (t) The Monarchy of the Saxons,3. in the Danes, mans Royal the f. must be

"Qui tam fa- who have made it their chief bufineffe, not only to New. wedel our ancient Fundamental Government, Parliaments Ministry, Ministers maintenance, by Glebes, Tithes, and our Universities, much according to Parfons and his Fellow Jefu. ites forementioned Plat formes, and Thomas Campanella his Instructions to the King of Spain, De Monarchia Hisp. 5.25. but likewise to New-mould, subvert , eradicate the whole Body nervant. Nec of our * municipal Laws, and wish them the great Charter of our Liberties is felf. And in their last cashiered, unelected Convention, (as some of their Companions, now in greatest Power affure us, in their (f) True State of the Cafe of the Common wealth of England , &c. London, 1654. p. 15, 16, 17, 18.) there was a frong prevailing party whom nothing would fatisfie, but A Total Gradication of the whole body of the good old Laws of England (the Guardians of our Lives and Fortunes) to the atter subversion of civil Right and Propriety, who likewife took upon them (by versue of a supposed right of Saintship in themselves) to lay the foundation of a new Platform, which was to go under the Name of A Fift Monar: thp , never to have an end , but To " war with all other pomers and break them to pieces, baptizing all their profelites into this Principle and per [wasion; that the Powers formerly in being, were branches of the (t) Fourth Monarchy (of England, Scotland, and Ireland) which must be rooted up and pettroped. And what other Fifth Monarchy this could be, but that projetted univer fal Monarchy of the lefuites, which would bring the whole Monarchy of Great Britain and Ireland, together With France, Spain , and all other Princes, States in Christendome under the Lefnites Subjection, and break all other powers in pieces; (mentioned by Watfon, in his Quodlibers p. England hath 306, 10333. and Alphonfus de Vargas, Relatio, de Stratage. beengi. In the matis & Sophifmatis Politicis focietatis lefu, Ab Montarchi: Britons, 2. in am orbis terrarum fibi conficiendam c. 8. &c.) or elfe, that Election New Monarchy of Great Britain and Ireland , pro-4. in the Nor- jected by (v) Campanella and Cardinal Richelien , which fome Grandees now endeavour by their Inftrument to erelt Line', & now and perpetuate for ever (x) without alteration in themselves elective in others. (v) De Monarchia Hifp, c, 25. See the Epiftle to my Jus Patronatus. (x) Art. 1, 2, 12, 25, 32, 33, 41, 42.

and their Successors, (though they thus expressly brand it "Luke 17. 21. in others;) let themselves, and wife men resolve; it being Rom. 14. 17. 2 Per. 1. 11. apparent, by the practifes and proceedings of all the Propug. Col. 1, 13. ners of this new Project, that this Fifth Monarchy they intend Heb. 12. 28. to erect, is neither the Spiritual " Kingdom of lefus Christ in Rev. 12. 10. their own bearts, mortifying their ambitio, covetonfnels, pride, "Non abripit felf-feeking unrighteousnels, violence, rapines & other world- mortalia, qui ly lusts; nor the perfonal reign of Christ himself alone, in and kegna dat cuover our 3 Kingdoms, and all other Nations for ever, depri- lius in bym. ving all Temporal Kings and Princes of their Crowns, Rights, no arraft; de and Government over their Subjects; which they fallly en . vita Christi. deavour to evince from Dan. 2.44,45, c. 7.14,27. Micab 4. 1, Rex ifte quina-2,7. Luke 1.32,33. Rev. 20.1. to 8. 1 Cor. 15. 24,25. Heb. 12. nie Reges pug-26, 27, 28. but a meer supream, arbitrary, temporal Autho-nando superare, rity without Bounds or Limits, encroached by and erected in sed moriendo themselves and their consederates, without any colour of mirabiliter sub-Right or Title by the Laws of God or the Realm, and no ways imm non ut intended, but refused by all thefe facred Scriptures, & others, regnet vivus, which explain them. This defign of the Jesuites, to alter and fed ut trium-Subvert the whole body of our Laws, was so far promoted by the phet occifus; leswitical and Anabapti Tical party in this last Affembly, (ele-nec ut de alis cted only by the (7) Army-Officers,) that on Aug. 20. exercitum que 1652. (as our News-books print,) they Ordered, there front be rat, fed pro a Committee felected, to confider of a A new Boop of the Late, falvandu Genfor the Government of this Commonwealth, who were to new-libus pretiofum mould The lubole Body of the Law; according to Parsons bis dat. Hujus mould. And hereupon our cheating Ast. ologers (especially pueri regnum Lilly & Culpeper, the (2) lesnites grand Factors to cry down non est de boc our Laws, Tithes, Ministers) from the meer visible earthly mundo; sed per Conjunctions, Votes, Motions, Influences of these New wan in hot mundo. dring excentrick Planets at Westminster only, (not of any Coe - 1ple est enim lestial Stars, as they would make Country-Clowns believe, al- Sapientia Dei, wayes moving and acting themselves by an amalterable Law que dicit in Proverbits, Per from the very Creation until now, Gen. 1. 14. to 19. c. 8. 12. me Reges reg-Pfal. 104. 19 Pfal. 136. 8. 9. ler. 31. 35, 36. c. 33. 20, 21. nant. Tu enim lob 38. 32, 33. therefore no ways exciting men to alter Eun- regnum nulladamental Laws and Governments here on earth) took upon tenus babuifes, them in their (a) Monthly Prognostications for this year 1654. qui nunc natus eft accepaffes. Claudius I. 1. in Marth. (y) A True State, &c. p.13. (z) See The Campanella, de Monarch, Hisp. c. 23, 25, 27. (a) See their Almanacks in January, February, September, October, Desimber, 1654.

almost

(b) Sec Sixtus almost in every Month to predict, the pulling down of the Laws ab Hemminga of the Nation, and of Lawyers to the ground : the calling of the Allrologie Regreat Charter it felf into question, with other Liberties, as not futate fo. Fraeus Officius de fuiting with English mens brains at this time. The plucking up the Crabtree of the Law by the Rote, to binder the future div. Aftrorum facultuse, ingrowing of it : there being no reason me should now be governed lavorta Aftroby the Norman Laws, fince the Norman Race is taken away by legtam. Com. the same instrument (the Sword) that brought in in : and the Scepperus conlike. But thefe Preditters of our Laws and Lawyers downfals, TYA Aftrologos. Alexander de could neither foresee nor predict the suddain downfal of these Angeto in Alawlefs earthly Woftminfter Planets from the Firmament of frologos, Hierom Savanorola their new-created Power; who should effect it by their influences. Wherfore, though I look upon these and all other their adversus Divinatricem Aftro-Astrological predictions, as (b) meer Figments, Cheats, and Imnomiam: O Apologeticus pro postures, in relation to the Caloftial Planers, (as aretheir 12 Signs and Honfas of the Heavens, whereon all or most of their tractatu ejus arilefs Art and Predictions are grounded;) Yet I cannot but adversus Aft. c. logos, 1581. take notice of them as clear Difcoveries of a strange Jefuitical Picus Mi andu & Anabaptifical Combination of a predominant party amongst la con, raAftrel. us to carry on this ancient Plot of the Jofnites related by Wat-Purchas Pilgrimage, P. 12) fon, against the great Charter of our Liberties, and the whole 13,64.Mr.Gabody of our Laws. And truly, when I feriously confider the late sakersvindication of his An- great dangerous, destructive Revolutions, *Changes both of our Government, Parliaments, Laws, and the manifold extranotations on Fer. 10.2: Lon vagant publick Innovations, changes, proceedings, originally don, 1653. Six+ contrived by the lesnices, but visibly acted, avowed, by Anatus Senensis baptists, Independents, and some Pfendo-Presbyterians in the Bibl. fanct. P. Army, and eliwhere, formerly reputed Puritans, and now fo \$6,331,424,10 Stiled by * Militiere; it puts me in mind of 3 memorable pro-429. sh phetical Paffages of William Wat fon in his Quodlibets, printed * Accidere potelt, ut publica 52 years fince (An. 1602.) which I have frequently thought utilitatu fimufuione pecie on of late years, as now experimentally accomplished; I shall LEGESA befeech our late and present Grandees, and New State- Mintnonnullus & Mafters feriously to consider them; which I shall here relate Civilates ever in his very printed words.

1. (c) I make no question of it, if the lesuits prevail in Eng-In his Vide-land, they intend, and will turn all things topfy-turbic uplive Down + Cing hall up, Size hall under. In Parfons High Counfel of Reformation, All the whole State muft be changed : and the Lands and Seignories of Clergy and Pobility, Vniver-

fantur. Arift.

Polit, 12.0.6:

ry of Truth.

(6) Quevelial's

Att.4.P. 144

1694.

fities.

Roies, Colledges, and what not, muft be altered, abatoged, and faken away. And is not all this visibly effected already for the most part; and the rest projected, and ne'er accomplished?

2. (d) I verily think, that all the Puritans will joyn whol- (d) Quodliber lp with the Jefuites at length, (how far off foever they feem 6. Ar .4. P. 169. to be, and are yet in external profession of Religion) there being the p. 27.28. at least balf an hundred Principles, and odd Tricks concerning Bobernment, Authozity, Apranny, Popularity, Confpira ce, Sec. which they jump as just together in, as if both were made of one monlo. And is not this really verified (though his V dory of not by the old loyal English Puritans) yet at least by fundry Truth, dedi-* Parsian Anabaptifts, Independents, forme temporizing Pres- cated to the byterians, and by many Army-Officers, Souldiers, (in late or King of Great present Power) if they will but compare their last fix years Bittain, to inwire him to,
actions with the lessies? which bath given great advantages embrace the toour Romilo Adversaries to draw more Profesites to their Roman -Catho-Religion. O let them confider it ferioufly in the fear of God, lick Fath, and lament it with the greatest grief of heart!

3.(e) The losu tes without all question, are more dangerous; (e) Quodhbet pernicious and norform, to the Commonwealth of England and 2. Ara, I.p. 26, Scotland, than the Puritans; as having more fingular fine wits 27. among I them, and many learned men on their fide; whereas the Puritans have none but Groffum Caputs: they many Gentiles, Noblas, co fome Princes to fide with them; the Puritans but few of the first; rare, to have any of the second; and none at all (unlessit be one) of the last on their side. And so by consequent, It matters come to hearing, hammering and handling bet wirt the Jefuites and Duritans; The latter are fure to be ris Note den like Fols, and come to wrack. And whether they have not been ridden, outwitted, wracked by the lefuits plots, wits, wiles, inftruments both in their lace Councels, Innovations of Government, forcible diffolutions, subversions of Parliemenes, Laws, Liberties, Anomalou a Proceedings, Defigns, let our late dif-housed, dismounted Paritan Grandes and Statezers of all forts, (especially Presby erians) determine at their leifure; and let thole in preient Power take heed, they be not ridden by them too like fools, as well as their Predecessors, yea, wracked by them at the last when they have served those turns for which they fet them up on borle-back, for to ride to death our Kings, Parliaments, Kingdoms, and utterly confume. devour them, with our remaining Ministers Tithes, Glebes Uni-

verfity,

verfity & College Lands by Monthly endless Taxes Excises & a perperual Law, Tith-oppingning, Parliament-diffolving Army, in who e Councels, we have cause to fear, the leswites have been most predominant of late years, and will still make use of them to our final ruine, if not effectually purged out; and the Army new moulded, new principled, if any longer continued under pretext of publick fafety, and not wholy disban-

ded for the peoples case and Liberty.

6.24.7.204, &c.

6. 3.

It is worthy observation, that The Campanella (a) prescrib bed the lowing, and continual nourishing of Divisions, Difchia Hifanica fensions, Discords, Soits and Schisms among us, both in State and Church (by the Machivilian Plots and Policies he fuggells, punctually profecuted among us of late years) as the principal means to weaken, ruine both our Nation and Religion, and bring us under the Spanish and Popish yokes at last: witness his, IAMVERO AD ENERVANDOS AN-GLOS NIHIL TAM CONDUCIT ON AM DISSEN. TIO ET DISCORDIA INTER ILLOS EXCITATA PERPETHOQUE NUTRITA. Quod cito meliores occafiones suppeditabi: and that principally, by infigating the Nobles and chief Men of the Parliament of England: UT AN-GLIAMIN FORM AMREIPUBLICE REDUCANT AD IMITATIONEM HOLLANDORYM: which our Republicans lately did by the power of the Army-Officers; or, by soming the seeds of an inexplicable war between England and Scotland; Bp making it an Cledive Lingbom. (as fome now endeavour under another Notion) or by festing up Dther Bings of another Race, without Legal Right, or just Title, against that ancient, unquestioned, undoubted Right and Title (etted, established in King lames and bis Royal Poferity by Inherent Birthright, and lawfull right of Defrent by Bod bimfelf and his Laws, confirmed & frength-" See 25 H. 8. nea by all possible Ticles and Righes of compact Laws, Statutes s, 22, 31 H.8. Oaths, perpetual uncontradicted cuftome , Protestations, Cos. 4. 37 H. 8. venants, the folemn Publick Faith and Engagement of our 6. 17. 1 Eliz. Engish Parliaments & Nation, for themselves, Their Beirs & Potterities for eber, as the Statutes of I lacobi c. 1.2.3, lac.c. 1. 4. 7. Iac.c. 6. which both houses of Parliament in their Declaration of Nov. 2.1642. Exact Collett. p.705 refolve. And that upon this suggestion to the People; Crudelem fore SCO. TUM abi semel Imperium in illos obtinuerit, tenentem alta

UMI

E

mente copofinas, quanta injuria Angli Scotol Papelloridia illis annie ufficerine. Prateren juspicionen princursus, fore un facohas CEDEM MATERNAM VINDICATURUS SIT. &c. Emosperandi som esiam animi Episcopor i (Presbyceroru) elicorum proponendo illis REGEM SCOTIE Calvinificam TO SPE & CUPIDITATE REGNI. ADXC-TUMOVE VI. A BARONIBUS HERETICIS wood From Regnum Anglia etiam obtimes, TVM ILLVM CITO PRIO-REM RELIGIONEM REVOCATURUM ESSE: quandoquidem non folim MARIA EIVS MATER morient vernin REX IPSE GALLIARYM SYMMOPORE EIRELT-GIONEM CATHOLICAM COMMENDARINT, &c. ve now respectived simolt verbation out of "Thomas Campanella, (who fuggested it against King James to alienate the English De Monarchia from him, & keep him from the Crown) & very freshly by the Hilp. c. 25. Anchors of The True flate of the Cafe of the Common Wealth of c. p. 48, 492 objected against the present King of Score and royal iffue, to deprive him and them from the Crowne of England, and engage the whole English Nation against their Title, this Hispan . c. to velt it in some other Family in greatest power.) Or if these 25. projects thould fail, then by dividing m into many Kingdoms (c) Seewasfous or Republicks, diffinitione from mother; and by forwing the feeds Quodlibets, p. of Schisms, and making alterations and innovations in all Arts 286.to 332. A Sciences, and our Religion The old Plots of (b) Campanella, tween a fecular (c) Performand late deligns of (a) Cardinal Richelien, of the Priest and Lay Pope Spaniard, Jefuites, to undo fubwert our Procestans Church Gentleman, es, Kings, Kingdom and Religion as the marginal Authors irre printed at fragably evidence yer all visibly fet ou foor, yes, openly purit p. 93.94.95. ed, and in a great measure accomplished by some late, may pre- (d) Conte de fent Grandes and Army Officers, who cry up themselves for Galeazzo Gualone greatest Patrons, Preservers, Deliverers, and Anti-Jesuits, do Prierato, one greatest Patrons, Preservers, Deliverers, and Anti-Jesuits, His part. 3. when they have rather been but the * Jefwites, Popes, Spani- Venetis 1648. and and other Forraign enemies instruments and factors, in all p. 175, 176. the late abanges, now models of our Government, Parlsaments & Et quidem proteinded of ormations of our laws and Rollgion, through inad quid refert an pretended refermations of our laws and Resignor, through many Mulieves (& versency, circumvention, or felf-inded respects, as many wife lefuita) prafint and godly men justly fear. For prevention whereof, I shall an hi qui prarecommend to the whole Kingdoms ferious confideration, the funt mulieribas memorable Preamble of the Starute of 25 H 8 c. 22. difco- abedient ? veting the like Plots of the Pope and our Forraign Enemies to 1.2, c.7. ruine us in former ages; and the principal remedy they pre-

feri-

feribed to prevent them for the future, in thele enfoing words In their most humble wife shewen muse your Majesty, Your most bumble and obedient Subjetts the Lords Spiritual and Tempo. ral, and the Commons in this prefent Parliament affembled: that fince it is the natural inclination of every man, gladly and willingly to provide for the surety both of bis Talle and Succession although it touch bis only private cause . We therefore, west vieluful and dreadful Soveraign Lord , rocken our felpes much more bounden to be feech and instant your Highness although we doubt not of your Princely heart and wifdons, mixed with a nasural affection to the same, to forefee and provide for the perfect furety of both you and of your most houfut Succession and bests, upon which bependeth all our joy a wealth; in whom elle is united and knit, the only weer true inherstance and title of this Realm, without any contradiction: Wherefore We your faid most bumble and obedient Subjects in this prefent Parliament affembled, calling to our mind the great divisions, which in times past have been in this Realm, by reason of several Titles precented to the Imperial Crown of the same; which sometimes, and for the most peri, ensued by occasion of ambiguity and doubts, then not fo perfectly declared, but that men might upon froward intents expound them to every mans finister appetite and affection, after their sence contrary to the right Legality of the Succession and Posterity of the lawfull Kings & Emperors of this Realm, whereof bath enfued great effulion e destruction of mans blood, as well of a great number of the Nobles as of other Subjects, and specially Inheritors in the fame. And the greatest occasion bath been because no perfect & substantial provision by law bath binmade within this realm it felf when doubts and questions have been moved, or proposed of the certainty & legality of the Succession & posterity of the Crown By reason whereof, The Bithop of Rome, & See Apollolick, contrary to the great and inviolable grants of Jurisdictions 18p (Bod immediatly to Emperours. Kings & Princes in fuccession to their beirs, bath prefumed in time paft, to invest who should pleate them to inherit in other mens kingboms a Dominiong which thing, we your most humble Subjects, both Spiritual and Temporal, bo most abbor e betest : And fometimes other forraign Princes and Potentates of fundry degrees. minding rather diffention & discord to continue in the realm. to th'utter vefolatio therof, then charity, equity, og unity, have

Nota.

Nota.

Nota.

many

1

C

.

2

ti

Ŀ

th

th

fe a

cd

naup times Supported wrong titles, wherby they might eafily facilly afpire to the Superiotity of the fame, the continuence fufferance whereof deeply confidered a pondered, were to pangerous and perillous to be luffered any longer within this Realm, e to much contrary to the unity, peace and trangullity of the fame, being greatly reproachful and diffenourable to the whole Realm. In consideration wheref your faid most hume ble and obedient Subjetts, the Nobles and Commons of this Realms calling further to their remembrance, that the good, unity peace, and wealth of this Realm, and the succession of the Subjects of the fame, Most specially e principally above all woodly things, Nota. confilleth and refleth in the certainty and furety of the procreation a policrity of your Dighnels, in whole most royal perfon at this present time, is no manner of doubt or question, Do therefore most humbly befeech your Highnes, &c. to declare the establishment of the fuccessio of your royal posterity in the Imperial Crowns of this realms as he and they did by this & other succeeding acts of Parl, & in I Elia e.3. & 1 fac, c.1, to prevent the like civil wars and mischiers for succeeding ages, now revived, promoted by the Pope, Jefuits, & Foraign Popish Princes to work our ruine.

Certainly, who foever shall feriously ponder the premises, with these paslages in william watfons Quodlibers concerning the Jefuits, (e) 1. That fome (e) Quodlib. of the Jefuits fociety bave infinuated themselves into all the Princes Courts of ar. 4. P.65.41 chriftendom where some of their Intelligencers reside, and fet up a secret count fel, of purpose to receive and give intelligence to their General at Rome, of the fecrets of their Soveraigns, and of all occurrents in those parts of the world, which they distatch to and fro by fuch cyphers, which are tothem (elves beft, but commonly only to themselves known, so that nothing is cone in Eag-

land, but it is known at Rome within a month after at least, a Nota reply made back as occation is offered, to the confequent overthrow of their own natural Country of England, and their native Princes and Realms, by their unnatural Treasons against them; that so the Jesuits might be those long gowns, which should reign and govern the Island of Great Britain. To which I shall add that of Rob: Twiner an English Jesuit, in his Epiffles. printed at Ingolftad, An. 1584. Ep. 19. Volui irrepere, volui irrumpere in intimas Aulas brincipum; volui videre omnia, ut ad Jufitie normam praclare exigerem. Vix caperam obire Principu Aulas, cum viderim Rareticeru illum Mundum ADMINISTRARI A STULTIS, oc. with that of Hospinian, Historia Jesuitica J. 3. p. 148. That the Jesuits are so subtil, vigilant, bold, laborious, and indued with such a faculty of flattery, infinuation, acting and burting in Princes Courts, that they exactly discover, know, and fish out all their fecrets, (which they reveal to their Superiors, the Pope and Spaniard) and alone rule all things in them : fo that the Courts of Europe are more griebouffy infelled afflided by the Jefuites, than the Court of Pharaoh was of old by the Agyptian Frogs. And may we not (f) Quodibets then juftly fear our new Court hath been as much restered and infest-p.39. 209,222

234, 305, 300 2. (f) That the Jesuites hope and endeavour to have England, Scotland 307, 309.

ed by them of late years, as our old Court heretofore ?

To the truly Christian Reader,

and treland under them , to make thefe Northein Islands a Important 1: Land of Jefuites, and one Jefuitical Monarchy; and to infeoffe themselves by beak or by crook In the tohole imperial Dominione of areat Britain with the remainder over Tothett Corpo: ration, or puni-Fathers succeeding thom, as heir's specially in their fociety, by a frace of perpetuity : Butting all the whole Blood Royal of England to the Formidon, As but Befrs general in one Previcament rogether, as now they have done.

3. (4) That the fessies have Magistracy, Kings, Magistrates, Ministers, Priesthood, and Priests in high contempt; publishing many standarous, feditious, 16, 17, 42, 45, trajecrous, and infamous (peeches, libels, and books against them, so render 50, 283, 284, them edieus and comemptible to the People, full of Plots, exasperations at the 332, 333, gainst the Chunch and Commonwealth, like rebellious Traytors, to bring all into an uproor, that they may have all countries, Kingdoms, Governments, Suc-

ceffions, States, Inhabitants, and all at their pleasure.

4. That the (b) Jefuises have taught the people (in order to get England un-Lay Gentle- der their power, and in order to God or Religion, as they file it;) That Subjetts are bound no longer to obey wicked or beretical Princes and Kings de-(b) Quo dlibets fledling from the Catholick Religion, and drawing others with them, but till they be able by force of arms to refift and depose them. That the popular multi-11, 286, 287, tude may upon these grounds, when they think meet, place and displace their see the Right Princes and chief Officers at their pleasure, as men may do their Tenants at will, birelings, or ordinary Servants, putting no difference in their choice Moon any Right or Title to Crowns or Kingdome, by Birth or Blood or otherwife, then as thefe Fathers (forfooth) Ball approve st, By this all things must be wrought and framed, conformable to opportunities of times and occasions; as for example. The people must have a right and interest in them, and to doe what they list in choice of their Kings and Supream Governours, til they have fet such a person or ssurper in the Crown as they for their ends have designed; and then the times and occasions shanging, when fu h a one is felled in the Throne, the former doctrine and practifes must be holden FOR A MISTAKING; yet fuch, as feeing it cannot be bolpen, the people must beware herafter of attempting the like again. By this a check must be given to the publishers of such paradoxes, (when they have accomplished their designed ends,) after that a dispensation procured for the Offenders , and then all shall be well ever after; till a new opportunity for their further advantage.

5. That the(i) fefuits by abfurd equivocations, counterfeited per juries, Sacriledges, and confenage, become all things to all men, that they may gain all; as to be Seminary Priests amongst Seminaries; Secular Priests, among Seculars; Religious men, among Religious; Seditious men among Seditious; Factious Spania ds amongst Spaniards; ENGLISH TRAYTORS AMONG TRAYTORS; SCOTISH VILAINS, AMONG SCOTS, &c. and an ong ft all thefe, to dany and affirm, to object and answer, to swear and farwear, what foever may be a gain to them, for their pragmatical Common wealth, and lociety. We wonder then, if they transform themselves into all shapes,

and take upon them all professions now among it us

6. That the (k) Jefuits by their devices and practifes, have brought all to Machiavels rule, DIVIDE ET IMPERA, in fowing division, breeding of jedlousies, and making of hoflile firife, by opposition of King against King, State againft State, Prieft againft Prieft, Peer againft Peer , Parents againft children.

(g) Quodlibets P. 11, 12, 14, Ge, 332, 333. A Dialogue

between a fecular Prieft & man, An. 160L. 1. 295 10 312 Lurisdiction the Prelate d Prince, by 7. E. 1617

See I. E. his Treatife of the Right and Juidiction of he Pielat & Prince, prined 4616. & e-printed 1621, by the equits.) Quodlibets

Quadlibets 2, 69, and where.

children, children against parents, fifters against brothers, fervants against masters, wives against busbands, busb inds apainst wives, and one friend against another, raising up rebellions, MVRDRING OF PRINCES, making uproars every where, until they make those they dannot otherwise winne unto them, either yield to be their vaffals to live quies by them, or force them to flight, or drive them out of their wits or other .

wife plague them to death.

7. That the(1) Jesuits by their cursed positions, and machia. (1) Quodlibers villian practifes, have made religion it felf a meer political \$4.3.61,62, and atheal device; a pragmatical science of Figboys, and but an art of fuch as live by their wits, and the principles of Machiavel tanght by their Rabbies; yea, a very botch potch of omnium gatherum, religious, Secular, clergical, lascal, ecclefiaftical, piritual, temporal, MARTIAL, civil, Acomenical, political liberal mechannical municipal, irregular, and ALL WITHOUT ORDER; fo that they are not worthy to be called religious, ecclesiasticks, catholicks, nor temporal mechannical Christians; but rather Machiavillians, Atheists, Apostates; their course of life shewing what their study is; and that how loever they boast of their perfections, holiness, meditations and exercises, (as if they were all Superlatives, all Metaphylicians, all entia transcendentia) yet their platform is beathenish, tyrannical, sathannical, able to set Aretine, Lucian, Machiavel, yea, and Don Lucifer, in a fort to school.

Those, I say, who shall sadly ponder all these premises, and compare them with the late practifes, policies and proceedings of some swaying politicians of our age (infected likewise with this Atheistical State-Maxime, amongst others derived from the Jesuits, and Machiavillian Spanish State-Counsellers:) In Reipublica administratione, quadam LICI-TA ESSE RATIONE STATUS, alia respectu Conscientia: which " Thomas Campanella (as bad as he is) not . De Monaronly feverely centures, but thus declaims against with bigh - chia Hift, c. 32. est detestation, Qua opinione profecto N'HIL MAGIS AB- P. 297, 298. SVRDVM AVT IMPIVM ne excogitari quidem potest: Nam qui conscientia universalem suam jurisdictionem in omnes res humanas TAM PUBLICAS QUAM PRIVATAS,

Subtrabit.

Subtrabit, oftendit, SB NEC CONSCIENTIAM, NEC DE-VM HABERE, &c. Siquidem omnia fcandala Ecclefie Dei. & PERTVRBATIONES ORBIS TERRARYM, INDE ORTA SVNT: that men may do against all Laws of God and Man, their own Consciences, Trusts, Oaths, out of a pretext of the benefit, fafety of the State, & publick good, as most now do; Or, compare the with the constitution of our Church, State, Religion, publike affairs, must needs acknowledg that these pragmatical lesuits have bin very active prevalent, powerful, successful, and not only militant but triumphant, of late years amongst us, under some disguise or other: that they have dangerously poyloned us with these their Machiavillian and Atheal policies, practifes positions, and have more real Disciples, Factors, if not Totors, now amongst us, then in any former ages : And is it not high time then to endeavour to detect their persons; and prevent their dangerous designs upon us, with greatest care and diligence? Truly though most others be negligent and fearfull herein, yet that text of Ezek. 2. 6, 7. And thou fon of man, be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though bryars and thorns be with thee, and thou doft dwell among scorpsons, be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, thought bey be a rebellious bonfe. And then fall frenk my words unto them, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, for they are most REBELLIOVS; hath animated me to exonerate my conscience herein, and to say with the prophet, Ifai. 62. 1. For Zions (Englands) fake-I will not hold my peace, and for Ierusalems fake I will not reft, until the righteousness thereof po forth as brightness, and the falvation thereof as a Lamp that burneth. Wherefore, Upon serious confideration of all these Premites, and of

all those Sacred Solomn Oaths, that Proteffation Vow, League, and National Covenant, which I have formerly taken flying fill as fo many) (f) indiffeluble Obligations on my Soul, notwithstanding the ingrate, malicious, unchristian Requistals of all my former unmercinary services, Sufferings for Re-15. 4. Heb.6. ligion, Laws, Liberties, and the publique, in times of greatest Danger, recompensed only with long canfelefs, close impri-

(f) Josh. 9. 19,20. & Piak 89. 34, Pf.I. 27, 18,

Con-

Comments, injuries, affronts, loffes of all kinds, by pretended (g) When our friends and Patrons of our Liberties, as well as by professed Saviour him-friends and Patrons of our Liberties, as well as by professed Saviour him-canfeles Enemies. And notwithstanding all other Dif-hended, car-Dei, DE God couragements from the general baseness, cowardise, Sottish- ried away. ofa nels, flavishness, degenerated Spirits of the whole Nation, prisoner, and and their strange fearfulness even publiquely to own, much like to be cruand their strange fearfulness even publiquely to own, much cified, all his less cordially, to affift, defend, (according to the fixth Ar. Disciples for-100 ticle of the Covenant) those few couragious Patrons who fook him, and have hazarded their Lives, Liberties, Limbs, Eftates, fled, and Peter and all earthly comforts for the publique defence of our denyed him with an oar Religion, the Laws, Liberties, Priviledges of our Kingdom, with an oath, Church, Parliament, against the old and late avowed sub to 75. And at verters of them, whose very (g) Company, visits the gene- Pauls first aprality of their former friends and acquaintance have decli- pearance bened, (as if they had some plague fores on them;) not on- fore Nevo, no ma stood with ly during their late restraints, but likewise fince their in him, but all largements out of them, (enough to perswade them men forsook never to write, speak, act, or suffer any thing more, him, I pray God it be not never to write, ipeak, act, or lutter any thing more, more for fuch ingrate, unworthy Creatures, but rather to put laid to their their helping hands, to make them and their Posterities charge, 2 Tim. flaves for ever.) I have yet once more, out of pure zeal, 4.9.16. And fo love, conscience towards my native Country, adventured it is now with my life, liberty, and decayed effate, (confidering the lawless most publike mest and Danger of the times, not the justice and good- ufferers.

2011 of the Cammon Caule I plead Y for the percessary de- Zepht 2, 1. nels of the Common Canfe, I plead) for the necessary de- | Zepht 2. 1. fence of the Fundamental Liberties, Franchises, Lawes, majorem tem-Rights, Parliaments, Priviledges, and Government of our porisfui parte enslaved Nation, (though every way "unworthy to be in rebus priva-beloved by God, or men of noble spirits) in this Seasona- its curandis ble, Legal, Historical Vindication and Collection; wherein publicam nibil I have with all boldness, faithfulness, without the least fear detrimenti ex or flattery of any Mortals or created powers whatloever, bac sua negliargued, evinced, maintained my own particular, with the posse putter, sed whole Nations publique right and inheritance in them, (of aliquam aliwhich few or none take any care, but only of their own um effe existiprivate gains, eafe, fafety, though with the † Publike ru. mat qui R'mine) and endeavoured (as much as in me lies) to preferve ciá, pro scripto perspiciat. Itaa endem omnium privatorum opinione universam Rempublicam perdi, non animaterist. Thucidides H.ft. 1. 1. pag. 110.

W-

re-

or efe

ns,

2-

ne

it

them and our Religion from the feveral Jesuitical plots, counsels, specified in the whole Commons House Remon-

Grance of 15 December 1641 : Exalt Collettion, D. 2. to 14. of late years revived, and more vigoroufly purfued than ever, and to rescue them out of the Claws of Tyranny, and all usurping arbitrary powers, which have avowedly encroached on, yea trampled them under feet of late, more than ever the worst of all our Monarchs, or beheaded King did, though declaimed against, as the ereatest of Tyranis by some who have transcended him in his worst Regal Exerbitances. and particularly in this which the I ords and Commons in Parliament, in their * Declaration of Aug. 4, 1642, thus grievoully complained of, and objected against the Kings ill Counsellers, 'That the LAWS, were no protection or defence of any mans right, all was subject to will and power, which imposed WHAT PAYMENTS THEY THOUGHT FIT, to drain the Subjects puries, and supply THOSE NECESSITIES, which their ill counsel had brought upon the King, and gratify luch as were in-'strumental in promoting most ILLEGAL and OPRES-SIVE COVRSES. Those who yielded and complied were countenanced and advanced, all others difgraced and kept under, (and are they not fo now, as much as then?) that fo their minds made poor and bafe, ? as they were never fo poor and base as now) 'and THEIR LIBERTIES lost and gone (as they were never fo much as now) they might be ready to * LET GO THEIR RELIGION whenfoever "Are they not e it should be resolved to alter it, which was, and still is, the GREAT DESIGN, and all the rest made nie of as infirumental and subservient to it. Upon which confideraver ? & have tion they thus concluded that Declaration, Therefore we nor thousands the Lords and Commons are resolved, to expose our lives and fortunes for the defence and maintenance of the true Religion, the Kings person, honor and estate, the power and priviledge of Parliament, the just rights and liberty of

the Subject, And we do hereby require all those who have any sence of piety, honor or compassion, To HELP. A DISTRESSED STATE, especially SVCH WHO

* Exact Coll D. 492- 497 . 494.

now more ready to let it go, than edone it?

HAVE

HAVE TAKENTHE PROFESTATION, and are bound in the same dury with us unto their God, their King and Country to come in to their aid and affiffance.

That which hath not a little encouraged me hereunto, is not only this their publick call, but likewife this memorable passage, wow, processation of the Lords and Commons afsembled in Parliament, in their printed (b) Declaration in (b) Exact col. answer to his Majeffies of Ottober 23. 1642. Which I fear p. 650, 659, most of them since in power have quite forgotten; and 660. therefore I befeech them now ferioully to remember it. Though we know very well, there are too many of the Gentry of thu Kingdom, who to fatisfy the LVSTS OF THEIR OWN AMBITION, are content, like Efan, TO SELL THEIR BIRTH-RIGHT, AND CARE NOT TO SVB-MIT THEMSELVES TO ANY ARBITRARY AND UNLIMITED GOVERNMENT, fo they may FOR THEIR OWN TIME PARTAKE OF THAT POW-ER, to trample and infult over others: (And have not, are not some of these declarers and censures such themfelves?) vet we are affured, that there are of the Gentry many worthy and true hearted Patriots, (but where are those many now?) who are ready to lay down their 'lives and fortunes, and of late have given ample testimony thereof, for maintenance of their Lawes, Liberties, and Religion; and with them and others of their refolution we shall be ready to live and die. (But how many of these Declarers have made good this publike engagement? yea, have not some of them been, and still are more ready to secure, seclude, disoffice, imprison, kill, flay any such true-hearted Patrons, as I have felt by sad experience, than to live and die with them?)' And we must own it as our duty, to ule our best endeavors, that the meanest of the Commonalty may enjoy their own Birth-rights, Freedom and Liberty of the Laws of the Land, being *equally entituled thereto with the greatest Subject. I . Nota. trust therefore the greatest Grandees in late or present power, next er will nor can be offended with me, and that all the Nobility, Gentry, Commons, and true-hearted Pa-

e

e

0

e

crons in the Nation, who bear any love to the Laws, Li-

Liberties, Freedom of the people, for which their Ancestors and they have fo long, fo floutly contended heretofore, and lately with our Kings; will live and die with me in this their Vindication and Defence, against any of their fellow-Subjects, who shall endeavor to subvert or deprive them of the full and free enjoyment of all or any of them, according to this Engagement and Declaration; Wherein there are these further observable passages, relating to the Parliaments priviledges and its Members, which I defire our Army-Granders, who impeached, secured, secluded my felf with other Members of the last true Parliament, levied war against and forcibly dislolved it; with the Contrivers of our late New-Modelled Governments, would ferioully ponder; who in common justice must be content to be as freely told of and reprehended for their * frands, faults in print (where the publike and every mans private interest, Avantia profi- Right, Liberty, Security, is concerned) as they have cenfured others, as well their Superiors, as Equalls, oft in print, though perchance leffe peccant than themfelves (i) in that they object against them. (k) For the matter of his Majesties raising an Army against the Parliament (wherein many Papists, Priests, Jesuites were imployed) and taking away the priviledge thereof, we shall refer it to the judgement of every ordinary capacity, whether it be void of fense to lay, that this War is raifed against the Parliament; But the truth is, that it is not a few persons, but the Parliament it felf, is the thorn shat lies in these mens sides, which, heretofore when it was mont to prick them, was with much eafe (by a fudden difmutato nomine, folition) pulled out : But now that is more deeply fastned by the Act of Continuance, they would force it out by the of themselves power of an Army. (Hath not this been the very practise of some Army-Granders of late, here objected against the King Jefaitical and Popifir ill Counfellors?) And whofoever will perufe the several Speeches and Declarations, made upon the breaking up of former Parliaments, fince the beginmine of his Mapefres Reign, will find, the pretences of thole unjust and illegal Dissolutions; to be grounded upon the exceptions

* Fraudes propemodu omnes at g. ly jurie ab Ambitione & cifcuntur Arift. Polit, l, 2. C. 7.

(i) See the Armies old & new Declarations against the Parliam, & Members Their True State of the Commonwealth Oc. which, is but a direct Arraignment under the name of others. (h) Exact col. P. 652, 654. 655,8cc.

t

tl

P

tl

(

tr

fe

P

70

25

20

ri

th

th

fu

el

W

tic

· d

· a

exceptions against some particular Members under the name of a few factious and feditious perform : for that the afortfine and wounding of the Parliament shough the fides of a few Members, is no new invention: (And hath northis been the (1) See their very Army-Officers practile, fince the first year of their declarations reign till now, to wound the last real Parliament; yea, in May, June, their own late dissolved Mock Parliaments since, through in Novemb. the fides of a few corrupt Members, or a corrupt Majority Decemb. Fan, in the House, as all their Printed (1) Declarations upon 1648. An. their diffolutions atteft. And is this then no crime? or no 1652, & 1653. Tofmitteel practife in them, though such in the late(w) King & their True and his ill Counsellors?) And for the facisfaction of all indiffer case of the rent men, that that Waris raifed against the Parliament we Commonwealth. Chall refer them to former Declarations, iffued out in His of England, Majesties name, being so many invectives and groundlesse &c. p. 4. to accusations, not against particular Members only, but against with some othe Vote and proceedings of both Houses. (And are not ther Papers many of the Armies Declarations in 1647, and 1648, yea, & Speeches the late Pamphlet of some present Granders mintituled, (m) Exact A True State of the Cafe of the Commonwealth of England, coiled. p. 3, Printed 1654, Such? let them now then fee whence 4 to 18. they took their pattern, even from the beheaded Kings (n) Exact col. (n) Jesnited will Counsellors, whose steps they exactly P.3.4, to 16. (n) Jesnited will Counsellors, whose steps they exactly 651,652,653. track in this:) But of the truth were, as their Declaration Nota. faces in this fample, That this Army is raifed to force some (v) (o) If one particular Members of this Parliament to be delivered up, Member suffer upon that graund would it follow, that the same is levied Members suffered memb against the Parliament. For it cannot be denied by any inge-fer with it. nious man, but that the Parliament by their (p) inherent 1 Cor, 12. 26. rights and priviledges bath the power to judge and punish (P) See Cooks their own Members: [yet the Army Officers took upon 4 laftit.c. 1.p. them to fecure, seclude them without Charge, and their 24, 25, and 15, 16,17. 23. future New-minted Parliament Members, though only my Plea for elected by the People, must be tryed, judged by the new the Lords. Whitehall Members, ere they can be admitted to fit, Article 21 of the New Government. 7 And we have often declared to His Majeffie and the World That we are alwayes ready to receive any evidence or accusations. against

(9) Nor yet against my felf , and o. ther focused feeluded and ned Members.

against any of them , and to judge and punish them according to their demerits, yet hitherto (q) no evidence proto raife an Army to compel the Parliament to expose those long imprifo f Membersto the fury of those wicked Counsellors, that thirst for nothing more than the ruine of them and the Commonwealth . What can be more evident, than that the same is levied against the Parliament? For did they prevail in this, then by the fame reason (pray observe it) They might demand so more, and never rest latisfied until their malice and Tyrany did devour all those Members they found croffe and opposite to their lewd and wicked deligns And was not this the practice of the Army Officers, who levied a real actual War against the Parliament? They first impeached, lecluded xt. Members of the Comment-Honfe; and fome Lords foon after. An. 1647 then they feeluded other Members , by their high Declaration of Aug. 18. 1647, after that they fecured impriloned my felf, with 44 Members more, and feelinded the greatest part of the Commons House, leaving not above so or so at first fitting, who confederated with them win December 1648. within two moneths after this, they beheaded the King; then inporessed the whole Lords House, to carry on their defigns lince acted : At last they distolved their own Mock Patliaments, when they croffed their ambilious afpires : What they did in September laft fince this was first penned to those now sitting, is fresh in memory. Touching the Privileges of Parliament, which the contrivers of that Declaration in his Majesties name, (and the Contrivers of fundry . Declarations fince in the Armies name, who instated them berein.) frem to be fo tender of . and to professe all conformity unto, and deny this Army to be railed in any degree to violate: we shall appeal to the judgement of any indifferent man, how little truth is contained in this their affertion, (or in the Army Officers printed Papers to the same effect.) The Parliament is to be confidered in three feverall respects: First, As a Councell to advise. Secondly, As a

June 14. of Aug. 2 & 18. 1647 , and the Letters of Tuly 19. 1647 The Declarations of Nov. 16. D:c. 6. 1.648.

See that of

Court

Court to judge 3. As it is the body representative of the whole Kingdom, to make, repeal, or after Laws : and whes ther the Parliament bath enjoyed its priviledges in any of chele respects (under the Army-Officers and powers, as well

at late King) let any that hath eyes open judge.

For the first, We dare appeal even to the Conftienees of the Contrivers themselves, (and to the confciences of the Army-Officers, Souldiers, and Whitehall men themselves) whether matters of the highest importance, witness all the publick proceedings against the late Parliament, King, Peers, Government; the Warns with Scotland, Holland; their new Magna Charta, repealing the old, Encituled, The Government of the Commonwealth of England, Scotland and Ireland, wherein they take upon them fuch an Omnipotent Soveraign power, as, To pais a decree upon the wavering humors of the people, and to fav to this Nation (yes to Scorland and Ireland too,) As the Alwighty bimfelf faid once to the unruly Sea, " Here Ball be " Job 38. 11. the bounds, hitherto shall thou come and no further, as some of them most arrogantly, if not blasphemously publish in princes all the world in their True State of the Cafe of the Commenwealth, p. 34. Their making of new binding Laws and Ordinances, repealing old Laws and Statutes in and by pretext of this Instrument, out of Parliament, as their manifold Whiteball Folio new Edicts, amounting to near 700 pages attest) have not been agitated and determined (in and by the Army-Officers, General Councel, and other unparliamentary Juncto's,) was ably wirhout, but contrary to their Advice, (and Votes too;) and whether private unknown Councels (in the Army, Whitehall, and eliwhere, yea the private Councels, Plots, conspiracies of Issuits, of Forraign Popish and Spanish Agents) have not been hearkned unco, approved and followed, when the Fuithful and wholfom advice of the great Counfet bath been founded inegletted (by the Army Officers and their Confederates.) And yet none can deny, but it is one of the Principle ends why a Parliament is called, Fo Consult the great Affairs of the Church and State. And what miferable effects and fad events, this neg-122

e

3

h

d

e

ń

ď

1

is

10

23

V.

al

h

N.

11

u

lect of the great Councel, and preferring of unknown and private Councels before it, hath produced, let the prefent Diffractions of this Kingdom bear witnesse, (with all the bloody, unchristian Wars, Taxes, Oppressions, Destrations, fince the Armies force upon the King Members Houses Anno 1647. and 1648. tothis profest sime.

Concerning the Second, it fafficiently appears by the making the Kings Court, by the Force and Power of the Kings Armys the Santtury and rafuge of All forts of Delinquents against the Parliament and Kingdom, and protesting and defending them from the Inflice thereofe and by admiroing fuch to bear places of great must in the Army, and to fland in defiance of the Parliament and the Authority thereof sand is it not a far greater crime to make the Parliaments Army it felf, a Delinquent against the Parliament and Kingdom, the fanctuary of such Delinquents against both, and to continue such Officers in places of greatest trust in the Army who have levied actual war against the Parliament, feeluded, fecured members of Parliament, kept divers years under their armed guards in defiance of the Parliament, without any particular Charge or Impeachment, refufing to release them, even when the Serjeant was fent as first from the House it felf, to demand the Members (eifed?)

By all which it is apparent, how our Privledges have been torn from us by piece-meals, from time to time. And me might mention many paffages, whereby they were endeacoured to be pulled up by the root, and totally subverted. As the attempt to bring up the late Army from the North to force Conditions upon the Parliament : His Majeffirs Letters and Commands to the Members of both tronfes (which found abadience in a great many) to attend bem at Tork, and fo, By depriving the Parliament of their Members, deftroy the whole Body: (And was not the actual twice bringing up of the Parliaments own Army, by the Army Officers, against the Parliament it felf, to impeach, secure some principal Members of both Houses; seclude the Majority of the Commons House, suppress the whole House of Lords; break off the Treaty, behead the King (the

* And are they not fo now, almost past hopes of any future re-planting?

and all Zealow Protestant Freemen of England.

The Head of the Portlament) against the Parliaments "Modus tenen-lotes, after the Government, some conditions on the Parllament it felf, to omit che 1 2, 20, 34, 32, 37, 38, 39 Ar Inftic, c, 1 ricles of their New Government, with the sectading of all the Members lately admitted by Armed Souldiers, till they took a New Engagement, and keeping out all others) a taking of the Privileges of the Parliament from them all by Whole fale, and a more desperate pulling up by the Roses, and total Subversion of all the Priviledges and whole Body of the Parliament, than this objected against the Northern Army, or the Kings Jefuitical ill Councel of) Which is enough to prove the vanity of the Contrivers of that Declaration fund of the Army Officers too) to feed themselves with hope of belief. That the Priviledges of Parliament are not Violated . but intended to be preferred, with all due ab fervance.

Concerning the Allegation, That the Army raised by the Parliament, is to murder the KING, (oft alledged by the + Exact Coll. * King and bis Party, in many princed PROCLAMATI-p. 550. 595. ONS Declarations before and after this here mentioned) 321,322, 364. We hoped the Contrivers of that Declaration, on any that pro- 618. 894, 895. feffed but the name of a Christian, could not bave fo intle cha- 919, 920. rate and the same of a Constitute of the same of the s weeds know, the * Protoffacion taken by every Member of 28 39.116. both Honfes (and Army Officers 200) whereby they promise 117. in the presence of Atmighty God, TO DEFIND HIS MA- who took it, JESTIES PERSON. The Promife and Protestation made remember by the Members of both idoules upon the nomination of their violatithe Earl of Effer to be General, and to live and die ons of it, & with him; wherein is expressed; THAT THIS ARMY repent, See Exact WAS RAISED FOR DEFENCE OF THE KINGS Collect. p. PERSON, 'Our off, earnest, and most humble Address 497, 498. to his Majesty to leave that desperate and dangerous Army coc. A requell inconfident with any purpole to offen the least violence to His Perfon, which heth! and * eyer thall be dear unto as in the ling of such be Deidart

And concerning the amputation dail to our Charge, of Rainy of these fine this Army, to Alter the whole Frame of Govern- Remonment and E ftablished Laws of the Land, (which the King ftrants ?

* Was this ve-

nt

he ٠,

n-

4

71

ts

6-

ch

.

ad

Pa.

nd

ac.

t,

TS

It,

m

16

d.

h

25 15 48

1

e

h,

le le

Exad Coll P.262, 282. 284.10 289. 297,298,490. 414.500, 502, 404, 514,517 521, 522,526 \$28, 530,531, \$34. 550,551, 554, 558, 561, 564, 574. A Collection, p.

117.452, 453.

and his party t frequency objected in print) we fail need give so when Aufwer but this v. That v the Army Raried by the Parliament is to no other end, but for the Prefervation of his Maichtes Person, to Defend themselves, the Laws of the Land, and the true Protestane Religion. After which. they there and elighere conclude. And by this time (we doubt not] but every man doth plainly differn through the Mask and Vilard of their Hypocrafie, what their (the Kings ill Counfels) delign is, To Subject both King and Parliament and Kingdom to their necdy Ambitious, and Avaritious Spirits, and rothe violent Lawe Martial law, of Governing the People by guards and by the Souldiers

But alas for grief, how fuperlatively have many of the

Army Officers, and their confederace members (though them, and both Houses Faiths, Trusts, intentions, ends in railing the Army, in every of their particulars? How have they werified, jultified the Kings Declarations, Jealoufies, concerning the Parliaments Army, in every point, here (and * eliwhere) disclaimed by both Houses? How have they exceeded, our acted the Kings Jefinical Counfellers, and most desperate Posith Army, in wiolating, subverting both the Parliaments (Priviledges, Members and Parliaments themselves, together with our * Fundamental Dans, Liberties, Government; for whole prefervation they were only railed, paid? How have they purfued the Kings and his worft foliaired Counfellers footsteps in all the charges here objected against them by both Houses, in relation to the Parliaments priviledges, Members, Constitution, Rights, Laws, to their utter lubversion, dissolution, and waged war against them? And dockness over man plainty discern through the Mank and his food of short Hypacrific. (toute both Hou-les expressions yehrs their design to just the same with that here objected by the Parliament to the Kings ill Jesuited Counsellers, and Popill army; even to Subject both King. Parliament and Kingdom, to their needy cambitious, av aritious

Spirits; and to the minlest Lines; marfbal Law, of Governing

Exact Coll. P. 688,689. 696, 697.

* So filed, Exact Col. p. 4.12.34.61. 243. 262.321 500, 502. in the Decl. of the Lords & Commons concerning His Majeflies Proclamatio. lune 6. 1642. P.4. befides the authorities in the richap.

the

the People (ves Parliaments themselves) by Guards, and by the Sanddiers? and By Conquelt to effablish an absolute limited power over the Parliament and good Subiects of this Kingdom; as the Houses * elswhere thrice ob- * Exact Coll. jected against the late King, his Army and party : being the p. 617. 631, very design (as many wisemen sear) of the 27 Article of 730-their New Government; to settle a constant Annual revenue for the maintenance of 20000 Foot, & 10000 Horse and Dragoones, (to be alwayes constantly, kept up Winter and Summer, without disbanding or diminution) for the Defence and Security of England, Scotland, and Ire-Land? Which must henceforth be kept under by Mercinary Forces, to guard of Protectors, when as the * Heathen Poet * Horac affures us, Integer vite Scelifg; purus, non eget Mauri jaculis nee aren : much less our English Nation, ever formerly fecured by their own unmercinary Militia of the Trained Bands, and those Lords and Gentlemen who hold their Lands by Knight-fervice. O that they would now in the name and fear of God (as they tender the eternal falvation of their Souls, the honour and priviledges of all future Parliaments, the ease, welfare, settlement of our Nation) Lav all this most feriously to their Hearts, and make it a matter of their greatest lamentation, and repentance ! Besides this, have they not fallissed that memorable * late p.686, to 739. ment Novemb. 2. 1642. in Answer to bis Majesties (well worthy perufal now) and made good (both for the time past, and all succeeding Parliaments, whiles there shall be any standing Army in England able to over-power them) all the odious , scandalous positions , in relation to the English Parliament, its Members and priviledges (deduced from the Kings Declaration, only by inference, but disclaimed by the King) summed up by them, in the close of that R. mon Strance; and published in these entuing terms, as will evidently appear, if applied to the Army, and their Generall Connect of Officers, by adding or exchanging their names, only for the Kings in a parenchesis? policin mile

Exact Col.

10 17

t. " That the King (the "Asmy, General and their Goneral Councel of Officers) when he pleufolds may declare Exact coll. . 729. see their De the Major part of buth Houses, (which is all forts clarations & Papers of Ane, publicks doth, year ought of right to overfrag the Minarely, & their Votes to be firm and binding to all men, as trifferte 7.1647.Dcc.7. & Fan: 3.1648 him elf relolves;) a faction of Malagnant, Schifmatical, and where they ambitions Perfans : fo this all Parliaments that have been thus Declare beretofore and SHALL BE HEREAFTER, AND and brand ALL LAWS MADE IN THEM, may by this means them. "Quo d pluri- c be called in question as pleasure; (yea noticed and repealed batumque fue- for ever, as some former Parliaments have been, when held rit, id in OM- and over-awed by armed somet, or undalg eletted packed, fum-NIBUS RE-moved without Lewfull Anthority, or some of the Mom-BUS-PUBbers forcibly feeluded, as you may read at large in the Sta-LICIS VA LET. In O tutes of 21 R. 2. C. 11, 12, 16, 17, 18 1 H. 4. C. 2. 1 H. liearchia enim 4. Rot. Parl. n. 22, 23, 36, 48, 66, 70. 113. 39 H. 6. C. 1.& & Ariflocratia, 17 E. 4.0. 7. worthy the ferious perulal of our prefent & Democratia, Grandees, and all illegitimate Parliaments, where they quod corum qui Rempubli- may coad the fatal end of all new unparliamentary projects. laws, devices, wherein many now fo much glory, as if they cam gerunt, MAJORI would continue firm for ever : when as in a few years PARTIS. space, they will all probably prove nulticies, be for e-PLACUEver reverled; yea, branded to polierity, as most pernicious RIT, i.e.RA presidents. THM AC FIRMUM. 2. That his Majesty (the Army and their General Coun-Politicorum 1 4. c. 8. See 33 H. 8. c.

cel) may declare what is the known Law of the Land, against the judgement of the Highest Court, and confequently of all his Courts: So that the fafety and right of King and people, and THE LAW IT SELF must depend upon his Majellies (the Army, General, and their Coun-

cels) pleafure. That as the King bath a property in his Townes,

27.

they do.

Forts and Kingdome to be from Arms and their General "Which now (Councel) may " dispose of cham as he pleaseth; and the Reprefentative body of the whole Kingdom may not intermedle in discharge of his Majesties I the Armies, Generals, Councell) truft, though by the advice of evil Councellers they fee it diverted to the hazard of the publique peace & fafery of the Kingdom. s. That

That his Majelty the Army, General, and their Cour- "See their im-(of) or any other person, may upon suggestions and pre-peachment of cel) or any other perion, may upon juggenious and pre-the xi. Mem-tences of Treason, Pelony, or breach of peace (or of bers, & the their Trufts, a fourth * Army nowh minted cause) Take humble Anthe Members of Parliament, without giving latisfaction fwer of the to the House, whereof they are Members, of the grounds Gen. Councel to the House, whereof they are members, of the grounds & Officers of of fuch fuggestion or acculation, and without and against the Army, &c. their confent (as in the case of the late secured, secluded Jan. 3, 1648. Members, and their two Jungo's since) farber may Dif- Have they member a Parliament, when they please, and make it not lately done fo fince what they will, when they will, this was pen-

6. That wholoever hall follow the King (Army, Gened, as wellweral and their Councel,) in the wars (against the Par- as heretoliament) though it were to destroy Laws, Liberty, Re-fore? ligion, the Parliament it felf, and the whole Kingdom : yet he shall be free from all crime or punishment. And that on the other fide, to oppose by force any such force. though in the most Legal way, and by authority of the: Representative body of the whole Kingdom, is to leavy war against the King (Arm), General) and TREASON (within the Letter of 25 E. 2. or of their new Knacks fince:) So our Lands, Liberties, Lives, Religion, and Laws themselves, Whereby all the Rights both of King and Repple are due to them, and preferred for them shall be at the fole will and pleafure of the Prince (Army, General, and General Conncel of Officers, in their new High Courts of In-

O confider, confider feriously by these particulars, to what a fad, low, despicable condition all English Parliaments are now for ever reduced, and their priftine antient Priviledges, Honor, Freedom, Power, violently ravished from them by the late Army practifes, violences, and rebellious infolencies against them, never to be parallel'd in any age; which hath really verified this clause in the Decharation of both Houses, * August 4. 1642. objected a- * Exact coll. gains the King and his popish Army, in relation to the P. 496. Parliaments Army, purpolely railed, commissioned, & engaged for their defence. That if the King (by his Army) may

justice, or other Martial Judicatories, as now they are.)

* And are they not fo Joft now ?

may force this Parliament (as the Parliaments Army both forced and diffolved it) they may bed fare well to all Parliaments, for ever receiving good by them; And it Parliaments be " loft, they (the People) are loft, their Laws are loft, as well those lately made, as in former times ALL WHICH WILL BE CVT IN SVNDERWITH THE SAME SWORD, NOW DRAWN FORTHE DESTRUCTION OF THIS PARLIAMENT : (as we now find true by (ad experience.)

* Epiftola ad Solitariam Vitam agentes . Sir Chriftopher Sybthorpe his Reply to an by a Popish Adverfary, Dublin 1625. P. 27, 28, 29

Athanasim, Bishop of Alexandria (about the year of our Lord 240.) objected this as a great crime, barbarifm, cruelty, and violation of the priviledges of Councels, to the Arriva Emperour Constanting. 'That whenfoever he called a Councel or Assembly of Bishops, it was but Answer made for a thew : For he would not permit them to be guided by the Ecclefiastical Canons, but his Will alone must be their only Canon. And when they advised him, not to Subvert the Ecclesiastical order, nor bring the Arrian Herefie into the Church of God, he would neither hear, nor permit them to fpeak freely; but grievoully bending his brows (if they had spoken cross to his designs) and SHAKING HIS SWORD AT THEM, COMMAN-DED THEM TO BE TAKEN AWAY. Whereupon be the infere. What Liberty for perswasion, or place for advice is there left, when he that contradicteth, shall for his labour lose either his Life, or his Country? Why hath the Emperour gathered fo great a number of Bishops, partly terrified with threats, partly inticed with promifes, to condescend, that they will not communicate with Athanafine? And Hilary Bishop of Poilton Ann. 360. in his first Book against this Tyrannical Arrian Emperour Constanting, thus censures his violent proceedings of this kind, to the subversion of the freedom and priviledge of Councils and their members. Thou garbereft COUNCILS. and when they be fout up together in one City, thou TERRI-FIEST THEM WITH THREATS, THOU PI-NEST THEM WITH HVNGER, I HOU LAMEST THE M WITH COLD, (as the Army Officers did the fecluded I

fecluded Members 6 and 7 Decemb. 1648. when they thut them up all night in Hell, on the bare boards without beds in the cold, and kept them falling all the next day at Whitehall, til 7 a clock at night) Thou depraveft them with Diffembling : O THOU WICKED ONE, what a mockery dost thou make of the Church and Councels? Only Dogs return to their Vomit; and thou compellest the Priests of Christ to sup up those things which they have disgorded, and commandeft them in their confessions, to allow that WHICH BEFORE THEY CONDEMNED. What Bishops hand haft thou left innocent? What tongue haft thou not forced to falshood? Whose heart hast thou not brought to the condemning of his former opinion? Thou haft subjected all to thy will year to thy violence. And have not fome fwaying Army Officers, by their frowns, menaces, frauds, Swords, open force upon the Parliament and its Members, beyond all the presidents in any ages, done the like, and exceeded this Arrian Tyrant herein? And is it not then high time for all friends to Parliaments to protest and provide against such detestable, treasonable violences for the future, destructive to all Parliaments, if permitted, or filently pretermitted without question, exemplary censure, righting of the imprisoned Members, orany provision to redresse them for the future? Our prudent Ancesters were so carefull to prevent all

violence, force, arms, and armed men, in or near any places where Parliaments were held, to terrifie, over- * See the Deawe, or disturb their proceedings or Members; * That See the De-in the Parliament of 7 E. 1. (as you may read in Rassals the Lords and Abridgement, Armour, 1. Provision was made by the King, Commons, by common confent of the Prelates, Earls, and Barons, by a ge- fune 6. 1642. neral att, That in all Parliaments, Treaties and other concerning Assemblies, which should be made in the Realm of this Statute. England FOR EVER, every man shall come without Force, and without Armour, well and peaceably to the honour of the King, and of the peace of him, and of his Realm, and they together with the Commonaltv of the Realm upon folemn advise, declared, That it belonged to the King, and his part it is by his Royal

and to punish them which them was and to punish them which them was and plage of the Realer And hereunto may to the Laws and plage of the Ring as their Soveraign Lord to the Laws and the King as their Soveraign Lord at all fealons when need thall be. Heren he Law and Cuttom of the PARLIAMEN did at the beginning of every Parliament, make a forci-ill Proclamation, Prohibiting the hearing of Arms of weapons, in or near the places, where the Pallia-ment fate, under pain of furtiting all they had; Of which there are fundry prefidents used by Sir Babrard Cask in his Margin; whereof I shall transcribe but one (which he omies) and that is 6 E. J. Rot. Parliament s. 3.
3. Because this before these days, at the Parliaments and Comilels of our Lord the King, Debates, Mots and commotions have eilen and been moved, for that? bave come to the places where Parliaments have been foundationed and affembled, armed with privy court of place. narresting of James and Miles to the Lagrand Confe and Miles Control C we by which the businesses of our Lord the King and Realm have been impeached, and the great men which we come thather by his command, have been affrighted. Our Lord the King, willing to provide remedy shall such a fairly, desendeth, that no man of what hate or condition soever he be, spen pain of forfessing that is may farete, with King, so the few armed with that if the comment with the fairly armed with the fair ems, by which the b fineffes of gui Lord the King and n the Suburbs thereof; we say place area the fac-man yet within the Polace of WEST MINSTER y place was the find Polace of WEST MINSTER er the forestale pains except only such of the Kings men

is not the Horfe and Foot in cr near luch pla ces to affrigh and overawe Parliaments nd their Violation of this Law Pro clamation. Law and Cu it m of all English Parliaments, fit to be redref-

o keep the peace within the trid places a and that keep the peace within the trid places a and that kings fervants, desording to the Stante and It is not the intention of our king, that any Earl, or Baron may not have his Lance brought to him in any place, but onely in the e Proclamations were made in the beginning of the thements of 9. 19, 17, 18, 10, 15 Edw 3: and fundry English Perhaments now, than ever heretofore, fince the unpresidented forces upon the late Members of both rouses, and the Parliament it felf, by the Army Officers and Souldiers, raifed to defend them from V ing at large related in my Epiftle to the Reader, before my Speech in Parliament 4 December 1648, 1 fheel not here criminally preffe, nor insist on, but referred to thereasto is However for the same letting in the Exact collidere of our Parliaments from violence; I must crave p.34. 55. 56, tiberty to inform these already Parliamentalizations, forcest, 67,68,76,77, different, 6 the these states of the state of the state 198,200, total force of his Pensioners and others, around with Parliamental only 703,729, with fonce of his Pensioners and others, around with Parliamental only 703,729.

Swords, meetly to demand but five Members thereof to be delivered up to Inflices, particularly ampeached by him of High Treefer formedayes before to we, The they had traiter of the contract of favorable fundamental Laws and Government of this Kingdome! To deprive the King who are now of his Repul power: To place over the Subjects an Arbitrary who are now this Repul power. To place over the Subjects and Arbitrary who are now that Tyranescal power. To fabrer the very Rights and heading of Publishments and by force and terrone to compete the Publishment to joyn with them in their defigite; joyn give:

Let those ob Serve this Im-

K 2

Exact Coll on the pages

nt or its Members, but our ach the freedom of their i sing Episcopacy, Church-Gererment, and the sing Revenue.) were fuch high transcendent violati-us of the Priviledges and Preedome of Parliament and infuserable injuries, as both Houses of Parliament Co. Chrys Greenman, 10 concately, and joyntly proclaimed them to all the Or fuch capitall crimes, as those who condemned and extented him for a Teapter and Tyean, have published in their Declaration of 17 March 1648 I touching the granular of their proceedings of stuff bion, and follows the Government of a Free State Wesbut King or Houfe of Lords beheading, in these very words. But ABOVE ence of it organist the English Perbaneur; a thing of that brance implies and annuary absolutor the King of England, that nothing can answer it, but his being a Portaigner; acts ther could it have easily ourchated belief, but by his supwith actions in full surfurece of the fu the Kings comming in Perion to the Haufs of Comming to felle the five Members, whither he was followed with time hundreds of unworthy debauched performs, amend with two two two and pittols, and other arms; and they attending him as the door of the House, ready to execute what the Leader should command them. Which they charged against the King; as the bigbaft of his separallel Officers; for Which they appall to all the world of indifferent was to judge, whather they had not sufficient canfe to bring him to Judice t Though peither he nor his followfront le de fred by the Florie for the breach of Privilegeand though neither the Northern Army, nor their Officers ever advanced covereds, or officed the least violence to the Houses, or white privileges, by Petition or otherwise.

*Exid Coll p-31:52:54: 66:67. and all where:

Then

cally invited, encouraged, abottod or constanaucod fever

BY AVEN HARRY IN OVE LACE TO AND AND THEORY reof (without any overly at 112 or co W THE MOVEE, and re before any hearing or trial, which the Officers or Tagetly profited in their Paper of James 15. No. 17 to their awaitate printed the frument of seconds in Othe Commonwealth of Expland. Cr. MAIL THE EVERY DEVOE THE PERONS WHO ded, advited, affilted, or abetted in any war against leffe they likve fince been in the Service of the Parlia-bent, and given figural tellimony of their good affections interents.) That he disabled, and be uncapable to be elected, or to growing Vote in the Election of any Mem-ner to ferve in the next, or in the three fucceeding trien-mal Parliaments; and all Yores and Elections given to the course, shall be null and void. And if any perion for made uncapable, that forfeit one full years value of his real effete, and one full third part of his perional effete, in case he shall give his Vote for election of Members in case he shall give his vote for election of Members o leve in Parliament : as the there adjudge; though ch selba settley linead thus to dishle, never wage the Parliaments, f the case of all the late Kings adherents and affiliants, not within the letter, but meaning of these Articles:) thei doubles those Army-Officer, Smillers,

ned and may judging it typed their good after and in this their sold after and in this their sold after an all per factors for arliaments; 12,11,22,27 quiledges, being of real English Papliaments; de higher and leverer centure than thele A mpeached Members did in their repute; or the extension must intolerally accuse and impeach in a tribut of James as, and Angust 18, 1647. (refidented in any age fince the Creation, till the hey all are by their own Verdick, inframent bled (as much as the archell Malignants and Cavellers) by the very letter of these Articles, to be electric, as give any vote for the electrom of Manhers in the form seen (accepting Parliaments); and those who have given their Votes in the late Electrons, have thereby 'forfeited at least one full years value of their real, and one full third part of their betonal estates; and deserve as high, (if not an higher) tenture, as any sequestred, or other Deliaquents condemned formerly by them, for bearing arms, sevying as abetting arms war, but only mediately against the Parliament; and as high an uncapacity to be put not only on themselves, but their males to serve in Parliament, as the Statute of at R. 2.6.6, imposed heretofore on others, for a factal less offences to secure the Members and Priviledges of all succeeding Parliaments, from such unpresidented for a all fucceeding Parliaments, from fuch unprefidenced fo cible violences, ruptures, difmembrings, diffolutions, last Parliament (ultained, by the Armies outrage and, See Exact reference against them, 'of most dangerous preliment to Collect.p. 320 mily) of which I defire to make them may tends 321, 322; 161,

The last real and * duly constituted Estall Parliament excellent con-ste had, were so deeply sensible of the dangerous destru- Parliament.

47,30,34

mounts is also and coment of the Hoofe covers one. For officers of No. 2. 64 dangered one, TOHE SO CLEAR AND A PRIVILED GEVER PARLIAMENT IS WHOLE FREEDOM THUREOF DE PETH DON'TT. 764 NO MEMBER OF ELER HOVE OF PARLIAMENT was to be presented to the present of the presented of THE SERVICE OF THE HOUSE r British of Penar, which tops in assarba has Hong sand fattifation concerning th the fact cafes they confessed, he might be arrest successed to the success of the beams, or was other Minkfers of the success only. To as he might be brought to the Corpus cum equit, and described to (after evilation or might to the Parkement; but use to be prompted and the fact of the fact of the prompted and the fact of the fact of the prompted and the fact of the f Policies designation by For Make S OF CRIMES AND ACCUSATIONS NY MEMBERS OF BOTH OR ER HOVED OF PARHAMENT MATERIATA TOYAL OF THE TRANSPORTERS BY A VERER SERVE A SVRN AND TO MAKE A (6)公司总统,第4月1日 (4)公司公司公司 halistic grand (argue) of the below displaint the second (about to the second to a pill it is um; So the whole score (middless of the MENTS DEPENDENT IN A GREAT DE HEIR PRIVILEGES, AND THE R OF THIS NATION UPON THE FREEDOM OF PARLIAMENTS, WE HAVE GOOD REASON TO Bb.

UMI

the continue of the continue of the continue of the principle of the partiament of lace years, with all the people of the principle of the partiament of lace years, with all the people of the participant of the confider of the people of the participant of the people o TO NO HAPPINESSE WITHOUT ed like Hipocrates owins, We must laugh undery, IN AND DIE TOGETHER WITH THEM.

farther to convince the Army Officers Smiligre of Now farther to convince the 20 m) Opinion the chief inte great injulice so, and affronts, contempts against the Parliament which raised them, in relation to any assists fundamental Government and chief Member of the Parliament; I shall defire them and all their confider whether federaces in cold blood, feriously to consider, whether they have not by their undatifull, violent proceenontrances of the PARLIAMENT; endeavoured (as much us in them is) to fallifie this claufe to both Plouice Declaration New, 2, 1642. Mithough they would per frende . Exast Colt. the Majoffy That there is little emfidence to be placed in p. 696. OUR THOUGHTS, SO SHALL OUR ACTIONS How much witnesse to ALL THE WORLD that TO THE it and they HONOR OF OUR RELIGION, and OF THOSE have been different on the contrivers of that Declaration, under odious let the Army officers read than we hope God will ever permit the malice of evil at leafure in Gonnethors to put in to. And although the happing officers read than we hope God will ever permit the malice of evil at leafure in Gonnethors to put in to. And although the happing officers read the of this and all Kingdomes dependent them. Video of the poor God; Yet WE ACKNOWLEDGE THAT IT DOTH SO MAINLY DEPEND TOPON HIS MA-JESTY, and THEROYALL BRANGHES OF THAT NOW.

* How much

Brack Coll. P. 730.

Lettersot

dig.s. and o

Declaracio G OF HIS OP THE PRIVILEDGES, and THE SUL MATHEIR LIBERTIES pecial Orde

parabo Armies and clish Coaftelleries like in relation to clientifices (though not un dismembres, difforce Parliament, and Jecured) to fully verified this charge in every Manicipated out falls and formation; which behin preference confinences at the time; and so largery falls on mutual define designers them to who world; at miner other, who apply that stack a thought of falls as a SSEMBLY OF REACHEROUS MEN. (They are all me. A SSEMBLY OF REACHEROUS MEN. (They are all me. A SSEMBLY OF REACHEROUS MEN. (They are all me. A SSEMBLY OF REACHEROUS MEN. (They are all me. A SSEMBLY OF REACHEROUS MEN. (They are all me. A SSEMBLY OF REACHEROUS MEN.) (They are all me. A SSEMBLY OF REACHER MEN.) (They are all me. A SSEMBLY OF REACHER MEN.) (They are all me. A SSEMBLY OF THE ME.) (They are all m of our Reference Riberte, and of the next control for cherest a to reflore, recellability if position, installed, the Province of all some particularly impaired, and engineer by their heady stolent Province and most persistent province and most persistent province and most persistent province and most persistent province and pro publikely

who raided payed and en-fair guardent affects; they do courage them at left to berray being a crue observation of "So-tartuck Tyromogram professions De Clement, 1984. SREIDIAMOVE ET IN A ELEVICOVIDAB TER PSOS EXECRERYNT Quid have feets by many interpretations of souldiers Greet Siters [et in all forcible ill Proceedings against the dom, Government, Laure and Lifed them are only beyond him Proceedings feets [et in all the chief feet] Interviews, Commissions, the that Goipel-precept given to advance themselves to a more finers. Proceedings of them even them even (f) Pial.37 7 Pial.73.3,006 Beckel, S. 115 Sand and any lor comerc

not heroick Lightly Narm, that there is fearer (1) a mas (1) of fearer (1) of re is fearce (1) a man (1) Ezek, 12, Engliffe Freemen of all Degrees, in mischriftenes High Courts of Inflice. Such a strange Charm is there in Sucrefs alone, to memmorphile Men into meet (v) tempo- (v) see aking. refine, flavish fordid feets and beafts; yes, to cause not only 10, 1, 10 12, persons truly honourable, but the very (x) Devil himself Eth, 8, 17, and the worst of beafts, to be wondred after, applauded, 4, 17, 1 Cordon direct, not only as Saints, but Gods. We read Rev. 13, 20, Rev. 9, 20, of a Manstress deformed BEAST, to about the Dragon Ephel. 2, 2, (the Devil) gave his Power, Seat and Great Authority; wherea onely the Dragon that gave bim power, but the Beaft like-write; faying Who is like anto the Beaft ? WHO IS ABLE TO MAKE WAR WITH HIM? And there was given uno him a Month freaking Great things, and blaff homies, and power was given bim to continue and make war first and two mouths: And power was given unto him to make, war with the SAINTS, AND TO OVER OME THEM; and power was given him over all Kindreds, and Tongues, an Nations. And (HEREVPON IT FOLLOWS) all that dwell upon the earth (hall worthin him, whose names are not writing in the Lambe Book of Life. And another Beaff (under thim) confed the earth and all that divel therein to fee up, the Image of this Beaff, and so nor thip it; and he capital all both front and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to engine all the mark of the Boaft in their right hand, and in their fore-boat, and to their fore-boat, and the mark of the Boaft of the fore-boat the think the think the boat the same ky,

Officers and Schlares, whiles prilioner and fee, will concluding from thence, both their saw the Goodness of their Attions; laying often and the Greeke's of their Actions; Leying of Since the Berift followers here. Who a able to make we have a And that with their genuine deductions from the Pears, which they could not reply againft; worthy Southiers and others fadded meantations.

That God may, may off-times doth nive great possible very worst and most blaiphemous of all Men Behin; I that not only over one of two, but many I may Varies, win this Text, and Day 3, 2, 2, 2, 4, 8, 4, 2, 2, 5. That such Beaff many times may, and do not on make wer with but even you can see the very size i here a

starded the Karlonian All

them

friends, flatterers did t Favourites them too;)yea, fet up images, receive their marks in their he excel them to the skies , faying , who

teast : who is able to make war with h. That fach adulations Speeches, Vanna 4. That such adulations Speeches, Janus. Practiles as Julia, Lafar, lie and fuch Arguments of Saiss fap, of the Greaterfe of Release, his Lives of the one causes, undertakings, actions, only from their profess popes, Mission Vistoria, and Successful, are the arguments practiles, mer Mylkey worldly, architalessify men; of worthippers of the Beath of Iniquity, I Deagen Of (2) Afferiant, Turky, Paper, not of the E- (4) Kingsta, I real Saints of God, What manes are written in the 33-34-35 and as East of fig; who will neither flatter, worthip, nor 13-27, 18-20 and 18-20 first worker they marky in these hands in wheath, therefore they have to be pro-united to bay, or (cl., or flatter).

That such Biaffs in power, will never want underwade or enforce Obedience and Subjection to them, even in 18.0 16.33.

y dis-hanchifements, death, lying wonders, flattering 14.0.19, 20.

rophecies Speeches, Sermons, and Hypocritical Mock- 10.24.

Therefore Power and Dominion of fuch Beat is given derived to them immediatly by the Dragon (the () () Epheliais transcess the power of the Air) only by Gode permassion, not the coprehenses; Rev. 13.2. Hol. 8-4. 2.1 lieft a. 4. 5.2. And that in weath, for the passibilities of the Leoples for and definition, greater condenses up of the beath thempelous at the Hol. 12. 11. Rev. 13. and 14. and 19. Plate 94. 23. Let. 124 & Cos achroughout Bab. & 6 . Ta Ser 7. That

Julius Cafer, Balese, his Lives of the

ers , en his P

te it and

See Mar. Kings 16, 2 Kings 14, 2. Chton, 1347 18,19,20, and our King Re-

commonly very thore; like the Bodde berefor to Months. Lev. 17... 5, which is but three years parently, half (v) I whose Color that great first Conqueror 6 torts, Suc flood and a great part of the World; this ping the IONTHS A SOVERAIGN LORD II ACE Enough some computering a note of millions ver The Asset Senate Hoofe, by the for friends in whom he reported greated for the transfer for the Tyramical Ufor satisfact, and aberraphic of their former Generalment; for endeavouring (as was impected) to make himself KING OF THE ROMANS, (though he rehe Finis of king when offered into him by M., Andaying, That Jove was only King of the Romans that to he might feem to be compelled to receive it by the per-that to he might feem to be compelled to receive it by the per-ple. (being their King before in Acid, though we have:) and for faying. That the Communicatib was too a Price of Mana, withour a dock or Subfance. Kinden visit some of orners, See Ifa. 10, and 14. lob. 20. 4, 5, 844. Pfal. 37 the People for and 72. Plat. 92. 6, 7. Ha. 17, 13, 14, 2 Chron. 33. und ferrous service by the Corneces of their came

That in conclusion such Congressing Marriag Traffe, clot-ichtending all their Power, Friends, Followers, Confe-8. That in conclusion derates, Armies, Policies, are ulually conquered, taken things Book and of faith tak from it with from the first said of the first said of the first said for the fi 14, 7cr. 30. and 51. Dec 19. 29. 20. 31. 35. 15. 16. 17. 8 9. That though they continue Conquerors and victorious for many years, and conquer no only, one, two or three, but many Kings and Kingdom; cut off not only the shaubs of their Kings, that they might not lift up a Sword against them, and their great tor, that they may not run

UMI

The second secon

(mouspremining vines) and the control of the contro

when of God, and won confideration of the read of the state of the sta

STIEVATE

Ecology of the State of State of State of State worth, or the deliments

And a plot being beginned to the their County beginned to their County beginned to their their County beginned to the their county beginned to be a property of the property beginned to the their unwards of floyed, for the prefere and all area the sheir unwards of floyed, for the prefere parameter than the for the futures of the whole the property of their prefere parameter of the whole the property of their structures of the whole the property of the prefere parameter of the whole the property of the preference of the property of the preference of the property of the property

Wherefore, feeing it neither is; nor can be reputed Traffe, Folony, Sedison, Fallion, nor any Crime at all, but tomained the bottades Day; so which our Protefacions, Cost, Linguist, Coordant, Riafon, Law Employed, out own private and the publick Interest; Safety of the Niction on private and the publick Interest; Safety of the Niction on private and every Freebone Englishman, joyntly and leverally to claim, maintain, preferve, by all jult, how maintains, publick and private wayes they may their maintains in publick and private wayes they may their maintains of Brasiliery Birls-rights, Law, Likewise, Law, after so much Blood, Fragues, Lakew space to refere them out of the hards of old and the oppressing Tyrone, and any Offence et all, but a praise-warran for many other, publickly so encourage them to this displacement of the frequency of our lendangered undermined.

(i) lastus in vita Agricola

(h.) Jer. 23

ort, in model of the control of the

) Effb. 4.

LIMI

de la company de and be had in perpetual execution in all our stree on; yea, my Bands, Blook, Back, shall (I hope) be Gods own bleffing on them, prove SEMEN EC-E, REIPUBLICAE, REGNI, LEGUM, LIBER-ATUM, AC PARLIAMENTORUM ANGLIE, in ure ages, when their carcaffes, who are publick Ene-Graver and their Souls (without fincere repentance) be furching, rearing is informal flames: nay, they shall rise up in Judgement against and condemn them before all the Tribunals in Earth and Heaven, both now, and hereafter at that Great Indiament day, when I, they, and all manking hall and must (a) appear naked, upon equal terms, (stripe (p) a Cor. s. quite of all armed guards and earthly greatness, to secure to, ii. Man. hem from being brought to Judgement) before the Tribu-15,31,32. cels and Mankind) to give an account of all the things don in the body in 17 is world, according so that I and they have done, whe there is he good or swit; When all Hyperrisical Adusts, Dif-guifes, Carval State-policies of pretended Nice fity Publick Safety, Danger, Inflice; with all other Machinvillian unrighteem Practifes to gild over the most unrighteous impious, oppressing, bloody, treasonable, persidious publications, will prove but to many Aggranateur of Political class Graing Sins, and of their eternal punishments for

o draw towards a conclusion; I shall recommend to whole English Nation, and all certial well-wishers to Prospecity, Peace, Settlement of our distracted King-ma, Churches, and endangered Religion, either in or of power, these five Considerations more, which have decoly affected my Spirit, and particularly engaged me in this. Vindertaking, for their better information, and

#12 (.4.16) Tim 4.7. 8

(2) Watform Quadibit s g. 2.332,

Nota.

to That (a) Paiber Barlow, the nayitte he and his lefaithful forery, some years fi That they have it by revolutions, the J. J. mon from God, the ORDER AND SOCIETY CHANGE emerge on the real to the Will CHANGE emerge on the Library with ALL LAWS, CUSTOMS AND ORDERS MUST ALTERED, AND ALL THINGS FURNED IN

DOWN; and that they, being the unit were that there the target the target of lefts, BY THEM, IT IS,

BHA THIS MARVENOUS CHANGE & ALTERA TION SHALL BE WAODIGHT TO GOD FOR AS FROM THE BEGINNING OF THE WORLD WAS THE

LIKE NEVER HEARD OF BEPORE TO THIS PRE-SENII And may we not then july sufped, fear, conclude that all our late drimal changer, and turning all things up-fide down in our Church, State, Kingdoms, Parliaments

were originally promoted, sontrived by the lefaires, and effected by the fedures Officers and Souldiers, as their delined infiruments? And can we thenery them up for fuch transcendent rich Mercies, Deliverances, Piedges of Gods Love and special Favours to our Kingdom, Nation; as some now Proclaim them to the world, because themselves have gained so much unrighteous Power. Treature, Postessions for the present of the changes and ruines of our Kingdom? Or shall we peremptorily deny them to be ariginally contrived, promoted by the Labors, and immediately effected, by

red promoted by the refere, and immediately effected by their feduced Instruments, bearafe they have been likewish remarks to passe by Gods own serve signs ? revolutes, in Meanth respect, or a dejected publishment of the meantfast ording times (see in Alexander publishment) at Holms to god their

5-18-212 17-8-9-11-16; 100/21-2-1/6 1/6-1 11. Exect. 17. 12.10 20, c. 43, 240 17, 1 Sant

out 2 Chron. 11. 13. 19 19 Ct 31. 20, 190. 60, 18. 7, 4 6.17. 25. 26. 27. C. 22. 4 10 13 David. 21 Ct 5. 25 10 21. 1/6. 19. 3, 3, 60. fully refolve? Surely, 10 Gods

UMI

per our Original Placers, Complete, and applications of the control of the contro 7. C. 74. 5, 6, C. 15. 8, 10 38; C. 17. 81, 224 1 Sam. 8: Sam: 1. 1. 10 17: 5-4. throughout. Hof. 1. 4. 6. 8. 4.3. 169 29. 15, 16 (10. 5, 6. 7, 8c. Alle 1. 16. 10 21, C.z. If y 29 15 16 Co 10. 5, 6, 7, dec. Alls 1. 16, to 21. Co. 1. 1 The fl. 5. 14, 15, 16. Mar. 27, 3, 4, 5 compared to either. And if we should look upon all our late Changes, Keelingtons in our Kingdoms, Geormanns, Chanck, Variations Religion, Laws, (wronght by the foliates and their toframents) as the meet wonderfull immediate Productions and Glarious Operations of God himfelf in the world, and upon the instruments imployed in them, only as Gods compressions choice Saints and Servants, accomplishing marking but his obsiderer manuschief, Providence Cannot schools to fattife their own ambition, coverousnesse. Cannot spine, blood-thirtinesse, lists) as many now proclaim them, and not as Campirature. Treacherous, Parlidon, Pernicious Maletas-Compirators, Trescherons, Perfisions, Peraicious Malejastore in the highest degree, as well as Inck Code, and Tyte, Strafford, Canterbury, or the manderest of our Service, Jacks, 18hbolists, with other Kings heretalore, and of Planes, the 3, and 4, of France, of late; there should then be no reviews. Compirators, Manderess, Sinners, Treasons, Contravers, Compirators, Manderess, Sinners, Contravers, Compirators, Manderess, Sinners, Contravers, Compirators, Manderess, Sinners, Contravers, Co the tree, Marders, Sinnes, in the world (being all perpetra-dry Gods permittive Providence) to Law, and Men to pu-ting them , and it would be so left than a distill refilling, ting against God and his Providence for any Christians, igdoms, Kings, or Loyat Subjects, to pray against, refin fe the Treatons, Murdere, Confpiracie, Vinepation, Rebel. N 2

FIDVO VEELS

the Species & Regions, at the preferring References the Princes, Comes, Completies, Noblemes, Bipon D. Paffors, Langues, Langues, the Which the STRANGE METAMORPHOSES; to like vil THE COVET OF PARLIAMENT HE WHIL HAVE BROVGHT TO BETTER FORM, 12 70 12 14 16 11 12 Prieft) in A Dielegee between a Secular Prieft and a Lig. Gentleman printed at Rhemes, An. 1604.p. 95, Wasfeet in his Qualibers, p. 92, to 96, 320, to 334, William Clark (4 Finding Priest in his Answer to Fasher Parson Liber, p. 75.

One. I indirect terms attest. And may we not then justly suspect, that the late New models and Reformations of our Ringdoms Parliaments Government, Laws, &c. (originally promuted by our Army Cosastest, and Officers) proceeded primarily from the lefuites Projections & Plots printed Decla-fu rations of lune our Calicates, p. 491, 492, 497, 498, 616. 631,666, 698,813,

no drift directly is (immediatly by means

HELVETIAN COMMON

aled for England) to bring it and all FOR COMMON SOVEDI-INE THEIR SOVERAIGNS WHAT Do not man THE REPORT HOLD BY That there is the said of the said now boaft, talk, write of fuch a Conquest by the Army over England? ace the file and

See their

14. 23. Aug. 1. 2. 1647.

ment of the 1648. & G vernment of

the Commonwealth of England 1654.

> 1918 Alice B. (2017) Aller School Candinovate the confer of inhoritances.

dente of a PUB-

UMI

CROWNS AND KINGON and also to every private Persus beriengs beldes in
estable: as (b) William War so affects to inches very (b) Quadlibers,
the And Whether the Jesus obeyend instructed our P. 322, 323,
1919 Officers and Common Saudsers upon this protect, and 3331 334this very end, to examine their Soveralgue, yea, any Law. pens Tiller, Pervilager, and Powers tea of hate, and difof reself, suppress them at their pleasure; let themselves, whole Nation, with all in present power, in the sear of a most seriously consider, without passion or assection. before it be over-late.

all Members of Parliament ought by Law to take, before 52the, 1.1 Jac. all Members of Parliament ought by Law to take, before 52the, 1.1 Jac. all before fit, or vote as Members) specially made and pre- 1, 7 Jac. 6.18 feribed by our most wife zealous (c) Protestant Parliaments, cools. The to prevent the Transformble place and designess Popes, Infinites, Act for Trien-and Papists, against our Protosium Princes, Realine, Parloa-ments, Religion, though confirmed by many Stances, and con-See J. E. his taming in them, only the Declaration of Inch a Duty, as every Right & Jurise and well-affected Subject, not only by the bond of Allegia diction of the ance, but also by the COMMANDMENT OF GOD, ong he Prelate and to hear to the King, has Heirs and Successors; and none has cap. 15. Becapersons infested with Popills Superstition forwards oppugued, nue Bellamine,
(as the Prologue of the Statute of Jacobi c. 6. positively Lesses. Endarefolves) have by late State-innovators, not only been dif-max Johannas, continued, sufpended, but declaimed against and repealed (as much as in them lay) as (d) VNLAWFUL OATHS; the Oath old Lawes against lessure and Popile Seminaries discontinue (d) See the ed, abrogated, or coldly executed. (e) The New Oath for printed Edide ed, abrogated, or coldly executed. (e) a so were take for repealing the abjuration of Popery, with all Bills against Testustes and Pa- & custotting pilitation of rapes, with all bits and the left Parlia- de enforcing pilitarion of rapes, which are king by both Homfer the left Parlia- the Engagement, and by him conferred raineds The of Wight, wholly ment at 1649 laid affect, and quire buried in oblivion. The Soloma Pro- (c) See the laft affect, League and Covenant, preferibed by the laft Par. for the Treatisments taken by all the well-affected in all the 3 Kingdoms y. (to (f) prevent the dangerous plats of Papille, lefaties, (f) See the and our cammon enemies to destroy our Religion, Churches, Preface to the Bealms, Gayerhment, Parliaments, Livis, Liberties), guilte Covenant.

see the

cover) where a process of the control of the contro o confiderate zealous Protestants, strong Argumente the Jestites Predominancy in our late counsels, transactions, and changes of publike Government?

If y That the National THE PRESENT GOVERNMENT, It may weak apprenention) derived its original

from the lefureer last invented to PRESENT CHURCH the onely Supream Power and Judge of Controversies, which the ently Supream Power and Judge of Controver hes, which are no manife future in the area of Controver hes, which are not more refficient blind Obedience, and popular just b, without disputs by their determinations as they mult do, by a like Lefastical blind obedience (newly caught and obertuded on us) to that prefere Republican Co-Pain shouth versions, and new Openmacity, and Popularity, facely fee up inflered of our Monarchy. Which two forms of Government, and want of a King and Monarchy, as they are the profifment of a people time, and the Transgraffions of a Lind by Gods own refolution, not i Mercy. Hofea 10. 3. c. 1. 4. 107.18.7. Prov. 28. 1. Par. 19.14. Lam. 4. 20.0.57.8.12. to they were the inventions of Pallions Grecious at first web is nell en ware against each other to their utter overthrow in conclusion; 13.3:1.17, on: withest these verses of (i) Henischen; a Greek Comedian !

> Topogemina ad illus accefferent Mulieres (TITAS QUE CUNCTA CONTURBARUNT: OPTIMAd service altere : altere PORULARITAS: (RUNIL)

Conte de So the Issue (L'Armente (L'Armente (m) Car. Richesten, (m) Conte de So the Issue (L'Armente (m) Car. Richesten, (m) Conte de So the Issue (L'Armente (m) Car. Richesten, (m) Car. A sur pole ander their Journeal power at laft

de Pantif Rois Via devia

Wis et a

arginal Anthorities declare to all the world. And if adding to all having any fence of Religion, Peace * Opendit quitable to all having any fence of Religion, Peace * Opendit quitable fet unto more than dem of all made care un to awake out of our formes lethargy, & for- actinologues fallenging, to prevent our ruine, by these and other thurse sit, unto the second jesuical practises? Or can any Englishman, Civitais parts if covery of them? Or for my endeavours to put all the dif. fibi content, in crated Members and broken bones of our old inverted fun-maseant. At ut demental body Politick, into their " due glaces, jointe and po- prefemi fiatu free again, without which there is no more () poffibility of gardeani, Riges reducing it to its pr fine health, case, settlement, tranquitity, Regar dignita-professing, or of preserving it from perpetual pain, inquieta commovements tion confumption and approaching death, than of a natural Optimales Scbody whose principal members continue dis-joynted, and natoria, hac bases broken all in pieces, as all prudent Seate Physicians virtuits sue must acknowledge.

These five Considerations, together with the Premiles; Aristor, Polit. will I prefume infficiently wipe off all the malicious fcanda - 1, 2, c, 7. lons Imputations, which Militiers and other Papifts, have injuriously cast upon the Principles and chief Professors of our (1) See 1 Cor. Referred Religion, in relation to the late exorbitant Proces 25 H. 8 . 22. dings against the King, Parliament, the publike Revolutions, 26 H. 8 . . 3. Confissions, Ataxies both in our Church & Kingdoms; and 1 Jac. c. 1, 2. retort them on the lessitical, Papal, Seditions, Trenfonable, 3 Jac. t. 1, 2. Antimonarchical Principles and Profesors of their Religion, especially the lesaces and French Cardinals (Militiere his late Lords and Masters) the original Contrivers, and chief clandefine Promoters of them, as every day more and more difcovers to the world. And withall abundantly justifie this my undertaking & impartial discovery of Jesuitical plots to ruin our Church, Religion, Kingdoms, Parliaments, Laws, Liberties, Government, against all multious Enemies, Accusers, Malig-ners what soever, before all the Tribunals of God or Men, where I shal be ready to justifie them upon all occasions. In perpetual testimony whereof, I have hereunto let my Hand, and by Gods Grace Stall ever be ready to feal them and the trub of God with my blood, if called out to do it.

Swain [wick, Aug. 12, 1654.

William Prynne.

premie eft : po-

12, 12, 10 31.

The second secon

The second of th

The second secon

A Seale hable Legal and Hitte-

could rever the proof old functional and account that belt inkertime, British and the second old function of the second old function old function old function of the second old function ol

i John 17, 17, 2 Cot. 6, 7, Ephel, 1, 12, Januar, 18, 2 52,22,8.16. ¥ 28.4 6. 0618, 15. & TOR 5. Pro. 8.29.16. 24.18.840.1 St 48,15, & 51 13.16.Zech. 19 1. Mic. 1.6. Jo 17.24 Eph 4.4 deti ermined a Cabver Heb. 1.10. K 4 3. 80,26 1 Pet. 1. 30 (Pals 1.2 Pal823 Jenso.15) e 1 Kin. 5.17 & de ven as we daily see Caffles #.37 R 7.9,10 & 51 flamely to the ground, and be-Eu. 4.13 & 6: Wall 3. Ph.13757 . Com lufion, when their | Foundations are Ezech, 41.8 or demolifhed. ch 49, & 8 Upon which confideration, thole public Laws, which Hag. 2.8. Mat.7.26,29 (ffablift, fence, fortific, support the Fundamental Con-Luke 6,40,49. flicurious, Rights, Liberties, Priviledges of any Nation, a 1629. 16. & Kingdome, Republics, Chentall to their being and fubill to their being and fub-against the Invations; in Cor 10, 11, fiffente aca y Tyrants, Ulurpers, Oppresvies, are usually fitted Fundamental been reputed to facred, invitable, im-Pet 1.6 Rev. ors d have ever BL.14.19. upon any pretences of most 6 3 Tim, 1.19. thions, and our own English An treely chosen to huzzed, ye 6, 1.2, | jet - 50. 25 Luke 8.43, 49 lose their effect in ainst fuch ex-Matt. 7. 36,37 orbitant tyramic plicy have end ather than out o fries to the gra

mineering Tyrants and Usurping Powers.

No

The content of the co off free unto themselves) may lay them quite aside; either interview of the state o before the pure mental laws and liberties, as unalterable, the pure only Bulwarks & Budges of our Freedome; the characteristic per to enfarce the Nation: for by such a Winesple, people do not only loft their Liberty, but are brought under such a kinde of Tyranny, out of the characteristic people with a kinde of Tyranny, out of the characteristic people with a kinde of Tyranny, out of the characteristic people with the case of the control of the characteristic people with the case of the control of the characteristic people with the case of the characteristic people with th which (AS BEING WORSE THAN THE AGYP-TIAN BONDAGE) there is no hope of deliverance, B 2

UMI

The property of the control of the c

Test of

the result of the control of the course of t

a Theff. 1.4

See Exall Childs, and a General colletion of all Ordinalizes, & s.

Profesion

condended, denroyed as a Trayor, Rebell Sed of the condended, denroyed as a Trayor, Rebell Sed of the condended, denroyed as a Trayor, Rebell Sed of the condended of the conden the recellary, leafounde beneficial feetle for no untry and ingrate inversity Nation (who are now a medalization for the most pare, to own, white or be feet the company of those Gallant men, much leafett and and flick close unto them in their dangers, and ling to the fixth Article of their late Solemn League and Greenes, who have suffered, asked, and stood up most for their Common Laberties, Rights, Freedoms, Religion, assains all invading Tyranes, to their great discouragement and betraying.) not pitch upon any Subject more proper for me, either as a common Lawyer, or as a confine dimense and Sufferer for the publishe Confe, and Liberties of the States, as well under our late extravagant Free State, as somer Regal and Episcopal arbitrary Tyranny; than in this juncture of our publishe affairs, to prefer our whole different our field Kingdoms, with A Legal and Historical Vindication, and Chronological Collection, in all ages, of these Ancient, Hereditary liberties Frenchis Burney. nefe Ancient, Hereditary is retimes, for their Constitution and raics hitherto reputed Fundamentalium upon any precent, and have most entern

sie Calippers
und Illiys,
Meritan And
Almanacks,
Johic Cannes
Faice. Lilly,
tried and caff,
with many Rechifan; and
Ramphiats agund the Lam
and Lamyers.
The Order of
dug. 19, 1653.
That there
foods in a 2
Cannettee feleman in a confident
of a New Look
of ille Lam for
the povernment
of this Cannon

fence and regerous in the brought upon our three who! Nations; let them henceforth; me for many disflardly conjected businesses, burch through the ears, published y disavow, difelatus, remounces abjure them, for themselves and their pofferibles for ever; as meer purishefferings, or permeans intensions. To onely to kindle perpetual warrand discords between King and People, head and members, superious and merious such as poor feelier colonies, san now they prove) able to holds none within compatit, but the very weaken file, broken thorow with sale and memory, by every greater. Fly, or armed Faspe, creeping up into any Power or Supream Authority, by this convertee, and steep and steep and steep any power of supream Authority, by this convertee. righe or wrong; and swept down to the very ground, by e-very new Broom in the hand of upfters innovators.

But if upon fieldell deliberation, they shall really e-flimate them to be such incomparable, rich, precious Jewels,

timate them to be such incomparable, rich, precious Jewell, and include libertunces; as are every way worth the infinite Treasures, Wars, Blood, Cares, Consultations, Troubles there worth the infinite Treasures, Wars, Blood, Cares, Consultations, Troubles there expended, both to gate, was a consultant of late years expended, both to gate, was a consultant or and their manual treasures. Those they will all their unanimously, and beatitimes. Those they will all their unanimously

conclude with the Poet,

And both by their Voca and Adjon, resurn the felf-fame

construction to the control of the c TERRETANCIONAL COR COVERNOS EN

paterine likewi(e) unicities, of your mough they und suffer for this Ast we said Refullity as much and did from bloody Abab and feetality as much as whatever both the or frimmer this fortone pupils. If a wife grow for upon these rionels fearly, see any own parcicular, upon serious confideration of Chromological Collections; and the Solumn Cash. officiant, Tows, League and Covenage, obliging me to de-ind them to the uttermost; I value the whole Various ablite, and see own (with my evillat frama) private inly part with ten thousand lives, and all the treasures the Nation, Indies, were I owner of them, then witinely, negligently, or unworthly fell, betray, or refign heneup to any merial or powers whatforces, upon any presences or Conditions, after all my former Publications ons Contests, Sufferings, Losses, Sec. for their just defence. And to the endal others might now rate special nurse of the inellimable value our Ancefore in all ages have fee upon them, and what fuccelive wars, conflicts, they have themfully undertaken for their prefervation; I have at on hour compiled this enfung Vindication and Collettes of the old Vindamental liberries; rate object, law to the 12 Englishment, which a final bequeath to any most beloved Nationally, in general, and every real Hersier Patron of Bonder under which they have thong time la-and mented in the bitterpels of their firstire.

d Gone is juda Ge de Officio of

control of the Contro

CHAP: 1.

For the first of these: The the Cingione and Proteins
(Earlined, have foremeint Hereditary Togics, Liberter, Principles; Pranchises, Land and Captons; Principles
(EVIND AMENT AL; and likewise Leving Astentest L GOVE MINERIT; to wage to be altered; undermany, subserved; directly or indirectly, under poin of State
Transport in those with shall arresport t; of periods by stand
have yet armed power.

Shall confirm the first part of te, by these entiting punbed Anthorities of moment, against those "interests her published Pamphiers, which professedly deny it, initadvanceur, a total disquitor of all former Lances, to see up him midel and field of the tampo rule up for the future,

Remarked and Body of the largest Tille Larve arounding to their pleafurer.

The first is, the expected words of the great Charters of an attention of England, granted by King Jonn, Announced attention of England, granted by King Jonn, Announced attention of the New Yorks of his Reign, and the Reign and the steery that his do the yorks of his Reign, and they steery that his do to be yours of his Reign, and they steery that his do to be yours of his Reign, and they are a specific that are as and by king Edward the his time as and so you of his england. Whereas the formation of the steer are a specific that are the Rillian (accordingly and property forms, by their five as great Charters, and are the Rillian great Seatis, and property forms, the area of Rillians.

Libourn tried and caft p. 39, to,145, to 148 and elfewhere, john Cannen a Voice from the Temple, John Ragers Mene Tekel, Percep 6, Lilly and culpoper in their Propositions 16 (3), the 18 (4, the trimistrepofals,

their flein, from the mend their flein for the flein from the mend their flein flein

Sir Lawre (Cos) (charrer extend learnest jurge and to seller please hours) in his Profess to his Second legitimes, and p. 2 and 77 thereof, wherein his Comments on this great Charter of printed by two Godesa of the Hourston Commune in Parliament; dated 16. May 164 to not 20. June 26. Referred by the Charter of the Hourston June 26. Referred by the Charter of the Begins of the printed per the Baylone for the majorant delayatory of the printiple ground of the Fundamental Laws of Englands. Thurstofe word to the Fundamental Laws of Englands. Thurstofe word to the Fundamental Laws of Englands. Thurstofe word to the fundamental Laws of Englands. The charter of the fundamental Laws of Englands. The charter of the fundamental Laws of the ever A clear resolution, that the principal Liberties Callons, Laws contained in bate great Charter of Ages for ever A clear resolution, that the principal Liberties Callons, Laws contained in bate great Charter of Ages for ever A clear resolution, that the principal Liberties Callons, Laws contained in bate great Charter of Ages for ever A clear resolution, that the principal Liberties Callons, Laws contained in bate great Charter of Ages for ever hours for the Charter of the Lines (and Special Ages of Pauliament in Ancoeding Pauliament and like which the Silens Oather of the Lines (all ages a lines form to be called and majoriam the finite) and by fundament of the People too. (all ages a lines form to be called and majoriam the finite) and by fundament of the People too.

cute as to evident by this Prologue to that Achs Wheret must excellent by this Prologue to that Achs Wheret must excellent Majost both been pledfed, at a figurat mise and judgment. Act only to reperfent with up, by his own
tent and Princely Speech, on the first day of this Parliament,
a much be destred (in regard of his minured and practicul affect
at a both the favour and innerent Realms of England and
extland, now united in allegiance and Layall Subjection MY. See 1 Jac.
2 ROYALL PERSON'S, TO HIS MAJESTY, g. Jac. 14.

(D) HIS POSTERITY FOR EVER) that by a speec 7 Jac. 6. HIS OSTERLY POR EVER.) that by a special control of the state of the s HIVE EDGES and GOOD CUSTOMES OF THIS INCHOME; stereby not onely HIS ROYAL ABOUT THE PEOPLE'S SECURITY OF ANDS LIVINGS; and PRIVILEDGES (Inthingen) allow posterior Arcaptogo Avado AND TAINED; and & the ABOLISHING or ALTER TION of the solice. It is impossible, but that present conjugate will full upon the whole State and Francoi this KINGDOME.

In which memorable clause a these sourchings are

1. That the Kingdome and Prople of ENGLAND are Fundamentall, ancient good Laws. Priviledges, and antoms. 2. That these are no wages so be ALTE-LED, or INNOVATED; and that it always hath been,

* See I Jac.c. I

BY SERVICE SERVICE De sein Plant in

Adding, Caroli sage.) Declare I maintain, one principal, ancien and oubed right of the Liberry he Kings intrenchment on it : 0

peractiventure it may not be unworthy the most disquisition of the nest ensuing cominal or real ent, to extensite, whether some clenges and sufficiency are some supposed of the gaze and sufficiency and sufficiency of the New Information of the Government of the Common-wealth of England, and see land, and see land, and the land, and the

Carrie entaing words

See Propofition

Non.

O how my, they now degonerated in the found fibridge to the found they not be found to the found found they not how there is a found to the found the

Calle, with a jear of Perlyment, to the Control of the Control of

laid

And ob that
And ob that
More wanted folthe few is now
and, both in
and out of Parth hamps ?

MS Nota.

Set therefore ball Ordinancas for the fix
months contrifitness, Expl.
fitness, Expl.
fitness

are inc. And desire, the safes of the same of the same

And the property of the proper

the extent of the Kings Prerogative in fifto of on the Goods of Merchants, exported to in the by a face Remark Take of this Kinedome, printed by Ricbard Bilboy, 3 641, and Ordered to be 17. 1641. and Ordered to be tified in Paint, at a Commune oppointed by the Hone-House of Commune, for examination and Licensing of \$20. Mail 1641. In which Parliamentary Augu-1. 8.11.16. I finde thele direct Pallages: That the Chandizes, imported and exported by the Kings Presognature
Letters Patents, without confent in Parliament, is againg
natural Frame and Conflictution of the Policy of
Kingdome, which is, TUS PUBLICUM REGNI,
DEO SYNVERTETH THE FUNDAMENTAL Nota. SVENERAL ETH THE FUNDAMENTAL Rold.

OF THE REALM, and introduce is a new Form of and Government: Can any man give me a reason, who has consoly in Parliament make Laws? No maneur any Law, whereby it was footdained; and yet no maneur a restrict was footdained.

ORIGINAL RIGHT OF THE KINGDOME demonstration of the VERY NATURAL CONSTITUTION at Transaction of the VERY NATURAL CONSTITUTION at Transaction. D HILD VERY CHAND POLICE OF COME

seek Rights at Soverary Power. It the Ring clane and at them New comments (may), impule, "HE ALTERETH THE LAW White-hall as and Ordenances; smeller by to hear road page to follows few months space.

It is an about 10,000 or he may be shown to be the same few months space.

It is as daily out of Parliance, and that for wary months and page yet to come, and the Letter of their own Inflyament and Oath 100?

suren of test

A Tes those who bave pulled dewn our Kings The Pot ume to do

And getber

e of Parliame mil them, it was fr ond Original Radio For and Comprehence with the Notes and Japanese of the Parliament parlamentary Refolution in points on which he address

feel thing to

point, in what I here allert.

6. The fixthes, A conference depred by the Lords, and had by a Committee of both the les, concerning the Rights and Privileges of the Subject. 3, Aprilis 4. Caroll 1628, entered in the Parliament Thornal of a Caroll, and fince printed at London 1648. In the Introduction to which Conference, Sir Dudan Digs by the Commons House Order, nied these expressions: My good Lords, whileft we the Commits; and our good effections, mere feeting for many, we hand, I cannot by the Eook of the Law, but many A FUNDAMENTAL THEREOF NEGLECTED AND EROREN, become the conference of the confere ice of time, they have continued in rable Brederellor LA PROPERTY AND TRANSPARENT POINT OF THIS SO ANCIENT COMMON LAW Service of the late of the lat

*10.H.3 C.9. Set Contra

are a little been unualled and prejudiced by prefluent, the precious, because; they have been prefuent by IMPRIC MARKET, contrary to the Franchifes of this Land, Section of the Common House proceed by many Statistes and the in all ages; in spat Conference; to the fullinterior of the Lords House; finge published in

The Seventh is, The Vote the * whole House of se comm-Comment, 16. December 1640. Nulls contradicente, ente-buries Doom, 19.00 printed in Diurnall Occur-19.0248 coll. Anno 1640) ARE AGAINST THE FUNDA-MENTAL LAWS OF THE REALM, the Property and Liberty of the Subject, the Right of Parliament, and control of diverte things tending to Faction and Sedicion. Seconded in their Remaifrance of 15. December

Houses of Parliament; concerning the security of the King; one of ENGLAND and Dominion of Wales, as Martil 1641. Ordered by the Lords and Commons in Parliament to be fortbroith setting and published (as they were then by themselves, and afterwards with other Votes and O. dern) Resolved non the Suction, namine contradicente; That in case of extream danger, and his majelies reinfall; the Ordinance agreed on by both Houses for the MILITIA (to secure the Houses, Monthers and Priviledges of Parliament and Mingdome against ARMED-V | OLE NCE, fince brought upon membry the MILITIA of the Army) doth oblices. 8. The eight Authority is . * The Votes of both . Least cales.

是自由是有主意。 AR OTH O

HE STATE OF THE ST

P 820, 534,

clus come of the Land was memore elembed in Carlianien, care where the Land was memore elembed in Carlianien, care where we consulted of the elember is the confirmation of the elember is to main the particle of the elember is to main the first of the Common Law may grant such a Commission of Array, as the is, upon this eround, leaving its for the Defence of the implant; And, that the power, which he hast to grant he by the Common law, is not taken away by the Peterson of Right; or any former Statute; but the King notwithstanding any of them, may ebarge the Subject for Defence of the Kingdome, so is the third imposed for the commission of Array, along younds that laid, extend not to the Commission of Array, along your total other charges that his Machy fast, impose

Ree Chap. 2. Proposition 2. 3. pour les Subjects, upon presence of Defence of the Ringdome, or there is the lame realon of Law for any other abayes that in reunded for Defence at 5th lame realon of Law for any other abayes that in reunded for Defence at 5th late Majesty by the Common was many charge his Subjects to make Arms, and other through the Commission empoyment, because they are for Defence of the Cingdom, by the same reason of Law, he may non-manded Record to buildCastlet. Forts and Bulwarks, and after to rediniain the with Garrison, Arms, and Victuals, at their vortectingers, and by the same reason he may compet his subjects to finde Shipt, and family them with Man. Amazuni man Wichaels, and to make Shideer, pay, "Coal and Gonduck money; previde victuals at Shideer, and all other things. NECKSSARY FOR AN KMN's, the second he measure of the Commission of And with according to the Resistance of the Commission of the Commission of the Shipt, and the shipt will be recovered to the Resistance of the Commission of the Commission of the Shipt of the Shipte with the Resistance of the Commission of the Commission of the Shipter o

Do not the Artist Officers: new officers: a februar is a februar in a

min of EXIL SELECTION COMES are also as an other of every subject.) but for the Property of the Person: And Liberty of his Person: Analytics strike at the of Enshaments: What need bit? Majest call Parlia - These posts of Enshaments: What need bit? Majest call Parlia - These posts of the Real of the Real of the majest of the less of the liberty of the li Wheth Confent in Parlie on that which trath been faid in this and our for-

Diclaration, we doubt not but all indifferent men will be fatinfied, that this Commission of Array, is full Nations, Pardanger, and inconvenience to the Subjects of Empland, hamener, D AGAINST THE FUNDAMENTALL LAWES which to Kin OF THE LAND both for PROPERTY OF GOODS, there ever did AND LIBERTY OF PERSON, &c. As it is against you their com-THE FUNDAMENTAL LAWS OF THE REALM , sols in any age Matute makes it good, oc. And the Lords and Commone do upon the whole matter here conclude, That may are very much aggreed, that after to many Declarations and foleron Proteffations made by his Majelty to of bit ill Councellors foodld be per fraded to let fuch a Committion on foot, which is to clearly contrary TO THE Rights of Property, and Liberty of the Subject, contrary to former resolutions of Parliament, and to the Perition

lam certain, the generality of the Nation are nowas much and more agrieved, that fome, who were Parties to this Declaration, and others, who have made as many or more Declarations & Protestations as his Majesty ever did no rule by the known laws of the Land; should fince this, far exrate by the known laws of the Land; should since this, far exces in the Militia, Exciles, Taxes, Impolitions, Imprison-

BUTH ROLLEGE !

- Aut and hills

a strategy

- phistometra's

ting this Paris errid Carrien

menta

, as well as the peoples intolerable opprefice who thereupon may justly conclude and ainst them, as both Houses at in the close of this ion against the Array, viz. And the Lords and as do and still adhere to their square Votes k Reinfureant. That all choice that are Adder in partine of this Commission of Acray (these Infurements, Or the cer new Taxes, Imposts, Excises) in eminution, shall be a strength of the Peace of the Kingdome, and of the Properties and Elbertles of the Subject.

10. The tenth Evidence is, "the Vote and Letter of

The tenth Evidence as the me and Letter of affects of Parliament fent to his Majetty as Oriford, p. 1643. In Antwer to his Majettes, of the chird of and wherein there is this pallage: We the Lord and as subshed in the Parliament of England, w. Have the with the concurrent advice and confere of the foners of Santand, to represent to your Majetty out, p. 4514, refule 450 457,458 Central in all humility and plainteffe as followeds. That this presence Firlament convened, according to the known and FUND AMENTAL LAWS OF THE KINGO OMES (the continuance whereof is disblad by alaw conferred to by your Majery) is in effect denied to be a Parliament, &c. And hereupon

190. 1643; adds this Corollary: his Line of the testiment of England; and the Principles to the formula of the Principles of the Principle OUR LAWS AND LIBERTIES AREA Which both the Lords and Commons after liament, in their Declaration 14. March 1643. 10 neir proceedings upon his Map files Letter, Concerning Tresty of Peace; (wherein this Carls former letter is re-ted) thus second: The Parliament of England is the ma-ratus, the third support and Pillar of our Laws and Liberties. And if notwithstanding all these Obligations, the King shall at his pleasure diffolve this Parliament, the Kingdome is not onely deprived of the present but made uncapable of enjoying the benefit of any future Parliaing or Laws, any longer than thall fland with the will nd pleasure of the King; and consequently THE FUN damentals of all our laws and go VERNMENT ARE SHBVERTED. Let the Parliament purging, fecuring, fequalizing, diffolving Officers.
Army, and their Confederates, feriously ponder this, yealet Il the whole English Nation and their Truffees who fl hereafter fir in Parliament, confider and reform ie in Aplan, if ever, they expect any Freedome, free Parlients, Peace, lettlement, enjoyment of their Fundame Laws Rights, or Liberties for the future, dep on our Parliaments Freedome, and exemption fro force and violence on its Members.

The foreity of the property of

and the state of t

* A Collectio dec. p. 877, 878, 879

fth is Declaration of the Comm land affembled in Parliament 17. Aprilie 1626. Of the Crue intentions concerning the ANCIENT and FUN the ANCIENT and RUN DAMENTAL GOVERNMENT OF THE KING DOME, focuring the people upainst ALL ARBITRAN GOVERNMENT, oc. wherein they complain, 'The by War, do mit-repretent, our intentione in the ufe we intend to make of the great furcefles God hath given as and the happy opportunity to fettle Peace and Trud in the three Kingdomes, to beget a belief that we not effects to esciple or freeze from our first Aym's and to receive from the sinderesting of this War, and to receive from the Solemn League and Covenant, and Tree its between the cwo Kingdomes; and that we would thefe uncomfortable troubles, and bleedin ONE INCORDER TO ALTER THE FUN TAL CONSTITUTION AND HS IKING DOME to leve il Government inchi leole in l'unicitied, i na our leve to e THE SAME ARBITRARY POWER OVE PERSONS MA ESTATES OF THE SUL ICTS, which this prefent Parliament hath though it to abolish, by taking away the Star-Chamber, Hig

And the sale of th

HERELE WAY OF THE

in the second state of the second sec

And diff. Conversing Charely-Government, diec become conversed the granting of the Atherens and anticented the seasons to be reached the Atherens and anticented the seasons to be reached to the source of for special to be confident to file and a seasons and the seasons for the seasons to the seasons of th

Toward Cape you want to be a construction of the Communia Brush (Communia Brus

cannot palitatent of the Royalous greatly in the second control of the second control of

The content of the co

a In the Parliament of 17 R. 1, 120 and PALTY & a. R. Repe Rot. at Sir Thomas Talket with recorded and lound universif high Treature, for confiring the death of the lound university. Lancanter with other form, the confirmation confirmation by A.B. at Parliament, 10.1.

The Stabules at large.
Staw Robin-bed, Speed,
Gusfien, autority in 10 the 18. a. at 18. a. at 55. 70005.
Speech Construction to the Ship-bally fault 19. at 18. a. at 18. at 18

At Josef at Long.

Mic St. Films

Mic argument of

the Law, at Straf
m. fords attach

der \$.13,14,177

e grant that all and your manners of the posterior

e on a stainfahi too ar al ceano o cheathcreo Tro-Distri**o (OrdAbi**) baho night base (Abid) nene Everyor Records in the S. Wa may Lary, in the County of Kent, conspired wit THE OWN THE DELAY STAND CUSTOMS CA Holmibea. LW : for encoung whereof, they with 200 opening, and concluded upon a courter of raater forces in Kent, and the adjacent Shires; The tomoversit maire forced by all the June's of Eugland, reign of Eleny's that an Infarrellian against the Status of each of for the inbansing of Salaries and irages, a small as are for removed ouncellus, or to any subsected process. war againg the Rine BLGA OSL VI. W. A. U.L. V. ALINST, THE KINGS LAW, A. enders cook upon them THE REPORM

On December 1. In the 51, year of King Heisy the Spant 4 in Thomas Above Lord Chancellouis of England, with east 61.5. een more Lords of the Privy Councelly June Private 96. 6 Chief Juffice of England, and Sir Ambon Private

The property of the property o

The second and a s

Galleria Galleria W. Mrg.

Turning Translation of TRAINER GUSLY cauled a Book of Greens to be compiled and yublished . With ou

the Colombia Application by the Second Secon

Horace Line years for some constant consta

CARCING CARCIN

Cook Dier their imperationants, a th

Control of Service District of the Control of the Control of Service District District Of Service District District Of Service District District Of Service District Of Service District Dist

And overlay.

The second secon

property of the property of th

one promind greatings which bether property of may there read at lefflice) and was the country of the property of the property

to be considered by the constructive to but the to but the constructive of a Next to but the active vertue wherever the first time to a Next to be active vertue wherever the first time to be active vertue wherever the first time to be act to the Next time to the time to the Next time as time to the checks of Warre; both to the Next times as time to the Next time as time to the Next time as time to the time and to have the time and valour; who will take pulme to that, which when he hath gotten knot his own? I who time to that which when he hath no other integer, but then as is subject to the will of another two time to be time as is subject to the will of another two time to the time as is subject to the will of another two time to the time as is subject to the will of another two time to the time as is subject to the time to time time to the time as is subject to the will of another two time to the check of greater Two one to tember the first time be the check of greater Two one to the time to the time the subject to the subject time and the subject to the subject to the subject time to the subject to the subject

Motor

Note this, all the whole Commons-House bjusion then.

A properties on

Androre they asser folkale, it correctly, flav to the same t

Nota. STATE OF THE PARTY SAPER TO THE PROPERTY OF THE PARTY OF THE PA cb 1641 implies of the Tam

1.36

CRT PER JAMES

AND LAMPS

AND LAM

se (bal) ryse (lipe)

Harmon Marie Control of the Control

strange in a per-

GREATEST CARE AND

Sanga . The winds had been seen

AND STREET STREET

LIMI

See Cooks 3 Define 9, 145.

Have some of this manner of a this Fraction face dame to back or worse in an Myb. or derves

Les Cuftodes Legam & Libertatum Anglia and that tern falled Judge 1 (1)

it a conform quellions

eran can chi

ment, it is in the critically of Germany We and in the Cafe of the Lord Gray, for furrending

The state of the s

dre they for and with harte dislatived the Literments that for ingely united and held, them together?

control of the contro

The state of the s

OF THE PROPERTY OF THE PROPERTY OF

The property of the property o H₃

the property of the state of th

the I find a conclude this point

into pultities DICATION OF THE OLD, INTRODUCTION OF A NEW: Sind most on form deleas they deleas they delease the delease the delease the delease the delease the

is Parliament, 7.500. to 108. The second of th

A CONTROL OF THE PROPERTY OF T

Market Charles

Part of the Control of the Control of Parling of Parling of Control of Control of Parling of Control of Contro

the transfer of the Green of th

the Votes were heconded from after with these enling energy in the Commons Toward, and printed by their contract Novemb. 16:17

ristins directled to the Supresant Authority of England. The constant in Parliament afficultied: The countle President of Constant people of England, Sec. was used the first and

contemporate Question. That this Petition is, a fellial contemporary avenues, and projection of a former and Paper unpered filled. An agreement of the Facment, adjudged by this Hanfa, to be definition to the a Parliamento, and Fundamental Government of the

Chieffe, bee former Prime Cheefe monger, and Chieffe, bee formwith committed Reference to the matter Gare-benje, there to repain Primers do the name of the Honfe, for a Salition extensing and profession to former Prision and Power ancered Hilled. In Agreement the major of the m

Idelical des. That Jersey Lee, There Teylor, and Invier her form-with committed to the Bellin of terms, there to remain terforer during the pentium of this Healt, for a fellinist and contemplated Aroning, and remain of the People Property and appearanced, filled, and terminal of the People Property aims dead to the term of the being of Pertiaments, and fundamental analysis of the English Rendominations of the English Rendominations and fundamental

and and (a) and and (a)

deleter, the That a Letter be prepared and fent to the

COME CONGREGATION and the fall of the of the fall of unecrome; overhood, and insperious n-wealth of this floure bing and to of Gude true Religion therein el ablifhed by Level and Government. For which home Trease (abuntania, ind his excepta) respect in Sco of the his exceptation o Hearth, Learner, he speed to Parliament he his. In person, of orbits, Eyes to let all other Traytors, History was a gainft; all plowers up, and fubverien of our fun-Law Liberties Government, King , Parliaments and Treason creating prefining monthly in their Jesuited facilities, of Tray Evel, Fur let all stone who cordinary lave, and floem - judge distain them against all Conspirators, Traytors, Underlawders whatsoever, he is the San when her goth he might; Thus the Land why have rest, peace. e apain, for as mapy years at leaft, as it had before our various, Watter, Confusions, by their refliction and is-

CHAR. 2

Paring that inflictently proved. That the Kingdom, and Precement of England, have fone, antient Manadhary that the Libertin, translifer, Prevaleges, Coftonia, property of PUNDAMENTAL, as therefore a Fundamental Geometry, many to total proved, and rushed, Johnstoff Liverty of Individity, make the paint and paint of this by translating and the paint of this by translating and the paint of the pa

I that in the character and north confidently of them, which our problem Acceptain informer Ages and our lasest self-Parlia ments, have but declared to be seed suggesty exactly (or, a forest party of the characters of the may being, and self-being, the more instruments of them, are more different to the more than our problem, and transfering more vigilantly weeks against their violation, underminings in any kinde, but Powers or presences whatoever, and transfering perpetual them instructly to their Postenires, as their best and chiefest in best acceptaints.

I thail comprile the /see and subfrance of them all in their Tim Propositions, beginning with the Subjects Property, which has been mult frequently, univertally invaded, adjusted in demined by our kings, and their evil Infrancents becomes and others fract, and thereupon more strongally, frequently, or glantly maintained, fraced regards, seasined by our Nobles Parkiaments, and the people in all Ages (pill of late years), than any or allot the rest pur together, though every of sheurihath becombantly detended, maintained, when impropried, or increase the dipon by our Ancestors, and our falves.

contactly detended maintained, when impugned, or increase the Law ched upon by our Ancestors, and our felves that have no lax. Talkes Aid, Subidy, Custom Coutlbe the Contident on Loan, imposition, Excile or other Affeliases whatfor the Contident of Coutlbe the New Contident of Coutlbe the Reason by Land or Sea, or age other time Contident or leaved upon all or any of the Freemen of Expland by reason of any pretended or real Danger, Necessity, or other street, by the Kings of England. Or may other Fowers, but Table, and only with and by their common consent and grain in a fee and the sea.

Talligo : 142 | Sec. | 15 | Se

laydi

UMI

that see the man of England out in to be streeted and invalidated or many orivate Caffee or remove mention that could be surely of the seed of invalidated or many orivate Caffee or remove mention that is surely or many orivate Caffee or remove mention that caffee out of the surely of the surely

That the ordinary thinding Milities Force and other in Riverson, cought to relide in the Nation of Section of Section of the Nation of the Military, and Trained Bands of the Kingdom, not in Mercent Officers; and Souldiers, receiving pays, and Contribution of the could into a performance of the could have been presented in this realistics, thousand the present that could have Warre the Island, there is, and to present that call their Warre the Island in the River men of England, in her is been so

* See Mague Chares, c. 39. & cooks Justitutes on x, 1 E. 3. c. 9 by E. 3. c. 9

15.3 cm

To the last of the country of the co

Conjugate Conjug

UMI

(d) See 39 H. 60

6. Si 17. E. 4.
6. 7. 1 H. 4.
N. 21, 22 48;
1 H. 4. C.
9 See Rafiale
Abridgement
of flooring D.

The Program
Reserved
Re

The second secon

The Secretary of unified the Construction Construction of polynomials and a report Construction of the Con

to it and by the Records in the third Chapter -

part of the control o

referely condemned, and couled in the very shell. Declaration mended to be set on foot in England by King Charles, and Procedure advice and consists of his privite Council at technical Commission under the Great Seal of England, dated stable, offtheory, 3 Caroli, issued to thirty three Lords of condemned stables Privite Council and attents: which authorized new Tax, and them to visite mentes BY IMPOSITIONS. OR Frontion of Excitations of England. late King, bur it (a) See my they to their suffices flould find my Exertion of Exertion of Exertion of Exertion of Exertion of Exert collection only for these public sufer. THE DE-on, p. 685. Mr. EKING KINGDOM, PROPLE, and of St. John and Allies beyond the Sage. The Mies beyond the Seas, then in WITHOUT EXTREM THE KING. KINGDOM PEOPLE nd Allies, it could admit of INEVEL ABLE NECESSITY, forma for other to dispensed with them the sub-Commissioners being thereupon specially in-cus in the Service, and not fail therein, as supside Houner, and THE SAFETT OF and PEOPLE. This Commission was no soon it it was presently complained of by the whole in the Parliament, of a Caralia and upon

Honse, in the Parliament, of 3 Caroli, and upon with the Lords it was immediately Keed, adjudge-Haifes, without our different voyes, TO BEE METHRO) ACAINST LAW ALCONcanceled at fuch in the Kings of a prifesc, b

of belong even in sees put in Extention, and WATTAKES

Malley Sieg 13/21/21 RIEGTS WITHOUT THE FRO

And is not HE ENECKOED this its prefent dition?

Nota.

SUCH ARBITRARY CON Jad flavish con-See dichte der bestellt bei en bestellt NC組まられては、1人の内容が16)に10個目の関係は、10個目の ordermine theer and A CERLA TO SHE HAND THE STORY OF THE ST

Do they not fo on Beer Salt, and other Manufactures. nonpay Ex-

Nota.

See the K. 200 ments concers with the first in . \$7 th the first in . \$7 th the first in the fir

建筑时,建立大学 战"的"飞"等的决定证。对 多种的特殊 and development of the state of

fum

* See Cooks
4. Justi c.r.
Brooks Parliament 4, 4s
107. and my
Plea for the
Londs

lie * See Coaks 4. Jultipe 1. and Rafial.

- saor-

upon

公司的公司的人的基本的人,如此的人的人,但是1995年的1995年中 ind held recording his transact type fing through his proper allow the continues of the section of Land March Street tions records their telephone records have The same than the same of the and the state of t And the state of the state of the same of the same of the Total Control of the Addition to the second of the second Calling and Buckette in the South State of All the train the Secretary and the second second second Control of the Control of the State of the S

11

UMI

artic.

* And are not all the Commous Merchang, Freeman of Erglast Sound in
me the fame
course, and
make the fame
Declaration
mov ?

Notal
And can out
a clear Grae
der tar in
Ill party we
felde to tar
into bot the
into account of the
into account of the
into account of the
into account of the
into a Premiinto a Pr

(a) Alderman Chambers, Mr. Rolls, and others.

Nota.

UMI

White-be

*See Historia
Anglicana
Londini. 16 ya.
Londini. 17 ya.
Londini. 17 ya.
Londini. 17 ya.
Londini. 17 ya.
Londini. 18 ya.
Londin

Nost. HIS and Characte of every Personal, by the test and of the all forms are a pair, under the speed miles they but fortested: I see an explainable for a description of the Lands and constructed from the Personal Company of the Lands and constructed from Realist Irequests) and and applications. Experiently, and and applications, are at his will amb pleasure, unt are a few descriptions (by the known Laxes) which we wish her realist for the first pair and the Realist from Minester and over the these high Mildemeanors character from the Realist from the Realist from the Realist from the Realist from the few and decis in a farrence degree than ever he was guilty of them, by some preturn Whichall Granders, Arms Officers, New Markets above, Legisters, and imposers of Exceler, those imposits Tonnage, Poundage, Contributions many years yet to come; and of that confess Annabases of projected, intended by them in their 27 Arms from the first own judgements, conficiences, and what they demerte field extravagant high offences, for which he follows and Realist power, let others determine.

I semis to their own judgements, confeiences, and what they dement their swingles of their own judgements, confeiences, and what they dement their Extravagant high offences, for which he fult their extravagant high offences, for which he fult their and Regal power, let others determine.

The 3- particular, is their late incumbent Impulsion in the 3- particular, is their late incumbent Impulsion in the 3- particular, without any confent, grant, in the People in Parliament, by that they intitle, is the People in Parliament, by that they intitle, is the subject of the 3- of Jans 1054- beginning this (in a subje

The a Orbalinet and Entated by his Highwest the lead Protection, despote to confert of the Council, and it is easily Orbalinet. Thus towards the maintenance of the Atlette transport of the Atlette transport of the Atlette transport of the Brand of the Entated on Brand or but Entated Entated The Atlette transport of the Brand or but the Entated Statement of the Brand or but the Entated Statement of the Brand of the Bra

the second secon

in this New Matthewall (Without a Parliament (in tended as a leading Rechident to bind the whole Nation in perpetuity if now submitted to, as the 27 Article in timates), there is doubt mideran following from 17 the Fandamental Labby pad Properties of the Nation in the Firehold degree. The first, is by the anxieting surposing of Subprinting on the whole Realin and all following as well as observed, for the Maintenance of the Navier's San, (which should be maintained only by the Customs) and that it is farter tights proportion than the Chimney immated by Weins by our face behinded King; measuring to me left that Tarry than the chimness per Manken. In the lay way of Courties the same per Manken.

through ratified with the admire and coalest of his work many colourable Profidents. Records in all former ages and the precedent Rejelent and other for fulfill making the back of the the bac

"See Mr. St. Johns Argument at his" Attainder, P. 16. to 52.

See Judge
Gooksak judg
Hattens prinsediArguments, & my
Humble Remonffrance
againft the
Illegal Tax
of Shipmony,

tiv; of which at large, before: How any Chap r. p. owers or Perions dien, eas either impole; justice during Occurrences & smoree it opporant french of Nessfin, or Speeches, p. Despor, on the whole realism, and all these ray, to 257, their own Constitutes, and thole who may one ove their traiger, resolve them at leaface, being y mill to doe it? The

*Printed at she end of Judge Huttoes A gumene, & amongst the fla:uces of 16

By what fuffice, Powers L on or persons whatsoever, a exac will an whole n them Effaces Oppres fift on in the mult refer yo

do) in Inflification of Objettion.

Complete State Con Carine inc.

Anfwer.

The state of the state of the the state of the s The second secon and the second s the second secon The Control of the co The second secon the wall render de ver A CHARLES Allerotesol-on (and for allered require policy, inforce त्वा स्थानिस्य विस्तिता है।

G

* See p. 12 to 20 before the 1 Proposition, and Statutes Arguments thereunto : Specially 23 E. 1.0 516. 34. E. 1. c. 1. 2,3, 14 E.3. C. 21, and Stat. 2. C. I. 3. Gerels The, Perision of Right.

Bee their impeactuse many printed erior als, & Mr. Se Johns A gument at Law against Stroft-ford, printers

Ay, The whole House of Common, you flower who were contact to this definitions; lettery improched an unit hills. Each more by paying many of Palifferent cold demand, tokenhalthe a Harry Strayford; and Argelf flow of Colorado 7), as guilty of Palifferent may be falled to the particular flower for the particular flower for the particular flower for the particular flower fl

Control of the New Intermed and le mole who now vigorously put it in execution in any in a meach of their particulars and distriction PARTY OF THE PROPERTY OF THE PARTY OF THE PA A construction of references, the their dyes find the structure of references in more with a coportion a disputar fields and many mayer b ा राज्यान अवादित Landing to Coal office 100 Barrier Burrell comments of providing the second transpensive which Prome (nor das Parl, n 48,60 our 68.

ferroully cool for the last of the meaning of the m

Cooks Preface to his z. Infli-

Sed True, cre. In giving P. 17, 18.

16. 然初為數學學與新特別的數學 使国际统治的特别所属特别的 PARTY STATE OF THE STATE OF THE

Objettion.

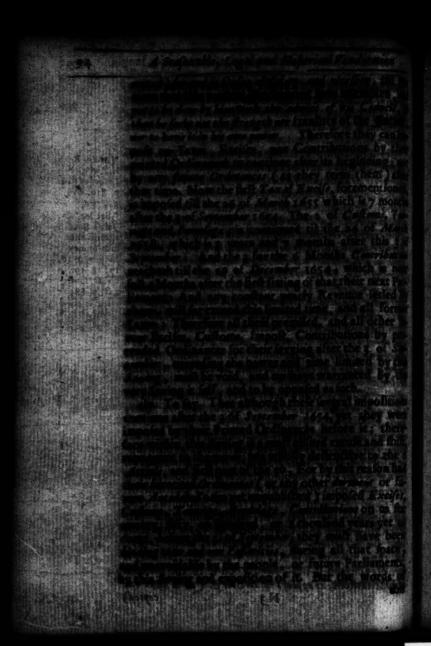
Anfwer

*[Math. Paris Hiff, Anglie London. 1640. p. 810. 818, 814, 875. * See Mr. Sr. John's Speech

against the ship-money Judges, p. 16, 17, 18, 19. Exact. Collice: p. 885.

N3

cepted)



A Rivers 1 62 1 Mada and full

1.52 .5. 15 18.204

Charles the Un

the second d had take a 32.21.3.22

Sec Brylgar Microcolme. P-756-757 758 295x414 65, 577, 576. 62, 573, 306. Exact Coll. P.7. 571. 639 (1,000 mol 1) (2,000 mol 1) (2 640, 641.807. 190

See the Ada of Relumption, 18 H. 6. n. 53.

(a) Sec rooks 4 Inflit, (. 1, P. 33. Regal Tuxos, & here ch. 3. (cd. 4,5,6.

Sec 14 P. 5 c, 27. & ftar 2, c, 1. 5 R. 2 ftar 2, c, 2, 3, 5 all Acts for fublidie.

Con Henry
Le forgebilding
Expenditude
Adolder, Left
cold Left vill
adold Left
von Varry in
zogel

subsection Leberton Reality Force of Borglands and a second secon

annumber (2011) and rest rates and another (2011) anoth

Account to the graph than the beautiful the graph of the

on theing it ime the Street of the System

Ou Com Hill Ly y Silv

* Q4. Cortin Hilt, 1. 8,

Prince of the Pr

" Set Sciele pages 1, 4, toe; so; le e, 16, l. 3, c Al de Revilainus roy, seathe 1,

And the second state of the second se

pation to perioded the interest fortunate of the world are defeny the Copensus of the Government of the Copensus of the Copens

Publicant Politics, and common complete about minned Escales. Imposts, Taxantre now be set now guilty of this finne in the highest decreware they iscurre no the felt same remporal and a punishments, thus threatned to and indicated up here. And less one whole English Nation and their ast, upon section consideration of all the premises thou they in any kind, through feer or cowards their neck or backs to the forementored illegal and Broders of personnel standing (Brisis, Inc. 1997) such as a personnel standing (Brisis, Inc. 1997) such as a personnel standing (Brisis, Inc. 1997) and personnel standing (Brisis, Inc. 1997). The which end this observation and political standing (Brisis, Inc. 1997) and personnel standing (Brisis, Inc. 1997). The which end this observation and politics of our product. Auce this observation and politics of our product. Auce this standing standard standard

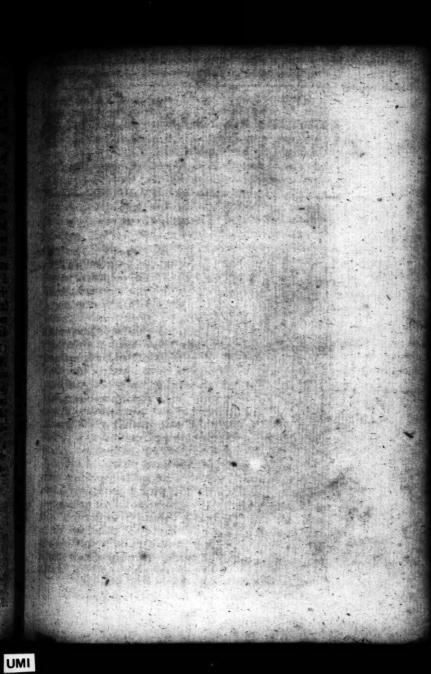
the property of the property o

Revilationum 1, 8, c, 48, ...

Mais , Dard 11(6. Aug). 15. 317.

Report Rev. mass and Perquisites of the Grown for vivate advantage without any Alts of Refungises.

IMI





The Production Right, and

CHAR III.

we'm the two precedent Chapters fully prove at the Kingdome, and Preemen of England have for hereditary just thighest Libertles, Franchistes, Lav force of armed powers dedger, Francises, Chames, Dweet and Abin-disfessing the extraordinary exal, contras, wishing, acts of the Amestors, widefend, preserve and per-els to posterio, without the Med without in their contrast posterios, without the Med without in the conother Normalista well as of our Fine it K

leveral of thin mber of Liberia all, Lba che mo in groß tellation

Address the Interest for the Better confirmation of our entrem Purchament III. I kerties, Printedges, Freedoms Rights, Lawres, Government, and greater benefit of Publisher, buttless paterosaments, surerall fuccelling telegram Dentity of the Britain Research Samuel Dentity Research Samuel Research Samu

to the control of the

LANGUE AND THE PROPERTY CO

Concerning the Ancient Briton from the flow manife of the Concerning the Ancient Briton to the first of their the Land of their standamental Covernment Rights, and of their great Councels till the Romans Conquest.

The agreed by all our fiftherest, that the Reiters were she original known phablishes of this Hand from whom it was filled britain; but from what for rain Nations the Britain detecteded our during eries differ in opinion; our later wayers lience a differing from those of former ages, with subor land begue.

Mode of our () dutien Fifteriens, and the whole faconstant ment held at Lincoln. (m. 28 L. (in the learned Letter the sin compiled and agreed to be found the line of the first of the line of the line of the agree of the first of the line of the

Rigidiate Between his three Son is leaving olding aingtone into pointificall Covernments Aings was the priginal Findential Covernment filed in this Magic de Bruss and the Histof by Brute; and that arwell inchois parts thereof (ince called Society and Wales, as England, which all (a) Sulfe, Mo-Our (c) Historians, affering this respond of the Britan numbridge to manimously attest, with that aniwer which Diana gave as Math West, made Brate before historiatallists Britain, when the chirected Phreshift, p. 16, him to coins and seat himself therein, should revidence the Phreshift, if we may give any credit hereumo,

b, The walam, Hist. nel. At. 1231.

ed the same

11 4 2 19 1

A Parents No. of State of

Bran Jud exeguisti, men etalliko Pegos Infalesto Oscario etallia etallerenti Infalesto Oscario Infalesia etallerenti Infalesto Oscario Infalesia etallia etallia Nuovallere apiika etalliko etallia etallia etalli Hari pete etallia etalli etallia et

With this concurred the more authentick tellinon moste camb of (4) Contrib Th

stisso ni

teo (c oi

secretary and the Grecient, whom he vano 14, 19, 17, 18. ode Prifonerin Bietle, andthereby nestored that it is a siterity. After which Vistory, Bruste and Constant of the Property of a Parliament) demanded their advice, when h no with Pentrajue, and obserting and codific is their briefly dominated him, which is world on the instructionary with the post forth adviced teng in their power. Whereas on forth a dulied himse and a part of his Kingdome for them freely to inhabit: on helf a delled, eather to demond of time free likerty for them all to milhene, with accommodations for their voyage to feek mather dim elfenberes, others adviced to bring Pandrajus firth to put him to death, and feife upon his Realme, in case by pagaged tending applied. At last delingrift in, a great Countel-tending applied. Regem interficers, cupilitate Po-nemble nelso mitt bibetur, cum omnibus licitum fit pro patria mare : To floy o King out of a define of reigning in his flead, for their County: (this was the Divinity and Morathe fire their Country: (this was the Divinity and Morselly of the very Pagas Britons in that age) Whereaver I make advise, their we final demand his eldest daughter from him will fe for our Cortain Brute, and a good farm of Gold and their will be for her devery, with Ships and all other morganies, and presented to the manifest and planes, and free license to example the follows to somether country, because he came ver hope to live peateabley there, lesing a Children and Napheness of this a which we have newly flam to be Warres, would meditate revenue. To the which, Lota altitude acquire his inlargement, willingly confirmed to, surnifying them with Ships and Pravisions. With patieth Brute and all his affociates arriving at Tames in themselves, there, Brute, from his name th Brate and all his affociates arriving as the first his name the feating themselves there, Brate from his name led this lland Britain, and his Companions Britain, de-

Propolit, 5,659.

to 12 and

MARINE CE The same

Portice Fran

mut bist. Brit. La. Mar. nest in. Esmod The this state

the Committee of the officery and ecoust public

s. A kinds of General Dellamanous Council funmonad by Brate, of all the Elders of the Britey, to advilled Press, Water, and of their country a lighty and

or refugition update filling or me Tyrinhicall or refugition, rates in the field in Basile, out of Govecolling to unifor his Grown and Domisions, as a modmoderal

the Manager the second of plantition of the Science in the Contract of the Contract

y Lawre made and given to the prople, whereby they might live praceably without things of op-

Brair and the Police by Loc (6) Loc Son of King of the who regarded to the property of the control of the contr

man. Hit., Reg.
Briz. La. C. 11.,
Ponticus Forusmin tolk, Bris.
La. Scat: Wefter,
P. 27.34.
(2) Gildar bifl.
C. 19. Gaiff.
Monum. L. S. C.
19. Rath. Weft.
P. (1. 4. Th.
R. (2016)
Primordin. p.
187. 128. For.
187. 128. For.
188. and stagmannia Fol. 12.,
Est. 212. Forus
Brit. Diff. 2.,
Brit. bifl. 2.,
Brit. bifl. 2.,
Brit. bifl. 2.,
Brit. Brit. 12.,
Brit. bifl. 2.,

thele Lauer published (for confirmation the Temple of Courties in Trojavous, when harles") Latronus mucrones coffid air, A. santar, records affectua out bioleculous The favorits of theeves ceafed, the cruentes of was there any to be found to any place o to any mink. Moreover he wedshire ever the Gids, and Cities, and the paper has a Flought of Huthaudmen (build enjoy the quaries, fo as every perfore who fled unto them the

nis death (about 400; years before our Sautours
) his two Sont Bremar and belieur by conided his Kingdome between them; till Bremus
nger Son, appring after the name of the usual (b) faste
vanguilhed and expelled by his Brother into
in which! Warre Courblae King of Demontes ranging
teams, mas taken Pelipher by Behan, Bull too. His ...
many Kennis mas taken Pelipher by Behan, Bull too. His ...
many Kennis and Torke, coupling count transferrance ? 53:14: Weftin, Atas v. Reside 16. forke, confille forum fractaturality? 53: 14-ii. Comedi (in nature of a Parliament) whip Proposit, 5, 5-2 with Gentula, who proffered to future bimies? come of Demarkes bim, 10: 203 bim e as sumail.

Tabute.

In the section and produced by the fath, and factors in the section case be facility of contact the process of the whole find. Confirmed his father than a facility of the whole find. Confirmed his father the commanding upright and fable father they are to commanding upright and fable father they are to be done throughout the land, and the wayer to the Temples to be marked out in all places with flower, that they are to be ambiguous, being priviledged from accords and violence. This King addition biviet confinity to fuffice the scale through teams more wealthy in few years, the current and violence. This King addition biviet confinity to fuffice the scale through the facility to find a second security to further the being ready to encounter him in a fer factalle, their Mather and act of France to resoner his right. Relimit being ready to encounter him in a fer factalle, their Mather and act of Reste between them, whereupon they lovingly embraced each other; and going to Troinevent, into contine and agreen; being there held a chay kelolved to find a comman Army to cannot fee have have matters of Warre and Place, and Lawes concluded and ratified in and by a Parliament of Nobles in this age.

King 6i) Guthelis, to whom the Crown lineally defounded from Belieus, married Marie a Noble woman,
learned in distress who instituted the Law which the Britons
called Marieses; which King Alfred approving, traulictics into the Seern tenues and called it Mariese League, King
Edwardes Gustelemaking affect in the calledtion and
compilling of his Leves, hereafter mentioned. Though
this Oneen furtherweated this Law, no doubt it was ratified by publick confent of the King her Husband,
and the Noblesia their general Councels in that age
als it could not have the force of a Law. By her hase
senaits of it. Carbonist grandchild to Guthelis and
Marie

Proposit, 5.

Propoliti 9.

He ancotraged Hankandmen in their tillage, and the allowable of their Lands of the ancotraged Hankandmen in their tillage, and the allowable of the ancotraged Hankandmen in their tillage, and the allowable of the ancotraged Hankandmen in their tillage, and the allowable of the ancotraged Hankandmen in their tillage, and the allowable of the ancotraged Hankandmen in the ancotraged to the allowable of the ancotraged Hankandmen in the ancotraged Hank

(1) Gaff: M: - - mum, biff l. 3.
6, 19a Pension
Virumins l. 3.,
6 Mab Moff 9 590)

13.6.16,17. Maib. Weff. y. 16.57 Jegs. Bansicus Phrasina

1. 3. Fabian, Holinsbed, Grafion, Speed in their lives, eke Kingdone, keeralde he coorneryleg helder problem Tyrandy de Roude beingsmede Riegenschat place, who is product he ble excelleger was igned. In own with a orbital, fallowed hype was reflicting at illd orbits of he foresters.

(m) Galfr, Mo man & Portical Kromans hift-Brit. / 4 Mak 18 h. p. 66 ct Fabicor, Holto Deb , Grafich an the Life of Gallibela Care (c) Hillories record that should be greated both. The office the large content of the conte

Copies Ring of the Britons to Copies Hilliam Copies there is any O Copies, as the compressions of the Rations perket and thritism of the gold and filter in all places. Council july as phose Remarks the Bracks, within the perils of the Ocean, so the places, the profess to effect and Typhate and Removes, which are taken peacetakly professed. Reliable to edd) will the faster, under a transmitting dur "Libertite due Committed that indicates the form of the transmitting dur" Libertite due Committed that and the control of the copies of the half admirated that the article is the form of the half admirated that the article is the form of the half admirated to the half and all the places hand if indicat, from fall the bath, and report they emplify to be known of the son the half to get in the half to give a transmit to the get in the perils to the control transmit to the first that the get in the half the transmit to the first that the get in the half the transmit to the Copies of the control to the first that the get in the first the late to the first the Copies of the first the first that the control the son the first the Copies of the Copies of the first that the first the control to such that half the control to such the first that the control the such that the control the first that the control the control the first that the first that the first that the first that

any Towns pursuing, opposed their landing shat were Janded to their thips for to returne into Fearce, at our British Historians though Cesar in his Commentaries, to cover his our relates the contrary. The year following cruiting his samy landed again in Cormal, and fed by Caffibelan the fecond time with great becomeon Caffibelan joyfull of his victory. eo Troinsvant, Goldun ferit, ut ompes Mannie Conbenirent, made a Edit, that ai Britain fould assemble together at Troinovant, e praylamend Sacrifices to bis Gods, who had made once lo great on Emperor as Colar, At this Mephew to Indrogene Dinke of Trimonant Herelas Nephew to Calibelas upon serell between them, cut off flerelge hand at ight before his prefence, and to be ready, am proceres Dittarent, or falem fenten- Proposit.

P. 48.

Proposit, g. 9.

VOr, Regist alterfer tillcern forman fatteret, er Oc

Cings, within their ref mes, and were hereditary, as Tacitus, Dian, and 30,32,35,41, cited by (9) Mr. Canden atteff, as well as our British 43,44,48,10

That the British Kings were obliged to governe their Dr. Usber de Dr. justly, and righteously, according to the esta- prit. Eccles. ed Lawes of those times, which secured their Liber- Primordine. 4.

13. Speed Hift.

See cand 1.2.1539.

and the same

. That the ing all dis tors accom r Lawis and accient mes and crysis be

obedient to those nace to support their persons, who is government. And so much to sum before and till their beauti ed for Galan before our Surionra Nativity 54-years

A Course of the second of the

ing the Britons Contests laring the Romans Dominion, Saxons (syphanical them, and Decended) Samueld's Pennic Armitaging & catalog

Free the death of Gefor and Coffibeion the B thuing for a time under the Government the new thene ejur, fell inco for 14.8. Ma. 186. ose he might have detained word of Cefar without night, which bo immorthe Britons in Justice or conscience, both ibeles being dead. In the gayear of his Reign

policy

* Galfr. Men. bift. 1.4 c. 13. ontiem Virun.

men, atabaceb. · -in ejsdre bite god) H d as 一次中國 中华中国 Primer-

Brits. Fr. 31-5

after-

min, Artisiani, ataliani, and others cius by Sifing Ujher de Resa Sectof, Primordis & 4-May, Pa legisti Brit. P. 344

paintee it is clear. The Takes and Telegrand affected to in Parlianene; additional and interesting Involve, binds not the ceeding King. That matters of Peace and a determined in Common Councils and in that age; Ther no publish changed in Cultonies could be made without than Nobles contents, and that the ex ACCOUNT OF STATE STATE

any Crowne Lands without common parliament, bound not his fuccessors, un ecually confirmed them by their new Chies.

many bloudy Bartalls with various fuck Britime under the conduct of their Kings ens fought against the conduct of their kings ens fought against the Roman Emperies, Chausius, and their General, Officers and Fotowatter, and their General, Officers and Fotowatter, and their general incomes, actually extensive their general properties, and the extensive terms of the fourth of Ections of Extensive terms of the fourth of the Roman, How topsay were of beautiff any Easter of American the distributed who being botto only the fourth of the fourth ment was percursor that being botto on cive, and sluopes tree unit pentiones, in contagion of Lycamy, How of they revolte contagion of Lytanny. How on they revolted a rebelled against the Roman from time to time to time to time to time to time to time. Oppressions, Taxes, purning them out of clent interpresses by society, and using about the Slaves their Rytesian. You may restar harge be saided, Annal V. 14 and in the life of Agricular miles Britainies p. 24, to 48. Speed, Heimberhand and more especially in the notable speeches of The Horastalla works s and Gallaces, encouraging the Briton and mant for their Comicory, Liberry, Lawre in their Authors; the large of them thin and

(a) Tacione in with Agreeola.

表 300 () 300

The Property and the

Taxing

(4) Paritos in sen Agricald. Cama Britis a le norethis sur condition.

extraordinarily An. Dom.go: these which was their greated grievance, from
the feest, farnous for his sicker, which he had
sime gathering, by his will made Claudies and
wo daughters his heir; thinking by his flatter, to and house sufficiently secure from injunications contrary; for his Ringdons sy the Roman of this house by Slaves may seist an and special of bit wife Boadicia whi

Tacitus Annal A. 1 .Speeds Hift_ of great Brir. P. 66,1070 Camd. Brit. p.49 10.

is not this Esplands conDog general Charles dans Charles dans

Secretary State

or although

Menciona & L

Enter, but

An, Dom. 1 By: llss (1) adm. 1 by: An, 187, 187. Gelfr. atos. 14.6.19,2019. c. 1. Ponticus Pfrantla,& g Lambards Ar elkiani Gifer Japakistoti gainst Hard ne Artic. 3 divil. r 2417.141, 1424 Antiq. Eccl. f. Bibli forth has After and Mon. uol. z. Spelm. M Concil p. 32,34; ig 39. Harifans Deferip of Brir; Lace, 9. Calmin Convertion of Brit. Dr. Co le Ecclef, Brit.

mail of the state of the plant of the state need to be pure organity in the Ble (as the day Scotich was nearly to been the perpendial thereby and for Upe de Lorg the place out the Editions in every case Ecclef. Brit. The steamer with formall. Garrener of the jet of primardis, 23.

If the state of the jet of the state of the jet of the j The state of the s The state of the s An. Dom. to wall (a) Pomponing toligical ban and Proposit. I. The model by An.Dom 18

WHE CHAPTER THE TOTAL

eidinon el icore ropolit. L.

t befell them, have been comp because they negletted not wit is in the state of resver we command, that those tops against their total fall enjoy the ben

spide in the narrow differs induntantly, and the times collections of the Sed, being now freed from their times, siesy may return about not believed friends. And whet eat they have lived a long efficies food and advant condition, having detained a returne, as in and inexpedied body, and being freed from our a militaribles, y bereefter the a life wid of fear, anche our Lingues.

As your of grace 376. (a) Ottenne King of the British An.Dow, 37, without liftle male, leaving one only daughter, there (d) at ab. We at difference among the Britons, to when they fould marry \$376,379. This like Kingdome: at last in the year 379. Anguithus \$21. Proposit, 5. The Nobles of Britain, that they might double a finite trace. (no thinks in a penerall Connect) in sender the Last, with the Grown to A Swift Lection of British Unite to Go of Manneau and his Epitomiser (

is King of the Britons An.Dom. 379 WW0 376,379.

(e) Hift Regum Brit. I. s.c.q. 10, 11, 18, (f) Hift. Bri l. 5.See Fabras.

While the to jone brain France. at they (hould invite Maximinian the Sengton Roman as well as royall bloud, to come im the Kings Daughter, and with her the Realm demon serpetual Peace. Which Conne for his feel contentation of the le moved it, and confented there s Son Maurice to Maximinian, who related to being aged and lick, defired nothing mere then mque a proceribus files quelibit; A from his **Robles**, to whom he manded compell from bis A daughter, with the Crown; That the Bobles in nand, Decreberunt ut fibi Regrum et puells 77 0 in shall force the the Free State Pomos Board be married to him. At that they had bettered he thought name and give him satise thereof. Whereupon Maximinian imbracing the offer, came into Kritain, and landed at Hampton, with a great train of Souldiers; the King supposing them to be an Amy of Enemies, commanded all the forces of the Kingdome to be affembled and marchagainst them, under Counts, which Maximinian admi-ring at, and unable to reful them, lent Emballadors to Count with olive branches, telling him, they were feut from Rome to che King, and required peace till they knew his pleasure. And when Comm doubted whether to give them Peace or Battaile, Carada Duke of Correctl and the rest of the Bobles dispended Conan from fighting with them, and advised him to grant them Peace; which be did : who being brought to London to the King, he, commen confents of big Nobles gave bit Daught with the Kingdome to Maximinian.

He which it is apparent, that the King without confein of hi

Holit, 3.

ear 390. (4) Maximus the Tyran King of Bail Armotica in France, caried fuch amultituile of Saile him out of Britain, that he left almost all Britain empirers and Forces tedefend it, carrying all the Souldiers and H any men with him, leaving name but unwantly schinde him, and shaving subdied all Associes. the little Britain. The next year be fem for one Britons more to people it, and thirty mouland So in to garrifon the Townes, and the next year he fent f en theuland Virgins, and fixtie thouland other perfore, to be also all the Britain; whereby old Britain was almo te dispeopled, and left destitute of all desence. Hereupon de Gritis to Angl. Lis. Huns and Pills invaded and insested the Britons very much, Camd. Brit. ng the Britons and wasting their Cities and Towns : the y fending to Maximue for affiffance, he fent Gratienus tor with two Legions to aide them, who flew many of nemies, and chafed the reft into Islands. Anno 202. Maxis being flain at Rune, thereupon Gentianue taking upon the Crown of Britain, made himfelf King thereof, after which exercifed fo great Tyramy towards the Britons, that the common egathering together flew bim. Whereupon the former exulfed enemies returning, oppressed and affliched the Britans much for a long time. Upon this the Britime, Anno 420. 421. fene to the Roman Emperors for aide to expell thefe oders, which they fent accordingly, but in fmall prortion, who chafing away the enemies for the prefent, then weaging and teaching the Briters how to defend themand make wals and Fortifications to relift their invareturned back again by reason of other Warres: in this their former enemies infefted them more them merly. At last, Anno 434. in the 8. year of Theodofias the singer, the Romans by occasion of other Warres withdrew meir Souldiers out of Britain, leaving the Britons definite,

(g) Mai We ann.39 , 39 393,410, 434+434. 6 Pomicus Vin Holinthed. Malmesbur. de Geffie Anel. L.1.6.1.

dy fary. in this diffrest they fo to Removatch white Morre mourefull relation of table condition, denotes Confuls, Contro Britann, to more at Bashaca, & Bashari at more propellums town the function general mining send coins february and the Mallengers returning without any aid The Maffengers returning without any aid scholar to their Country recentlede fed reputle, the Briton taking countell tog-ther, box to redom demictors in this fortene efter, withheld the require of their ancient Tribute to the Romans, which they had a long time paidthers; and few Guittielin, Archbiftog of London, herr Brewere in little Britain for ald; where being honorably received by King chareness, he acquainted him with the confection of the coming, and the great infertee and diffresses of the Countrymen, presing him with many arguments, it has receive the Kingdome of Britain, which of the belonged to him, and expelling the Barbarians, to dispose of it as his pleasure, and return his Country to it prishine estate, which had forme by subdued in Kingdome i ar remote. To which the King answered, I furnish, would have accepted of the offer of the Kingdome of Britain, arm respect of its profine missprinnes, it is made more contemptibles, and officer to my Princes. But above all other wills, the Roman ower both some princes. But above all other wills, the Roman ower both some princes is that nonmantanemy a facility dignity within it, that no mantanemy a facility dignity within it. The normal mantanemy a facility dignity within it. The normal mantanemy a facility of the country of the c spanse ? Northe that in because my Grandstore and gras anti-eber bave enjoyed that Island, I will deliver to Journ Draw Capitalise with 2 and I will deliver to Journ Draw Capitalise with 2 and 3 suitelets, which by Gris possession illess the County from enemies, and being there expound King all possess the Kingdome with glory dood-bonner. Whereupon offensive undeceding the expedition, the Archbishup used sele words to him; Christ best conquered, Christ respective amondate, let be grown of Christ best of representation in the

ler, they made Con ed our of the linage of the noble I

445. Ring Gustantine being Jahn Phrigers.) is he was huncing, the page (early before and Nobel, which of them fooded be made. King 5 for Avelia Air special of the Kings Sons, were tent over into the Print to be educated, and if they had been prefern, they come the byte of their childhood. Whereupon Portigera Contain of the Gravita, who afpired after the Grown with a intendevour, going to Winteffer, and taking Confluent Mon (Son of Confrontine) out of his Cloifter, brought him to Laden, and there made him King, the people force conferring to breaste he was a Mork; and acting the part of a Bithop (Gunbe- 2. Ethelme but being dead.) he fet the Grown on the Kings head with his bift.] 2. As Real Res own hands. The King thus crowned referred the mana-lected Brit ing of all affaires to Vertigerne alone who craftly committed imped. So all the Caffies and Forts of the Realm tobis own Souldiers, and has Grafico, so the gones all the Forts and Power of the Realm this his own bands, the lives of the commingly devised, bow he wight definy the Ring analyst the Gowen Fortigens of Aurelius a for himfelf. Whereupon, he felfed upon the Kings treasures, augmented the number of this Soldiers and ferroants, and perfounded this King twintertain a Guard of one hundred Pills (who were at his view command) there of late and ready to execute any Treafon and treachery he found preferibe times done then) is grand bis perfort day and night from enemies. The King like? at his performance entertaining chiefe Rich: Portigorately in the like? of them with filpends; and teaffed them with the deflecte wat, that they did in a manner under bin, and cryed grant through the firety, that he was worthy to Reign. When he had thus

ALL 1. C. 1. Gal Huntind bil brogus.

geone. Which when Vortigerie undercolling the freaton committed ander ainted them what had happed, and communi-ble flain and beheaded, that he might render cuts of from this wicked ac. At last when he equally himself, he tot the Crown of Britain on his an attention of the Poinces. He being thus advanced, of all wickednesse began to increase: scurrings wicked-of truth, contempt of God, wrangling, contention, riot, villang grem entragious; so as Vorigerne alone might seem to be avessell of all wickednesse, and that which is most contrary to rapail immethy. Sobiles Department, nepretting the Sobles, and abtending ignoble pertons both so; manners and bloub, be became obtain to God and Den. Auto 447. When the infquity and levity of minde of King Vertigerne was divulged to all Nations round about, the Scots and the Pills (one hundred of whose fellow Citizens Vertigerne had flain for that Treason which he suborned them to act that he might get the Crown) rose up against him, and most grievously intested him and impugned the Realm of Britain: for conjuming all things with the foord, fire, preyer and repiner, they ground to polyder the finfull Pation, because it fabored this gifurpers upull effets, and thus the common geople contaminated together with the using, common people contaminated, po-gether with the using, common percellitur ultime, in piercen through with a common rebenge. And as the (word devoured many on the one hand, fo the Petillence did more on the other.

the home were not fufficient to they there as The King of the wilder of the well-be at the tree defe lated people, typed one or the well-be reliked to the people of the p

Propolit.

Which our Historians thus rel m quit ogenoum; fo elementaria muit ominibus pun erge fue me man records it, Concessis tota S igerne granted and refeled, that they in and English our of Germany to their an secons and English out of Germany to their aid-dring-nalisation many, and then fixed in no feeled place; by which they conceived by pould reape a double benefit for being invincible in annex, would eaply repulse their enames; and being inspitals they will receive it for a very great baseful if they might acceive form very finality foils and cliffs to inhabit; and that they would necessary of benefits would multiple the genuine (ferceness of manners). Which advice appeares to be ordered by divine middle come when these Westminster and others) that will might come when these evill Britons and their blands could man Embassadors into Germany, who might worthily represent the person of their Country. The Genus bearing the businesses, which they of their own Gamens hearing the bufineffes which they of their own seconds defired, requested from them with a thousand inraties, presently sent over Hengist and Herse with three hips freighted with Suddiers and Armes; Explanes petition Regus senatusque. The King upon their arrivall sets them, bestone sewards and the people large famours on their them giving them their faith, they received the life of make to inhabit. This agreement likewise was made be-

atter years Son and Pittle Court of the and Bri he riches of the life, Hengi cory beautifultimists but a Pagan) whom he make a variety of his testing acres, each discussion forward the Asigni (who miles to establish him in his Throne against his mes) was den the Aritons, bifuring all Kent and etherhedesist as the Daylife and Secons Upon this them proving jealous less their new Gordina and again fould entrie sopplant; retirent sud distribution of but makes Country in Lagres (20 shey did in the challen) does all peristant Vortigents; to banife them if the British being Lagres, also again in a communication Children; but he concerning Country on the Shifting; but he concerning Country of the Shifting; but he concerning Country of the Shifting; where the Shifting is the state of the Makes and the Shifting Country of the Makes and the M a) whom he maga bjering, wa tan agreen,
geten; mad its Senne uist
mile lagum it sennitus; acquitien Cauffers all things; began
it they its Briston is their poas had midden, repairing likewife de
as had midden, repairing likewife de Religion, which they bud alongs quite rui-ier psyllued by Revens his Mother in in yes final free & willerie Betients Medicine Such in incomparable less

Propolit, J.

Amno 460.

regood King to a Nation. Vortimer being thus povfoned . Vortigerne reaffuming the Crown , fends privately to Henrift into Germany, to come over to him with a fmall train left coming otherwife the Britons fould refif him with their united forcer. Hengist Am 461, lands with 4000 armed men , which being related to Vortigerne and THE NOBLES OF THE REALM, they were very angry at it refolving to give him battle ; of which Hengift being informed by Rowens , excufed the matter, that he came with to great a force for fear of Vortimer, whom he thought to be alive but being now affu ed of his death, be would conmit himself and his people to the Kings disposall, to return or fendaway fo many of them as he bould direct, defiring him to appoint a meeting at a prefixed day and place, UT HEC FIRMARENTUR COMMUNI CONSENSU that thefe Proposit, 9. things might be confirmed by common confent : Whereupon the King and his NOBLES appointed a meeting at Ambri in May, for the Britons and Saxons to treat : Heneift trescheroufly commanded all the Savens that went to the Treaty to carry long Knives under their Garments, and upon a Signat given by bim, that every one of them thould kill the Briton that frood next him : Whiles they were treating Hengist took hold of Vortigernes cloke (which was the finall) upon which the Saxons drawing out their Knives. foldainly flew about 460 of the BRITISH NOBLES, BA-RONS, and " CONSULS, being unarmed, and suspecting * Whom we m fuch thing; but Conful Eldel, beholding the Treachery, usually now took up a Stake, which be there found by chance, and with it call Earls flew 70. Saxons, till his Stake was quite Spent, and then faredhimfelf by flight. The King they took Brisoner, enforcing him to grant them Kent, Suffex, Suffolke, and Norfolke, which be confirmed to them with an Oath, and then they released bin : After which they masted most of the Kingdom with fire and fourd, pulled down Churches, flew the Priests, burned up the Bookes of the boly Scripture, leaving nothing undone, that Tyranny could effect and forced Vortigerne, with most of the Britons, to verire into Wales for fieleer in the Mountaines. The Britons thus diffrested by the Saxons under this bloudy

Ufurper

Afterper (who first called them in, and under hand encouraged them against the Natives) whose 404, fem Melfengers into Little Brittain to Antelina Ambrejan and tree Prestages (then offull age, and right beires to the Crown) recent speedily over to them, with what force the could raife, to expell the Saxons, and the Usurper Vortigetne. and receive the Crown and Kingdome of Brittain, of right belonging to them: Who thereupon arriving with great for ces, Anno 466 the Britons repair'd from all parts to An-Clerry, forthwith crowned him for sheir King. Which done, the Britons exhorting him, in the fielt place to affault the Saxons; the King mindfull of the Treafon done to bis Father and Brother by Vortigerne, refused to doe it sill be had first destroyed this blondy Traytor : Whereupon marching with his Army to Generium a Callle in Wales, wherein Vertherne was he spake thus to his Captaines, Confider most noble faptaines, if thefe walls of this Tower can pretect Vortigerne, who bath maffed a fertile Country, destroyed but Courses, almost deleted Christianity from Son to Sen, and at which I think is more to be lamented, HATH BE-TRAYED MY PATHER and BROTHER. New most Noble Countrymen play the Men, and in the first place revenge your feives on bine, by whom all thefe things have come to puffe, and after that ourn your arme, upon your Saxon Ent. throw down the Walls with divers Engines. At last when other things failed, they put fire to the wooden Walls, which taking hold on them, burnt both the Tower and Vortigerne re after, as fome record : whereas others write it was done with fire and lightering then fent from beaven by God apon him. The bloudy Ufurper being thus defroyed, this Bing and the Bricon valiantly encountred the Saxons. flow many thousands of them in fundry battles against Bragift and Ella, whom they routed and chafed throughout the Realm. This King in his march, finding the Churcheseppty above deferored to the ground by the Sanons, Annoplaceds

ed Presbyrers and Clerkes in them, restored d ni due flare interity de froyed the prophene Temple: und Idile the Saxons, blotting out their minury, fremunder between Unresser, he findied and commanded to observe fastice and to to Churches and Church-mon, conferring many Gifts on m, out of his Royall bounty, with ample Rents; commanding Mio gray for the prosperity of the Realis and Spate of the Proposition 3. week. The year following, by his Letvers directed to all Coults of Britain be commanded all who could bear drives freedily to repair to him , and to endentum to exterminate the cans out of the confines of Britain. spheroupon all of them of affembled tagether, he marched with them against will and the Surons ; after a bloudy battell Hengist was ken Prisoner by Duke Eldel (fore-mentioned) and his whole Army routed. The King upon this victory, coming o Glocester, calling his Captaines and Nobles together, cominded them to refalve, WHAT OUGHT TO BE DONE CONCERNING HENGIST ? upon which Eldad Bithap of Gloorfer, brother to Duke Eldel, commanding all to be filent, grinding his teeth for anger, faid: Although all would fet this man free, yet I will bew him into peices. O effe sate men, why doe yee demurre? Did not Samuel the Prophet, when he hewed the King of Amaleck, taken in warre, in cas, fay, As thou haft made many Mother's childleffe, fo will is day make thy Mother childlesse among women? So des get likewife concerning this other Agag, who hash bereaved many Mothers of their Children. Upon which words, Eldel drawing forth his sword, led Hangist out of the City, and catting off his bead, fent him packing to hell. Afterthis CONVOCAVIT REX CONSULES ET PRINCI-ES REGNI EBORACUM, The King called the fuls and Nebles of the Realm together to York, and someaded them so repair the Churches the Saxone had defireyed, himself building the Cathedrall there. Then marching to Leiden Anno 490. Offwand the other Shows unabe to withfrand his power, fubmitted whim, sinfeffing bis Gid to he franger than their Gods; with whom he made this grenment, that they fould leave Kett, and thefe where

places they pelified, and jear themselves in a Country were Scotland, who be governess. Then going to Ambri, he couled great flonts There remaining to this day) in the first of the world great flonts. There have been not be for up as a Monument, for the Noble British there irreacherously flain. Where he holding A COUNCIL WITH HIS BISHOPS, ABBOTS and OFHER NOBLES, was Growned again on Whitfinday, and granted the Metropolitical Sea of Terk then void, to Samplar and shat of the City of London to Dubrishin, and like wife REGNUM and DISPOSUIT. LEGES QUE RENOVAT; for the Kingdomes in order, and reneed the lawes. After this he and the British had many battles with the Saxoni, to defend and recover their Country, Libetties, Lawes; till at last he was traymonthly perfond Anno 497, whose death the Britons lamented; com que final MILITIA ET GLORIA BRITONUM EXPIRAVIT, as Mathew Westminster, and others write,

From this memorable Story of Vortigerne, Aureline Ambrofismand the Britans, and Saxons, these particulars are observeable.

1. That the British Kings in those times, debated all their weighty affaires, and concluded all matters touching Warre, Peace, and the publick defence of the Realm against invading Enemies, in Grand Parliamentary Councils, in which they likewise made Laws and Edicts.

2. That the Princes. Dukes and Nobles were the onely of principle Members of the Great Councils of the Realm in those dayes, by whose advice all things were managed.

Soveraignes, usurping their Crownes, bring commonly great fearful Judgements on the whole Kingdome and Nation, in case they comply with them therein.

That Parregram Treaton in murdering his Soveraignes, and number their Crown, was the occasion of, and punished with the long-lasting Warres with the Pills and Samon, yea, the original cause of the great revolution

OF

of the Government, Kingdome and Country of Britain

reign and deprive the rightheir of the Crown of his rightfor many yeares, yet his reign is usually full of warres, yexztions, dangers, troubles, his end tracicall, and the right
heir called in and restored by the people themselves at last,
as here Aurelius Ambrosus was after 21, yeares usurpation of his right: and Joss in the seventh year of Athaliah's
usurpation, 2 Chron, 23.

6. That usurpers are apt to depresse the Nobility, and oppresse the Natives of the Realm for fear they should op-

pole their Tyranny and dethrone them!

7 That all Herefies, vices, contempt of God and Relition, usually spring up and overspread the Realm-under. Hurpers, who give publick countenance to them so please all sides, to support up in authority over them.

8. That it is (i) very dangerous recall in forrain Forces (i) See Heyling apon any necessity into a Kingdome, as assistants; who com- Microsofme, p. monly prove worse Enemies in conclusion; than those they 756,757,748

are called in to oppofe.

9. That all Mercenary Guards and Souldiers (especially Forciaigness) are for the most part very Treacherous and Persidiens, foreibly suspressing, supplanting, destroying those Princes and Nations they are hired to guard and protect.

That lawful hereditary Kings are the cheifest Pastrons of Gods Ministers, Churches, Religion; and the death of such (when religious, just, valient) the greatest losse

and mifery that can befall a Nation.

11. That all Subjects are obliged to defend with their armes and lives, their Native Country and lawful Kings

against Invaders and Ulurpers.

12. That the worst of Kings and Usurpers, in cases of extream danger, are enforced to call Common Councils, and to crave the advice and affishance of their Nobles (as Vortigerne did here) as well as the justest Einen.

F 3

Alicrocofme, p. 756,757,718
394,412,5 7
177,178,644
672,709.

Aures

Anno Dom. Aircline Ambrefies dying by polon, without Hise, Anno 208. 497. (k.) Wither Pendragon his Brother, and next heir (Gulf. Me- politing to Wincheft , affembled the Clergy and People Authors.

num. 18 4.17) of the Realm thither, and took upon him the Crownof Mab. Wester the Restm; which done, PRECEPIT WITHER An. 497 &c. CONSULES SUOS AT QUE PRINCIPES AD SEVOCARI, OT CONSILIO SUORUM TRACTARET, QUALITER IN HOSTES IR. Problit. 5, 9. RUPTIONEM FACERENT: Uther commanded bis Confuls and Nobles to be called to him, that by their advice by might debate, in what manner they footed affault the Enemies. whereupon they all affembling in the Kings prefence, noon mature debates, they all agreed to the advice there propounded by Gorlois; and encountring the Sagons, flew many of them, routed the reft, took fome theif Commanders Prifoners, and put them in Prifon at London, whether the King repaired. The feast of Easter approaching RUX PROECETIT PROCERIBUS REGNI IBI CONVENIRE. The King commanded all the Nobles of the Realm to affemble TOGETHER AT LONDON. that we aring his Crown , he might celebrate the holy day with due honour. ALL PRESENTLY OBBYED, and the King celebrated the Festivity with joy. Among other Nobles, Gorlois Duke of Cormod was prefent. The King not long after being taken with a great ficknesse, othe and Ofa, the Saxon Generals, bribing their Keepers, efcaped out of Prison, and then collecting all their forces, refolved to exterpate the Britons and Christian Religionent of she Island; in pursuance whereof, they wasted the Land from Sea to Sea, Sparing wither Bishops, nor Churches, overruning all places without refiftance. The Britons deferting shelr liek Ring , fled into Woods and Caves , refusing to follow the Counsel and Condact of Conful Lords, a most valuant man, whom the King had made Generall of his Forces. Herenpon King Weber being much grieved for the Subversion of the Realm, the Oppression of the Church, the Deforation of the Nobles, and Dispersion of the Peo-

ole. Anno SIZ. CONVOCATIS OUMNIBUS REG-

NI

SUL MAGNATIBUS, calling together all the Proposit, 9. 90 Wes of his Realm (in a General Parliamentary Councel) surply reproved them both for their Pride and Stochfulnesse and ing our many bisser words wish reproach's against them, inmed them, that be him eff would lend them against the Eneies that fo he might reduce the minds of them all to their proffine are and audapiry. And commanding himself to be carridin his fick bed in a hitterinto the Camp. (his infirmie not permitting him to be carried otherwise) he merched erein with all the ftrength of the Kingdome against the Enemies, who scorned to fight with him being sick in his Litter, and at last forcing them to fight after many bloudy encounters, utterly routed their forces; and flew Offe and OG their Generals.

Anno 516. (k) The Saxons treacherously poyloning Anno 516. this Noble King, the Bilhops, Clergy and People of the (h) Galfr. Realm affembling rogether, buried him honourably at Monum Hift. ended, Dubricus, the Arch-Bishop, SOCIATIS SIBI Lioc. 10 14 EPISCOPIS ET MAGNATIBUS, affociating Math. Weffer. the Bishops and Nobles to him, magnificently advanced An. 525,537. his Son Arthur (a youth but fixteen yeares old) to be Walfingham Ring; to which Solemnity, CONVENERUNT Ex Hift Augilia, DIVERSIS PROVINCIIS PROCERES BRITTAN- Hifton p. 12 NORUM, the Nobles of the Britons affembled out of divers Fravinces to Carrlemand there crowned King Arthur, who having routed the Saxon in twelve foverall Baules; afterwards (if we believe our British Fables, as Malmerbury Stiles them) conquered all France, and keeping his Court at Paris, CONVOCATIS CLERO ET POPULO STATUM TEGNI PACE ET LEGE CONFIRMAVIT. Whence returning into Britain in triumph, about the year Pentecoft sproaching he refolved to keep that Solem: Propile 156 34 nity at Cuer-Leon, and there to be new Crowned, Whereupon he fent Messengers into all the Ringdomes and Countries subject to him, inviting ALL THE KINGS, DUKES and NOBLES SUBJECT TO HIM. TO COME TO-GETHER TO THAT SOLEMNITY .. that he might

rence a mift firm Peace between them. Wherengen no lest than thirteen Kings, three Arch Biftops, with fundry PRIN. CES, DUKES. CONSULS, BARLES and NO. BLES there affembled whose names you may read at large in Geoffry Monmonth. The King being folemaly crowned by Dubricius Arch-Bishop of Gaer-Leon, in the midst of the Fealts, Sports and Merriments held at this Coronation. behold twelvemen of mature age, of reverend countenance bringing Olive branches in their right hands in token of their Embaffy, with grave paces came to the King. and having falured him , prefented him with Lettersfrom Lucius Tiberius, Procurator of the Roman Republick, to this effect : Lexceedingly admire the from ardnife of thy Tyranny, and the Injury thou baff done to Rome, that going one of thy felf, thou refuleft to acknowledge her neither doft then confider what it is to offend the Senate by unjust actions to whom thou art not ignorant the whole world oweth Service. For thou haft profumed to detain THE TRIBUTE OF BRI-TAIN, which THE SENATE COMMANDED THEE TO PAY, because Cains Julius and other Romane Emperours have injoyed it for a long time, negletting the command of fo great an Order. Thou bast taken away from them the Province of the Switzers, and all the Isles of the Ocean, whose Kings, whiles the Roman power prevailed in those parts paid Tribute to our Ancestors. Now because the Senate bath decreed, to demand Tubice concerning fa great heapes of thy injuries, I command theeto repair to Rome, to answer them on the midft of August the year following . the time prefixed to thee; that fatisfying thy Lords, thou mail submit to that sensence, which their fustice shall preneunce. But if thou refuleft, I my felf will come in person into thy Quarters, and will endeavour to restore by the Sword, what ever thy frency bath taken away from the Reguidick. This Letter being read in the presence of all the Kings and Nobles present, King Propos. 5,6,9. Archur went apart with them , to consult concerning this businesse: where craving their unanimous advise and sense concerning thefe Mandates; He laid : That he thought the inquietation of Lucius was not much to be feared, fince ex irrarionabile

ORCE OCUNERY TO THEIR WATER DOMESTICK COM EXCLUSION TO RECEIVED AN ac FOR MOTHING RED BY FORCE and VIOLE TH OFFERED THE VIOLENCE THE AND UNREASONABLE CARREST the me of right on he Well middle The second of th de de Minguet, bye to be remired to him out of might the towards Tellish

Lacin Tibetin, by comm mpofed

id in the Lawes of Ring Ed Balled Cole Bli 7 Report , Calvin Co ed this Law; That all the Prince , Barles, No. 187; and all Processes of the Realm of Britain, angular fever featry to their Lord the King in the fall Party Lord; in the fall price (community lifet in Lecture the fix yeares tall pull) Too fall faces, that for brown dyon foull be eyne and faithfu Arthur; and HIS HEIRES ine that you featt desidefeed Sk Anthority of this Law is Kingdet

Anno \$42

vices of those CREBRO VOVEN they may not bring our Kingdomes (6) De Geffer eruipe and defolation now.

- (n)I (ay-3 3.8

() Galfr. 111 TRA 108 VETERUM 2015 TRABITION ESSE STANDING WINDOWS CORONICE DU See Marb. .8 21.253 h has some odil or me And

this shall suffice concerning the Bricon Councils and for their Liberties Law, Gavenument, Council, Reagainst the Liberties Law, Gavenument, Councils & Proceedings in them from Julius no the Jason Conquest, and rotal supplantation of Treachery Violence and the Sword; of which vi-invalion; Letous our famous Antiquary, and Arch-pt a Rev in his a Astroperator Ecopic Britains, p. jive their Gradure in point of Confrience; who wri-of Pope Organic; convertion of the Pages Sacons spelled the Britism) to the Christian Faith contains Delmerat Gregorius administife Saxones GEN-PERPIDAM at fincere Christian filmum BRITANNIE LAS ERICAM CONTRA SACRAMENTUM MILE NT YUSTIS DOMINIS AC POSSESSO-WS RESTLY DERBNY. That is: Gregory ought averaduonished the Shunan a PERFIDIOUS NAthat if they would linearely embrace Christianity, be a ought to reflore the Ringdome of Britain, which ad feiled upon by Tyranov, against the Oath of their to the just Lords and Postesfors thereof: (a Dofic to be pressed on others now by all our Ministers) h because they neglected to doe, you may read what a execuliation their Postetity received from the pagener, in the infuing Sections.

dear Dom. This Briefly Kings and Briege, being for their In A my perium I is actively injuffice and other france ender reprehended by Gildan, driven out and defined on their storage and Country by the Samuel and THE RESIDENCE OF STREET Companies and for up fever Kinger in februil haling Similar wife from seven wanted deals that ree, and until the KAND seven the proof members. Thefall by each operated white control expension of the company on their College of any comments of the part of the college of the college

11 vel 850

CHAR, III

Sice. III.

Campusting from connectable faterall. Editoricall Collections or events the limited Power and Prescognize at the help success kings of Angles dipoint to make any digores. Wares beace alice natetheir Crown Lands, in polesny Taxes. The bries in any Necessity, or light whatforever, but in and by common content to the Generall Prediamentary Councils of their Mobiles and Wile men, which they were obliged to furnish a power ones proceedings we want their occopic intry according to Law. Transcatt on their occopic intry according to Law. Transcatt on their occopic intry according to Law. Transcatt on their prefling Kings is makes force hidge theats of God you family Saxon Subjects, for their Periphry. Treasure, disloyalty. Recellion against a capations in markets of their lawfall. Sowerages and unrighteous violent attinizening the Chinacan Brisonsky the (worth of their Native Country.

1.000 Den 36.

(a) Mah. Weftm. Asmo 16.p. 208. Kalam Grafm. Helinfied and others. The British kings and Britant, being for their Tyrno-Tay, perjury, Tranchery Injustice and other sinnes related, reprehended by Gildin, deiven out and dispossessed of their Royalty and Country by the Samus (a) they (about the year of our Lord 576.) divided is into seven Kingdomes, and see up soon Kings in severall parts of the Island, who saw after maged could warres, and more than with theorem on with mather. These Kings all agreed, uncerts redelessed mame of Britain, and the memory of the Britons; Wherespan they by common consense related. This

America much

Mad fontame be called Britain from Brute, bie Eng-(b) Thefe Kings were as first clotted by the Sa. be and People, torcion over them, regovern the mobile and TO MAINTAIN and DEFEND THEIR Troubant ERSONS and GOODS IN PEACE BY THE BLES OF RIGHT, And at the beginning (fo foon they turned Christians) they made their Kings to from at they fould maintain the Christian faith with all their and GOVERN THEIR PEOPLE BY RIGHT ishout respect to any person, and should be SUBJECT TO HEFER RIGHT AS WELL AS OTHERS OF THE PEOPLE, And although the King ought not to have Peer in his Land, for as much if he did wrong or offended Mirror suit any of his people, be, or any of his Commissioners, should stice and the both Judge and party is behoved of RIGHT. THAT 29.7,8, THE KING SHOULD HAVE COMPANIONS Malmest OR TO HEAR AND DETERMINE IN PAR Beds Bib AMENT ALL THE WRITS AND PLAINTS note. He THE WRONGS OF THE KING OF linghed, 8 HE QUEEN, AND OF THEIR CHILDREN and others. despecially of shose, OF WHOSE WRONGS ONE COULD NOT HAVE RIGHT OTHER WHERE indthele Companions are now called Counts, after the Lathe word Comities; every one of which had at first a Counby delivered to him, to guard and defend it from the Enguises; tatus: and these Counties, together with the Realm, were turned into an Inheritance. So Horne in his Mirrour of whice, in the reign of King Edward the first

Thefe English Saxons from the first Settlement of their lingdomes and Monarchies, had no Soveraign Power at Il to make, alter or repeal Lawes, impose Taxes, or alien their Crown Lands, but onely by common confent in Geteral Parliamentary Councils, much leffe to imprison, ordered out-law any mans person, or to deprive m of his Life, Lands, Goods, Franchiles, against the Law, thout any Legali triall, as these Subsequent Historical

ollections will at large demonstrate.

Application 2. (a Transport ripinar) and the next for to protect
(b) Oncil. Green Committe and their Members from Injury: thus retens, 9:127: corded by (d) Sir Henry Springer, out of a famous ancient
Proposition 3. Manuscript called Tracers Raffensis.

L. Quicunque Res Diri vol. Ecologic abstraction, decidering

companat faluisanes Epifenpines, andetima faluisane; Sacredatiores, maia faluisanes; Discourres, fexta faluisane; Clerici
mes, orina faluisane: Pau Ecclefa midata duplici omendecum a faluisane: Pau (Atonachi) displici otiam faluisana,
films, 5-3-5. Rex papalama funan commentario, & hor ILLIC,
guilfiana injuria afficanti, dupler offa omendatio, & preserva yo.
Salidades; pendire Lat the forcers of Parliaments Confider in.
To thele I migha fubjoyre, di the Baclefiafficall and Civil
Larres, Canaca, Confidentinas of all our other Saxon Kings,
before the Normans reign, recorded in Mr. Landanio
Archain;

uho, and facteringly mentioned in Iods, Ingulfia a Wigornicufis, Brompe. Amiquisures Boel was littles of Honour, Mr. Por Acts and ments, with other Antiquaries and Hiftorians, all made altered, amended, repealed from time to time by common advice and confont in their Great Parliamentary Councils : which, because I have particularly inlifted on in my Antiquity Triumphing over Novetry, and Historicals Collection of the meient Great Councils and Parliaments of England, I shall forbear here to repeat at large, being sever yet denied by

any, and a truth beyond contradiction.

That our Saxon Kings from their original inflitation, Aun 60 could not alienate or transferre to any other ules (no not Pre e endow Charches, support Gods Worship or Ministers) any of their Crown Lands, Demelnes or Revenues, without common confent of their Nobles and Prelates in their Great Parliamentary Councils, is apparent by the three first Charters we read of granted by (e) Ethelbers, the first Christian Saxon King, to the Church of Peter and Paul in the Canterbury, Anno Dom. 603. Wherein the King, COM 1761, 1762 CONSENSO venerabilis Augustini Archiepiscopi AC 2222 576 PRINCIPUM MEDRUM by the confent of Arch Contillage by Augustine and his Princes, first gave and franted a weell of Land, of his Right, in the Half part of the City of Proposition y. Canterbury to build a Church and Monaftery to the bomour of Peter; and afeer that by a fecond Charter of the fame late, confirmed by his own , the Arch-bifops and Nobles fulferipions thereto, with the Sign of the Croffe, he gave and graned other Daniel on Langeport to God and his Charch; and after that by a third Charter, Anno 670. he granted other Lands and Priviledges to it, as a testimony of his gravitude to Gul, for his conversion from the Erronr of falls Gods to the worship of the evely trime God; adjusting and communicating no the numery the Eura God Almithin, who is the just Judge of Withings that the faid Dands given to this Church by the faid Of the Chuxters, thould be perpetually confirmed; fo that to the not be lawfull for himself, nor for any of his Successive, Kings

Aber: Breett: Chronica 19:2 Lounc Emand the state of the state of

Challe Concar de Chise olygid

Americk: Care

UMI

4

6

.

1

eces, or for any Secular or Beck to defreed the Church of any part thereof. And if any is attempt to demand, or make void any thing, of this Dank is the hot grange from span-seed from the hot grangements the bady and blood of Christ and in the day of fudgement

les him be separated from the sellenship of all the Saints.

The two first of his Charters and Donations to this Church, were approved and confirmed in a Common Council of miled by the King as Canterbury, 5. January Anno 603. Omnium & fingulorum approbatione & confensus BY THE APPROBATION AND CONSENT OF ALL AND EVERY OF THEM, as you may read at large in Sir Honry Spelman, and William Thorne.

7,228,22 1,427,42 ulphi Hift 11811

This truth is further abundantly confirmed by the (1) Charter of Immunities of Withrad King of Kent, granted to the Churches under him, Anno 700. The Charrer of Eshelbald King of Merciato the Church of Croyland, An. 716. The Charter of King Lor, of Landsand Priviledges to the Church of Glaffarbury, Anno 725. The Chartet of Albanes, Anno 794. The Charter of King Befred to the 44.612. fame Church, Anno 797. The Charter of Berrulph King of Merciato the Abbot of Croyland, made in the Parlia-Kingsbury, Anno 85 t. (a memorable prefident recorded at large by Abbot Ingulphus, Hill p.858, to 863. Jelie Charter of King Libelftanto the Abby of Malnesbury, An. The Charter of King Edmind to the Abbot of Glaffonbury, Anno 944, and of the fame Edmund to the abby of Hyde, Anno 966, and to the Abby of Creyland the same year; and to the Abby of Malmethury, Anno 974. Bishops and Charches, recorded in Ingulphus, Maintes-tury, Spekasa and athers; all which were made and con-firmed by these Kings, with the confest and approbation of their Bishops, Abbots and Nobles, assembled in their Great Parlies, mentary Councils, and ratisfied, confirmed by them, being elle void in Law, and repealable, as appeares by the Gene-

(g) Council of Kingfon, Aum 838. Wherein the (g) Spenial or of Mallings in Kent, which King Baldred had for. Somether, 34 ly given to Chrise Church in Conterbuzy, being after elejachid rds trevoked and substruited from it, because the Mobile Conventu-used vieb the King, would not ratificate donation, not suffer 7 Sed guts remain firm, was resetted and confirmed to this Churchin Res cuttle dby rbis Council (specially summaned for that purpose) King Egbert and his Son Athelmolfe, CONSENT ENTIBUS DEMUM MAGNATIBUS: the Nobles cim perm on at last consenting to it in this Council, which they refused ratumes formerly to doe. A clear Evidence of the Noble-mens Negative and Affirmative Vagees to the Saxon Kings grants of their Lands and Charters to pious uses, and of their inralidity without their concurrent affents thereto. In most of thele forecited Charters of our Kings to thele Churches and Monasteries, it is observable, that they exempted them end their Lands, AB OMNIBUS PUBLICIS FECTIGALIBUS, ONERIBUS, REGIS EX-ACTIONIBUS; ET OPERIBUS, nif instructionihm Arcium, vel Pontium que nuoquem alle possion Lexari. Abby of Glaftonbury; and King Atbulwulfe and Bearred thi Hift 9:89 he Abby of Croyland; & ab expeditione militari. And Stelmannic therefore, as they could not thus exempt them from pub-citian 190 lick Tributes, Burdens, Regal Exactions and Services 27, 228. hey could not impose any publick Tributes, Burdens Exactions or Services on them without common grant and confent in fuch Councils, (unless by special referrations)

art thall by entning Prefidents most fully evidence.
How carefult the Sazon Nobles and Subjects were from he first credion of their Kings and Kingdomes in England, to preserve their Priviledges, Liberties, Properties, Lawes, from the usurpations, Invalions, and arbitrary Power of Tyrannical Kings or Usurpers, and how unanimous, granimous they thewed themselves in their just defence will appear by these few Presidents of their Proceed-

H 3

Evidencia 1 new ol

ter up rogerher in ener Caronological Or-

12,3,3,4

756. (3) Sipoten King of the well-Save ECESOROM SUORUM PROFTER COM BERNARET, VEL ACTIONS, & CRUELTIES UPON HIS SUBJECTS ferring afile ALL LAWES. Whereupon his molt Noble and Faithful Counseller Earle Combre, lovingly intimating to him, the complaints of all the people, perfunded to his the people of the Hills. The King to applied the people committed to his Charge more field, mildly and to law spide his inhumanity, that fo be might become an other amade to God and man; be the repow foon after commanded others him to be two kedly stain, and becoming afterward, more crack life, to the people, angustused his Tyranby. Upon which the rest of the tripes the people, angustused his Tyranby. Upon which the rest of the people, angustused his Tyranby. WHOSE LAWES WERE THUS VIOLATED, being invented into fury all the Nobles and People of his Realm offenbling together, AND UNANIMOUS CONSENT OF ALL, the fire he had required full row pearer!) expedient him out of Eingdom, and elected and made Kenulphus (firming from linea regard). King in his fread, prhereupen flying into the compensate Ring in his freue. Whereupen program of the a foreign person for helier, he was there state by Cumbra his Anisochered in revenue of his Musters death. In the state of the Regionness pene Nobilistations percupate, in homine alians (trus strike, writes Massesbury. To which Henry Hancinden addes this memorable observations. Everument of the Domini sufficience, ever quomona Domini sufficience not state of the disconnection of the disconnection of the disconnection of the disconnection of the disconnection. compensat. Etrens nangue Roger improbes an cours prometican sufficturum ; altum ille busnies permits popular pravan dis vergerar , C. Ret. pravier in aprila acrim

erneiteur velati Ediboldum resembletee presanme vero esta diferminatione proteupat, ne populati suit Transitat oppression, espert, es remoderata besa-trudità, etisssima ultionic attena depitopena incherat, di Strebertum bane de quo tractamas. Qui quiante ne extette, tanto vilius a Subulca interfedius, a delorain em transfit. Unde Domini guffille arone lare of places and a demper.

in the () year of our Lord 788, the people of the Anno 75 lingdome of Mercia riling up against their King Boom- (1) Man ed, pro eo quod populum non E OUIS LEGIBUS, fed Wester An TING.

BA TYRANNIDBM GOBERNARET, became Huminitus
e poverned his people not by their JUST LAWES, but profes, arbitrary Fyranny, they all of them, as well NOBLES speeds Hill IGNOBLE, affembled together in one and Office a most 1,2 (4), (4) ealiant young man being their Generall, they expelled him Helinder, most the Realm: which being accomplished, BY THE Grafius.

UNANIMOUS CONSENT OF ALL, as mell Clar eroof, 1.233 The Prople they crowned the laid Off a, King. This Bearn dereacheroufly murdered King Ethelbald his Soveraign, shole Captain he was, and then usurped his Crown, but ras himself deprived of it and lain soon after by offer who forceeded him) by divine retaliation.

So (1) Edwin King of Mercia in the year \$57. for (1) Mush: ns Misgovernment, bu despising the Wise-men and Nobles of Westme Anno the Realm, who hated his victous and oppressive courses, affett- 957:9.370. ng and fostering ignoram and unrighteous persons; bis farcible Will: Malmesexpelling the Mönkes and others out of their possessions by arm bury De Gestie edmen, his baneshing Dunstan into France for neprekending his poss. nces, and other injurious and Tyrannicall Actions against Law See Humindon nd Right, was atterly for aken and rejected by all his Subjects, Speed, Holinfin his with the manimous confent of all, dejected, deposed from his Grafion, in his regall Dignier, and his Brosber Edgar, Elected Kong in his him.
place. Des dittante. & annuents popule, by the dictate of commissions.
God himself and the peoples content. ABOMNIPO. Bromposees

By these Presidents pretermitting others, it is apparamit to the series of the series and the series of the series apparamit to the series of that the ancient Saxons held their Kings Supremacy bus Anet: la se

CO 6(30)

refere, which was not onely the excess Divines of those former cimes, as appeares by Low Eleuthering his fore-cited Letter to King Lucius, but the received Law amongs the Savers, as a cyclical by the Lawes of King (a) FL was the fole Umpire between these Kings and their people; (n) which Law, as no Great man, nor any other in the whole Ringdome might violate or abolish, and on the great Saron Ring consellett in his Lawes; So the Kings themfelves were to fubmit sherero in all things as well as their Subjects; Whence (a) Æshelftan the Saxon King in his Prologue to bis Lawes made at the Great Councill of Gratiles. Mono Dom. 928. by the advice of the Arch Rishops , Birable expression, as the Law of that age, between King and people; Eaming voltantum mode comparationelim, 90% for JUSTE of LIGITIME PARARE POSSITIES. Naque onim mish ad vita nor 90% 90 AM INPUSTE ACQUIRI CUPIVERIAL. Etenim com exego vobio. LEGE VESTRA vomo benigne largine fine, ut MEA MIHI VOS ITIDEM CON-CEDATIS, prospicitoto sedulo no qui vestrum, neos cerum aliquie qui vebie parnerit, offenfianem aut di vinam, aut

Indeed some of the Secons, being too much addicted to Faction, Tresson, Sedition and Rebellion against their Kings, abused their just Liberties and Priviledges to the unjust murcher and destruction of their Kings, especially those of the Kingdome of Northinsberland; to prevent which excelles in the famous (sancis of (p) Calchuth Anno 787, held under Alfredd King of Northinsberland, his Bishops and Nobles, and Offa King of Meritans, and his Bishops and Nobles, there were these memorable Laws and Canons made, both for the Stearity, Immunity of King and people

Anno 787 (1) spetmani corilo, 2915 gra 29351965

sale, which they with all their Subjects affented to; and ich all devocion of mind to the uttermost possibility of their wer, vowed through Gods affiftance to observe in every

Cap. XI. Of the Duty and Office of Kings: Undecimus Sermo fuit ad Reges & Principes, ut Regimen sum cum mayna cantela & disciplina peragant, & cum fustitia udicent, me feriptum eff: (q) Apprehendite diferplinam, ne (2) Pfal. : 11. quanda irascatur Dominus & pereatis, &c. Habentque Reges Confiliaries prudentes Dominum timentes, motibus honestos, ut populas bones exemplis Regum & Principum eruditus e confirmatus , proficient in laudem & gloriam omnipotentis

Cap. XII. De Ordinatione & Honore Regum (who were then (r) generaly Hireditary not Blective) We (r) See Math. decree, that in the Ordination of Kings, none may permit the Westme Anno effent of evill men to prevail; but KINGS SHALL BE 886:0, 339. LAWFULLY E ECTED BY THE PRIESTS and 340,341. ELDERS OF THE PEOPLE; and those not begotten Proposition of Adultery or Incest: for as in our times by the Lawes, a Baftard cannot be admitted to the Prieshood, so neither can he be able to be the Lords annointed: and he who shall be born out of lawfull Wedlock hall not be King of the whole Realm. and Heir of his Country: the prophet laying ; (/) Know (() Daniasing gee that the Lord ruleth in the Kingdom of men, and the Kingdome is his , and he will give it to whomfoever he will, Therefore weadmonish all in generall, that they would Prot. 7,8. with a unanimous voice and heart, intreat the Lord, that be who electeth him to the Kingdome, would himfeif give unto him the regiment of his boly discipline to govern his people. Likewife honour is to be rendred to them by all men ; the Apostle faying; (t) Honour the King : and in another (t) Pena place. Whether it be to the King as Supream, or to Governours, 17 as to those who are sens by him, for the punishment of Malefactors, but to the praise of them that doe well. Likewisethe Apollic , (u) Letevery Soul be Subject to the higher Powers, and for there is no power given but of God: And the powers that are are ordained of God. I herefore who ever relifteen the paper

refished the Ordinance of God, and thise, wherefift, acquire dummation to themselves. Let no man detract from the Reclef. 10: King: for Solomon faith: (x) Thou faile not detrait from the King in thy month, neither fait thou curfe the Prince in thy beart, because the birds of the nir shall carry the voyce, seb bath wings fall sell the word. LET NO d that we MAN DARE TO COMMUNICATE IN for ponfoire) THE KINGS DEATH BECAUSE HE IS THE LORDS ANOINTED : and if any shallhave adhered to fuch a Witkednelle (or Treafon) if he be a Bishop, or any of the Priestly Order, let him be thrust out of it, and call out of the holy inheritance, as Inda was ejected from his Apostolicall degree: and every one, who foever he be, who shall affent to fuch a Sacriledre, thall perith in the eternall bond of an Anathema, and being affortated to 20045 THE TRAITOR shall be burner in sempirernal burnings, as it is Written: (7) Not GriRom to tordy those who doe fuch things , but those also who confent to fach who der them , Shall not of cape the Judgement of God. For e) Efth. 2: 21 the (a) two Enunches confenting to flay Abalucrus, were barged on a Gallowes. Confider what (a) David fail to the Cupraines, when the Lord had faid unto him I will deliver c, 26,7,8, Sail into the bands; when he found him fleeping, and was mists in enhanted by the Souldiers to flay him : Let this fin be fare fremme, that I flowed florest first my band against the Lords somed. You be out off the head of that Souldier, who after his church came unto bim , protefting that be half flain Saul; and it was reputed unto him for righteoufnesse, and to his feed after him: And it is often proved among you by exemples, that WHOEVER HAVE HAD A HAND (b) See Dr: whenest (6) THE MURDER OF THEIR KINGS, HAVE ENDED THEIR LIFE IN A SHORT b. Western SPACE, & arroyus Jure careerant, (it should be 24, \$38,354 facred. 1,046,070 Gap. 13. Defindicité fustion forentie Les Great and Rich men execute just Judgements, neither let them accept the proposition of the Rich, nor contemn the Poor, nor swerve from

UMI

the restitude of Judgement, or Law, nor receive gifts a-gainst the innocent, but judge in righteousnesse and truth; the Prophet saying, Indes justly yes four of men: Also else-where, (c) Thou shalt not doe that which is unjust, nor (c) Levison; udge unjultly : thou that not fland against the blond of thy neighbour: Likewife Isaab (d) Seek Inderment, re- (1) 1619 1, 171 laive the Oppressed, judge the Fathertesse, defend the Widow: 0,39:6,7,8, these come and let us reason together, saith the Lord. Also elsewhere, Under every bond of insquiry, under the heavy burdens, the those who are oppossed goe free and break every yeak. Then shall the light break forth as the morning, and the health hall faring forth speedily. The Lord faith in the Gospel, (e) For with whatfoover judgement goe judge , jon Ballbe (e) Mathin : judged, and Whatforvor measure you meet, it shall be measured to you again. Neither shall you take BY FORCE FROM ANY ONE THAT WHICH IS HIS OWN; as it is faid, (f) Then halt not cover the thing (f) Exed: 20; which is thy Neighbours. Then hale not cover thy Neigh 17: bours wife, nor bis boufe, nor his one, nor his focep, nor bisfield, on any thing that is his. For the Prophet threatneth, lay-ing, (p) wo to you who joyn bonfo to honfo, and lay field to (g) Ilay 5:0,0 field, till there be no place, that you may be placed alone in the midfle of the courts. Thefe things are in my cares, faith the Lund of Hofts. Again the Prophet crieth; (b) Deliver (b) Plat 8 224 the poor and needy, rid them out of the hand of the wicked. Remember what he deferveth, who shall offend one of these little ones: but who soever fall receive one of these, remesh Christ, from whom he shall deserve to hear in the day of Judgement; (f) Come yes blessed, inherit the (l) Math. at Ringdome prepared for you from the foundation of the 34

Cap, XIV. De cobibendis France, RAPINIS ET TRIBUTIS ecclose INTUSTE IMPOSITIS. Les Projes, est Brand, VIOLENCE AND RAPINE BE FEAR. BD; AND NO UNIEST OR GREATER TRI-UTES IMPOSED ON THE CHURCHES OF GOD, then by the Roman Law and THE ANCI-ENT CUSTOMES OF FORMER EMPEROURS

AND PRINCES HATH BEEN USED. He who defires to communicate with the hely Boman Church, and Sr. Peter she chief of the Apoliles let him fludy to keep himfelf free from this vice of VIOLENCE. So concord and unanimity hall be every where be ween Kings and Biffoot, Ecclefiasticks and Laicks and all Christian people : that there may be unity svery where in the Churches of God, and peace in one Church concurring in out faith, hope and that rity, holding the Head which is Christ, whose Members on the to help one another, and to lave one another with continual Cha-(1) John 13: rity, as be himfelf bath faid. (k) By this shall all men know that we are my Disciples, if you shall love one ano-

ther.

These old established Saxon Lawes and Canons backed with facred Scriptures; manifest the Duty of our old Saxon Kings, and their Officers towards their Subjects, whom they could not injure, oppresse or tax in any kind against their ancient Lawes Customes, Priviledges; as likewife what Loyalty and Obedience the people owed to their Kings: which bounds when their Kings exceeded in an exorbitant manner, you have feen how they proceeded with them; and when the people exceeded them on the other hand against their Loyalty and Duties, they did not escape unpunished. Take but one memorable general president in this kind, in the Seditions, factions; rebellions Saxons of the Kingdom of Northumberland, who were infamous for their Insurrections and Rebellions against, and Expulsions and Murders of their Kings. (1) William Malmerbury and (m) Huntindon give us this Abbreviation of their Robel-143,343, liens, Treasons, Regerides: Ofulf son of Egbrick reigned one year, and was berrayed and flain by his Subjects; and made may for Mollo, who reigning diligently for two geares, was compelled to lay down bis Regality, and flain by Alred : who Juckeeding him, reigned eight yeares, and then was chafed out of his Realm, and depoted by his people from the Throne he had invaded: Adetred Son of Molo fucceeding him, reigned 198,808 three yeares, and then was driven out of his Kingdome, and taines.

De Gelik 63: p, 26. Historia: L. dr Hiltory 44,345

on Then Celwold (alias Alfwold) being cried up King. after ten years reign , mourned under the Treachers of his Subolle, being flain without fault by the Treafon of Duke Sigon: Offed his Nephen (the next King) reigned fearce one erar, and then was chafed by his Subjects out of the Realm, and flerwards flain. Adelred Son of Mills reigned again four yeares (taking fevere vengeance against those Rebelis-Dukes and others who first expelled and deposed him) and then was flain by his alwayes most wicked people, being unable a avoid the fate of his Predeceffors, Ardulf his Successor reigned twelve yeares, and then was chafed out of his Realm by bierebellions Subjects: And Ofwold after him, bolding the Title of King onely for twenty eight dayer, was forced to fave bu life by flight unto the King of Picts. After which the Northumbrians preoccupated with the madneffe of their fol-Incontinued divers yeares without a King. For (n) many (n) Malmerte. Marives and Nobles , being offend dwiththefe Rebellions and De Geftis Reg. Murches of their Kings, fled one of abein Country, at fearing 1: 6,3: p, 26, fomebeauy plaque to befall it. Alcuinus, that Country-man Speeds Hiftore (then in France with Charles the great) being ready to p, 248. return to his Country with gifts to King Offe from Charles Alchuvini Othe Emperor, thought best to continue where he was writing perap, 1667; thus to Offa: That he knew not what to doe among ft his Country men, among f whom no man could be fecure or die any good in giving wholesome Counsell to them, their holy places being walted by Pagans, their Alears defiled with perjuries, torra SANGUINE DOMINORUM ET PRINCIPUM FADATA, and their very land it felf polluted with the blond of their Lords and Princes; and the raining of blond then at York in the Lent time, where their Religion first took its beginning in that Nation , prefaged that bloud faull come from the Northern parts upon that BLOUDY LAND and Realm of Northumberland, almost brought to desolation for ita inteffine diffantions, blond foeds and fallacious Dathes which they violated to their Soveraignes.) The Emperour Charles himself, baving prepared divers Presents d Letters to be fent by Aleminus and others to King Offa, and King Ethelred and the Bishops of their ne pettiver Realmes!

Realmer, after his Prefents and Letters delivered into the hands of the Messengers; hearing of the murther of Ring Ethelred, and the Trenchery of this Nation to their Kings (by Messengers returning through Scotland from King Offa) recalled all bis Prefents and Gifes , and was fo farre in cenfed against that NATION, which be called PERFI-DIOUS, AND PERVERSE, AND MURDE-RERS OF THEIR KINGS, ESTIMATING THEM WORSE THAN PAGANS, that witelf Aleuinus bad interceded for them, behad prefently substracted all the good he could from them, and have done them all the hurt that poffibly be could devile.

* De Geltie Reg.l, 1:0,3.

" Malmesbury tecords, that after Ethelred no man durff ascend to the Kingdome, whiles every one feared (in particular) left the chance of thefe foregoing Kings fould befall himfelf, and would rather live fafe in ingloriou idleneffe, then reign pendulus in doubtfull danger: Seeing most of the Kings of Northumberland departed out of this life by the Treachery and destruction by their Subjects. Whereupen they having no King for thirty three yearer, THAT PROVINCE WAS EXPOSED TO THE DERISION AND PREY OF THEIR NEXT NEIGHBOURS; and the Barbarone Dance specaily in great Numbers, invaded, spoiled and possession at that sime flew most of their Nobities and poo-ple, till at last they were inforced to subject themselves to the power and pleasure of the Well-Saxon Kings, to defoud them from the Danes, who infefted, invaded, and milerably flew, wafred destroyed these Sedisions Treacherons King-deposing, King-murdering Northumberlanders (4) Henry Huntindon and Mathen Wessminster record, that the year before the Notthumberlanders wayteroufly flew their King Ethelred, there Mais: Westim, were story Dragons seen stying through the air; after which the \$73.875. Sollowed a very great samine, which distroyed many of them; 16,886. Soon after the Rugan Nations from Norwey and Denmark invaded and miserably destroyed these of Northumberland and Lindessa ne, herribly destroying the Churcher of Christ, with the Inhabitante; at which time Duke Sigga, who unworthis betrayed and flew his Squeraign King Alfwold of Northumberland,

(a)Hifter:1,4: 2343,344,6 SP, 312. Wasb; Weftm. 076.886

Beland, worthily perificed; the whole Nation being first atmof quite confumed with civill Warres, and by thefe Paganinders whose Plague was farre more outragions and cruellablan-serof the Romans, Piets, Scots, or Saxons Invasions and Depredations in former ages; they most frequently invading and affailing the land on every fide, defiring not fo much to deain and rule over it, as to Spoile and destroy it, with all things' therein ; burning their houses carrying away their goods, toffing their little children, and murthering them on the top of their pikes, ravifling the ir wives and daughters, then carrying them may captives, and putting all the men to the Sword: which fad and frequent rumours from all parts, firuck fuch terrour into the bearts of King and people, that their very heart's and bands failed, and languished, fo that when they obtained any victory, they had no joy nor hope of fafety by it, being prefently encountred by new and greater swarmes of these Pagan Debrayers. The cause of which fore Plague and Judgement he together with (p) Mathen Weft minfter, thus expresse. In the (p) Flore Hifts Primitive Church of England Religion moft brightly fined; Anno 8:8:9 but in processe of time all vortue so wirbered and decayed in 301,302. then, UT GENTEM NULLAM PRODI-TIONE ET NEQUITIA PAREM ESSE PERMITTERENT, that they permitted no Nation to be randl to them IN TREASON AND WICKED. NESSE: which woff of all appeares in the History of the (forecand) Kings of Northumberland; For men of every Order and Office , DOLO ET PRODITIONE IN-MSTEBANT, addicted themselves TO PRAUD AND TREASON. in Such fort at their impiety is formay described in the Acts of their Kings. Neither was any e held desgraceful but Truth and fultice . Nec bonor wife, BELLA PLUS QUAM CIVILLA, BT SANGUINIS INNOCENCIUM EFFUSIO & canfa dignissima cadis Innocentia. Nor any thing reputed wrable, but more than civill warres, and effusion of the bland of Innocents, and Innocency, reputed a cause most worthy of death. THEREFORE the Lord Abnighty font a most whell Nation like fwarmes of Bees, who spared neither age

Traff atue oannis Aven uni de Rebux Purciois by 12 Heylins Microcolmus in Germany.

nor fex : to wit the Danes , with the Gothes, the Norwe. gians, and the Sweeds, the Vandals, with the Erilons, who from the beginning of King Edelwolfe, to the coming of the Normans under King William, wasted and made the fruitfull Land defolate for 230 yeares, destroying it from Sea to Sea, and from man tobeaft. Which fore and dreadful long continued Judgement of God upon the Land, for those crying finnes now abounding amongst us, as much almost 28 4mongst the Nerthumberlander, and other Saxons then, may caple us justly to fear the felf same punishments, or the like. as they then incurred, and the Britons before that under the bloudy Usurper Verigerne, unlefte we ferioully repent and speed ly reform them. From these unparalleld prodigious Treasons, Inforrections, Regicides, Rebellions of these Northumberlanders, I conceive that infamous Proverb (used by Maximilian the Emperor, and frequent in * Forraigne and other Writers) first arose touching the English: That the King of England was, REX DIA-BOLORUM. a King of Devils (not of men or Saints) SUBDICOS ENIM REGES EJICERE TRU. CIDARE because the English (especially the Northumberlanders) to ofe rebelled against, expelled; depoled and murdered their Kings, beyond the Spaniards, French and other Nations. Which Proverb the late extravagant Proceedings of some fesnitized pretended English Saints have now again revived out of the after of oblivion.

But I hope these sad recited old domestick presidents will hereafter inftract both Kings, Magistrates, Parliaments and people, to keep within those due bounds of Juffice Righteoufnesse, Law, Equity, Loyalty, Piery, Conscience. Prudence and Christian Moderation , which the Tawes of God and the Land prescribe to both, and the Council of Calchurb, forecited long fince prefixed

them.

That the ancient English Saxon Kings at and from their position a, primitive Establishment in this Realm, had no power nor prerogative in them to impose any publike Taxes, Imposts, Tributes or Payments whatfoever on their people without their

TO SECURE

共享的學工學的基本 Growness cel: 87 6748

Tream Court 6400, 440)

440 444

common Confents and Grants in their Great Counof the Realm, for any spiritual or temporal use, I shall dence by the four-first General publick Taxes that I meet at mainly th in the Histories of their times, which I shall recite in the state of their Antiquity, though I shall therein transless to mewhat swarve from my former Chronological Method, it must have reciting some subsequence Lawes and confirmations reingro every of them, for brevity fake, out of their due der of time, and coupling them with the original Lawes or, and Grants of their general Charges and Taxes, to and charges thich they have relation, and then purine my former me-

Henry Huntinden, in the Prologue to his fifth Book of Histories p. 347 writes thus of those Sacons, who first feifed upon Britain by the Sword. Saxones autem pre viribus datim terram (Britannix) bello capifemae, aaptam obti-REGERANT : Snot by arbitrary Regal power without

oragainst all Law.

The first Taxes and Impositions ever laid under the Saxon Kings Government, after they turned Christians, upon the people of England, were for the maintenance of gion, Learning, Ministers, Schollers, (long before we dof any Taxes imposed on them for the publick Defence of the Nation by Land or Sea) all and every of ich were granted, imposed onely by common confine in in Grent Conneils (before the Name of Parliament was uled in this I fland, which being a French word came in afwhich Councils grant they could neither be juffly char-ged, nor levied on all or any Free-men of this Island, wanveivill or legall Right, by those to whom they were antedoand-thereupon grew due by Law and management

The field General Tax or Imposition said on and bythe Saver Subjects of this Land appearing in our ories, was that of Cariofcenta (id eff CENSUS LESIVE) in plain English, Churchets or Church-

n in nature of First Fraits and Typhes RECT

187:

Doss. The fift Law whereby thefe Courtlets, Charle Flore or Fig. 5. And letter the people; and letter the finish a second day on the deficience (paid unity before the fine areals day on the deficience (paid unity before the fine time areals are proposell Office; we the life life inflers of the Court of the first than first of the Court of the first than first of the first than first or defend the first than first A by devent and the call Christians.) was enacted by (a) to hing of the west. Same of the Grane Combridge the literature and a street a him Asks De and a great Congress William of the Servants of Godbe established the Law (among fundry others) which were might ability. ap. 4. De Confe Ecolopie : Chiefornia (i.e. Vectigal, or influt Declefie) eriddia fini for Pope Santiliaeda tint : Si is he no complete repo (i. 18. fet: & his decupt, redde her Guricfitanus So ant Corpy tandensis one of the Sacra - inathorthus . Egricformet (idea PRIMITIES SEASTINGUESE) : Alcohordisi Marini Felton rallontor qui sum non forverit, quadraginta Solida multitato, Silfat professor Primites danders sprifduno. After which there is this feedad town habitopated, Cup 162 Decyrit foreing to habita Symposia 46) que ex comin dimittie, in you iff re-katera that in an opposite countribution. In the first species were after world series to be paid by the Laws of grant Aber words experienced to be paid by the Laws of grant about the countribution of the countribution of the countribution of the countribution. About Cally of the personnels, Ore. By the Lawes of King Edmand made Many St. in a Geral's year at Landon, As MAELL OF ECOLOGIASTICAL AS SECULLAR PERSONS from and thicker by the King a 2. Devina; is a create come Confidence (specific from Market St. Secular Confidence (specific from Market to Les alberts, excommunicates to fit. By the Lawes of King Edger Asia 965 (C.2.3) (a) months transpost Kings particularly transpost by the Lawes of Lines. abstructe year of Christ 2012; Cop. 4: BE CONSUB-TODINIBUS Santa Del Bickfor redicado. Pracopi min ; at OMPAS HOREO Super dibellioners De e ium fantionum DET CTRISOPATTIAM BT RECTAM

THE DECIMAND SUAM A GODEN DISTRICT OF DECIMAM AGRAM: Grand production of the productio ES CONCESSESUNT .* By which Law it Kente, * See Cultim partheli Cyricfonta, Ot Church Pers, were of the fame un. Someri Gis tre, or tenth part of all their Co n and arable Lands in Cyrides treate (Tither both in the (i) Futhers, Controls, Writers (i) the of this and fome former age; , being utually fixed. Part 40445 (in the control of the Tybes. Which duty the people being backwards (as it feems) Historia. pay King Knute by the advise und conjent of his Wife-men lather, a Great Council Muno 1032. quickned the payment of Magazin hen by this additional Law, increasing the first penalty by Tomore Sem: e Latine Translation renders , Seminous promisés) and Caffiance e, 24, thun Divi Matini pendanter : Si quis dare diffulerit , ens Isodor Pelufa niscopo undecies prestato , ac Regi ducenos & viginté Solider tail, c. Ep. 317 Episcopo undecies prastato, ac Regi ducenos de ossessas de Astiochus Hopersulviso. Es dat omnis Cyricscot ad matrem Evelepain Mil. 2003; it omnes Liberar domnis. T find by the Surveyes and Recombit drelatereds of our late Bishops Revenues; That these Churchers confest drelatered times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions of Corn; Hone, Canadi of later times were vertain small portions o Eggs, and other Provisions paid by each House or Tenement " Spe (secording to the feveral values of them) for the Main cilip 163 chance and Provisions of the Minifers; which were Brompton cal: e name of Cyrificenta or Churcher, in divers Mamott, See Spelm: ill they were lately voted down: This was the first and of Gosfarium to blick Tax imposed on the people for the Maintenance of Guits Somers the Ministry: and that onely by common grant and confert Title: Grit-Common Councils of that age: as were their (r) annual feature.

Common Councils of that age: as were their (r) annual feature.

The Alines, and their Soul-flor or (s) spinami feature.

Annually: 2 Tax only Alines, and their Soul-flor or (s) spinami for the first of the first o

787 : 187 :

Lor our.
Lith-oppoling Souldier and others oblerse be

2. The facond principle annuall Charge or Tribute imso the condition of the second condition of the second conditions of the second second conditions of k confent and grant. Whereupon in the " Generall Councill of Calcheth (held in the year of our Lord 787)
Cap. 17. Ut Decime followers: this Law was made. In
section titles, As it is written in the Law (of God) Than halt brong the couth part of all the Cornand First Fruitzines he Hause of the Lord thy God, Gr. Wherefore likewise WE COMMAND with an obsessation, that all men be corresult to render Tithes of all things they possesse, BECAUSE IT IS THE PROULTAR PORTION OF THE LORD GOD, &c. Which Lan heing readin that put lish Cameil by Gregory Bishop of Alfra, before King Alf-woldus, Arch Bishop Eanbald, and all the Bishops, Abbots Senators, Dukes and PHOPLE, OF THE LAND: to the attermost of their paper, boundshamselves by you, that by Gods supernall assistance they would observe it in all things to the atterm ratifying it with the Sign of the Croffe and Subscription of their Names thereto, according to the Cultome of that age. After which it was read before King Offa in the Conneill of the Merciant and his Senators . Jambertus Arch Bishop of Canterbury, and the rest of the Bishop of the Reals with a land voyce, both in the Latine and Germans songue, that all might under stand it: who ALL WITH A UNANIMOUS VOYCE AND CHEARFUL MIND ASSENTED TO IT, & promised that they would (by Gode Grace affising them) with A MOST READY WILL, to the hest of their power, abserve this (and the rest of the Seatures show made) in all things. And they ratisfed them with the sign of the Cross, and subgription of their Names

es thereto. It feemes very probable by this claufe in Lanes of (a) Edward the Confessor (confirmed by (a) Spelmann likewe else Conquerous) Cap. 9. Of Payment of Tibbe; would be Cattel, Bee; and other things; Has enim beitter August. 100 Dec. 20 Dec. 100 D REGE, ET BARONIBUS, ET POPULO, appl, 1336. (anterbury) Ethelbert King of Kent, with his Barons an eir Convertion by him to the Christian Faith granes tiches of all chings co him and cheir Ministers by a special ther Law: (which if erne) must be about the year of r Lord 603. at least one hundred and eighty years beto the Council of Calchurb. But because I find no fuch eciall Law of his extant in any Author; and this passage may be intended of Augustine Bishop of Hippo (flourish no about the year of Christ 410.) who hath severall Homiles concerning the Due payment of Tithes; as Hom. 8. inter Sermones, 59. Sermo De Tempere'219 ad Fratree in Eremo. Sermo 64. and in Pfall 146. and because this clause may be as well intended of King Affiold, or King Offa, and his Barons and People in the Conneil of Calchuth, as of King Rebelbert and his Barons and People; I have therefore begun with their Law for Tubes, being extant, certain; whereas the other is but conjecturall: yet made by common grant and affent of the King, and by Barons and Pouple, if there were any fuch.

After this Council of Calchuth, I find very many Lower confirming, continuing, establishing in all successions of ages, till this day, this obarge and payment of Tythes (all made by Common Censent in General Councils or Parliaments, both before and since the Conquest; which because they are all extant in John Bromptons Chronicle, printed at London, 1652. Mr. Lam'ards Archaion, Sir Hinny Spiramens Councils, Rastals Abridgement of Statutes; and accurately collected in a Chronological order, by Mr. Seldon in his History of Tythes ch. 8. where all may peruse them, I shall wholly pretermit them here, and referre the Reader to these

Authors

K 3 %

tions accume Seem The and Charge or-islanted; impaled on the People; was that or Peter Peace; to within penny one of four)

Ladulfus de dicate Abbre-lations (kre-parum cal, bron. lobani 7542776

nid onnhe Feaft M St. Peteradvinenta be animousnes of othe Englift School a by whom this Tax or Almes was first eranted, for they UNANIMOUS anecedese and lubleand that by Suffragane, ET. PRIMATIBUS SUIS UNI-VERSIS, and of all but Nobles or chief Men, affembled in a PROVINCIAL COUNCIL at Verolam, in the year of our Lord 7930 This School (as Malmesbury De his Recomm dinglis L 2. C. 1. and Balans Cont. 1. C. 15. record.) was first founded by King Offs before his going to Rome, which Sir Hinry Spelman proves out of Brompton and others: But it appeares by (1) Alathen westmin. for that this School was there first built and endowed with Peterspence by King Ive 66. yeares before King Off der grant and endowment. For he writes ; that King Ive going to Rome Ami 727, built a House in that Giry, by the content and will of Pope Gregory, which becaused to be called, the School of the English : To which the Kings of England, and the royall Stock, with the Bifbops, Elders and Clerky men a to be infirmated in the Catholick dottrine and faith, and (a freing fledfaftet; confirmation the faith, might not three boute again. For the Delivine and Sebester of the English , from the time of Se. Augustine , were interdiffed by the Roman Bi-Jops, by reason of the daily Herister which had spring up by the coming of the English into Britain, while the Pagans intermixed with the Christians, correspond both the grave of holy conversation, and the Christian Eatth. He likewise built a Church, dedicated to the Homor of the Viegin Mary, near to the School, where the English coming to Rome, mighe celebrate

(1) Math. Westm. Anno 727,3,265.

divine

Por other with rish banks it he and the

Myferier, and be likewife buried if they died there, to be added, ET HAR OMNIA UT PER Propo. 1: TO STORY OF STREET OF NERVER BY BE ETO (made in a General Council of the Realm) R TOTUM REGNUM OCCIDENTALL. M SAXONUM, su que pradictus ina regnavat, ut pulis annis de fingulis families devarius vinus qui anglice, ME-SCOT appelant, beats Petrs, & Eccleft Rd.

Mainterests; OT ANGLI ISIDEM COMMANTES FITALE SUBSIDION INDEHABERENT, Which grant, Off King of Mercant
and inlarged and granted in his Kingdome (diffinct from
mit of Ive.) 66. yeares after this, as aforelaid. This Anmall Contribution rowards this Schooles maintenance, was merwards confirmed, and the due payment thereof prescribed, under penalties by the (2) successive Lawes of (3) speimanni Ling Edglar, King Ethered, Canasas, Edwardsho Confessor, Concil. p. 445, 446,517,530 COUNCIES held in their times, BY AND WITH 633.

THE ADVICE AND ASSENT OF THEIR AT LIMITED. BLES AND SENATORS. in the years of our Lord Brompt Chin 1009, 1012, 1012, 1000. (or theresbouts) and col. 871.00 1070 By vertue of which Lawes this Tax was duly paid 920. every year in all forceeding ares. till it was finally about him de and taken must by wame by the Statute of 27 H. 8. 6.21 Kniebon, de being perverted from its primitive intended life, and made Anglicks. the Donors mindes, and their Successors, who to long con-

timed it for the forefaid life, of the English Ichoolings.

These three most ancient Taxwi and Charges, originally +00.100 granted imposed and afterwards combined only by Common grant and Confest of the Zing, Nobles, Teople is Generall Connects and Tarliaments are a most pregnant proof of the Proposition, and of the People's molt incient Original car exempt from all Impositions and Tallage, what severy but onely

25,650

freitz and Telwy upon their Subjects, reitze Lewel fiel, cowards the Mainte. ey the very Lawer God, cowards the Mainte Weather and Manufers, for the publick good lastern of all their Sonias I, nor yet the Pay-wester, for the Maintenance of Learning and upply the Manifery, and formula the Realis with for the common benefit both of Chare and State being things of greatest Concernment for the decopies. Kingdomes responsible Government and Prospective much less the could they by on sheat any other state. As of Affiliance whitelower of less no cessive and concernment, for any interiorusts, or for Decopies of the Region by January Scientific and Concernment. of the Realm by Land or Sea against Enemies or Ro. Versiby their own absolute Authority but onely by and with a Diss. their voluntary Granto and Confents in Grantel Fields, \$73, meretary Grantal of the Realist, as avery tational man mak

48.873.873 8 2300 L.094 mesn Danel. 871, enfis Hift. de friendh

The fourth Publick Tax or Imposition on the people in re was two fores. The full, Sea pre-Color Salaton fendebe Sea Confts and Marwellin Sear against the Invalided of the Danes and other daf any monies to the in the year of our Lord Mergiane compounding ties imperravis obtained Mathem Westminsser te-erum Gents, date manere, relief to a reserve that the second \$1.16; 166 COrds After this Age 872 1 A appealed those Ragans with a Gi or.

LWARD AND OTHER SILIO PROFERENCE STORE ell of bis Nebles (no doubt in a Perliam TO CONCILIO COM REGRES

(b) Math. Weftm. A no. 93 3991 1996 1003 1007, 1013. Simon Dunchunde Hiff. 164, 165, 163, 164, 165, 165

" to the final

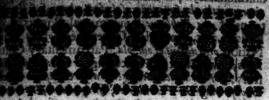
ALT TYSE SEE LTVR, quod in lequemilia apprehit.

ighe Anne Dom; int 1051. ints Propolation 11

> * See Mich: Locker. Ser. 8 ga to Suoni Ricfella Tis. Pos dagium.

> > Kote Brip

Park in Heary 3. & Cookes a Juffitues c, vi-Rafiel Taxons See Alexand The ground, admit a Defit on the purpose of the desire from the de MEIS SUBDERENTUR unicalonable for mer unitarible, unfervice ableit



en whole Kurion in general, many transcendess
the postputon in general, many transcendess
the postputon of the serion response

READER

expell, for their exorcitain iniquities, (equalities or

Hampreschabenwith The Third parties is second to the Chiral parties is sectionable vicesal, and Historical Vindication of the good to old Fundamental Liberties, Franchise, Rights, Properties Laws Government of all English Free

nord eliens off.

[a] May

\$2.23.24 State 5

es word for

core: mil

comosis, can

Section the life De James When ping he

4.81 No.

then of their Streindeus Definers by Wars and the wife of all the Great Parliamentary Council's and the Great Parliamentary Council's and the Proceedings, when i the over fand Publick Revolutions, Invafrace Wars Neshoul Singers, accasioning them; and chainflary Judgements of God spon Tytants, Operators, Perjured persons, Rebells, Traytors, Regulate, thur pops, under our Saxon and Daoilh Kings, weeks you at Christs oo, til the Coronain of Kings, with the Neshous Neshous Shart Olife various of more our breasant above judgement, for Reality theory, more our breasant above judgement, for Reality theory, and infradition, and more published, for Reality theory, and infradition, and more published, for Madient theory, and infradition, and more published, and more publication.

Nation of fulface of our old Parliamentary Councile Nation of fulface of our old Parliamentary Councile Alia Lang. Charters Proceedings or of our English History. Proceedings or of our English History. Proceedings of God towards our ancestors, and others, for their national, personal crying bloody sins in former ages, may readily concellure what Tragical Judgements, Events, our whole Nation in general, many transcendent Delinquents in paginals, have naminate qualities or exceeding any in those former ages, unless these speedy, real, succeeding any in those former ages) unless these speedy, real, succeeding any in those former ages, and Gods infinite mercy, ward them off. ward them off.

True it is, that the infallible certainty of future con-True it is, that the infallible certainty of future continued in the second sec they his hands, nor fay unto him. What doft thout the antitative of the earth; and stone can flay his hands, nor fay unto him. What doft thout the antitative mitting of the findgements of God, aspectly threatened against, and afailty inflifted spin Nations or Perions, for fuch and fact transferedient, in predict, what severe exemplary paintifluents our lace property of the first transferedent with hand severe exemplary paintifluents our lace property of the fat transferedent with hand severe paintifluents our lace property of the fat transferedent with hand severe paintifluents our lace property of the fat transferedent with hand severe particular products of the fat transferedent with hand severe paintifluents our lace property of the fatter of th

22, 166,

of the Powers or Tribunalls which may pell 10 at 15.

down, and execute inflict on them; influent the cut of any 10 at 15.

down, and execute inflict on them; influent the cut of any 10,

loody crimes, and violences, there(e) being at higher[1] Ecclef 5; than the highest, who is both able and resolved , \$. Dest. 33. execute weigeance on them is his due feafan, as well 35, Plat 94. 8, 4 Notorious grand Offenders in former ages 2 be mover fo many, if these repentance prevent is ant will Davids profession to Gad! (though a victorious First Davids profession to God! (stongs a victorious of General, and Man of Ward) (f) My field trembleth lear of thee, and I am afraid of thy judgements. Other this were the present temper of our secure Matton and all the finners; warriours, and Grandees in ir, inchis saleft flupid ageswherein though (r) we commit wickeducis with both hands, (b) our tongues & doings are gainst the Lord, to provoke the eyes of his glory: (c) Mich.7.33 and we all proclaim our fins like Sodome, and hide hem not [i] yet Gods judgements are far above our [i] Pfai. 10.10 of our fight, and we all fay in our hearts (like those 11. 13. exere Atheifts mentioned in the Pfalmift) we shall neer be moved, we shall never be in adversity . God lath forgotten, he hideth his face, he will never fee or require it: Yea, norwithfranking all Gods thrones, welles against, biology fovere paniflments of our Nario-nal personal fins: (k) We bielle out selves, and say n our hearts, we shall have peace, though we walk [4] Dent. 29. the imaginations of own licarts, to add drunkento thirft : quite forgetting what follows thereupon The Lord will not spare such men, but the anger of the Lord, and his jealeofly shall smoke against thems and all the curses that are written in his book shall you them, & the Lord shall blot our their names tom under beaven. Let therefore the contemplation of the National, Plan | 1 is judgements of God open our Antefore berg recorded, those cremes of web me over more at deeply guilty, at they to then, awaken as from our present Lethary, less

mail alendal distraction designs 3.4

er than the highest, who is a de Kornet factire farmatel printe annous a co Car Paris The fourth Section of the third property which be-Hift. Angl. p.

gine this short pare) (hould have been gelring) Wall the Significant, sale british hamef , alread the years force, all land the significant stationers therefore Short for force, is found for find the short hard one bigs for his project Short, where by the last of the Tolera Stationers Short for five the state of the Stationers Short for the state of the Stationers Short for the Stationers is the state of the Stationers of the state of the Stationers of the state of the Stationers of the state o bulk of this Third Pairs is now augmented Arrend to to hinde up releb che eno former pares, in which is hab formed relation, more particularly to objeten Propositions in the Birt Party to mikish the Proposition figures in the givendforet one entitlegents in 1900 one family and mail of 1944 the property of 1960 of 1960 the state of t per bloody interfiere merchanter and an One of history of the Artifle Hainsting providing greater and an activation of the Artifle Hainsting providing greater and an activation of the merchanter of the second of National Berrie publich Gelblurg of one Religion. Der geben Berrie gebied Gelblurg of one Religion. Der geben Berrie Gelblurg Gelblurg of one Religion. Der geben Berrie Gelblurg Gelbl Company of the Compan he Sarces passed and Chinese Dant Mingdone of Restant [m] See par produced (m) Lucius the first Christian King , Hela

DE .N. F. 17 42 4 21

300.

Actabig St 1(29.3,8,

27.01.10 T

to of the or diagong disagons wand Minis Haywod, finited, and ocolled Ropeny afters in their infhed the path flome, Crawn, riftian Queen, by we of the Acotestane Making ion; by public Fust since, and sacraand righteon Kings, eminest for their pients abis them. delient Beelefia Bicaleand Civil Laws orrang Sir Heny obion, and contempt of the work graves chrone-faket age, we of der circles by plane Sp Iman bis earthly Crowns, and Kingdom, Epitic to bis onks Nuos co obtain an in Councils.

Spelman in his to y befire bis Counsils. DE [p] See Mat. relim. Cap-

[r] De Vita & attraculis Edwords Confefforis, cal., 369,

venille fanctor Reger in Anglie, quamin ali di Provincia quantumeunque populois. And fr] About Allred long before him, giver this memberial lessions of lessions of the control of the c peoples publike weal before the private, shining forth in our Saxon Kings, more than in any other kings throughout she world. Verum prz cunctis civitatibus Regnilve ter-rarum, de land-sate Regum fuorum Anglia gloriatar. quorum alii coronati marcyrio, de terreno ad celelle Regnum migraverunt : alii exilium patriz preferentes, mori proChristo peregre deligerunt;nonnulli polito diademate, disciplicinis se monasticis subdederunt; quidem in justitia et fanditate regnantes, pronelle laboitis quam præelle mainerunt (whole fact leps I wish the pre-tending felf-denying autimoner chieat deminerang Saint ever us would now imitate) inter quos iftud Sydus eximium, gloriofus Rex Edwardus, emicuit, quem cerni mus & in divitiis egenum, & in delichis fobrium, in purpura humilem , & fub corona aurea feculi contemo torem: So mabe Prophefies of Plat: 72, 2,6, 1fay, 42,4 10, 12. 0.49. 1,23. 6.51, 5. 6.60,9, 20, 11. 0. 66. 19. feens to be principally intended and verified of our Kings of I fle above allothers in the world. No wonder than that thefe ages of theirs offerdis (notwithstanding all the warr, tumules, combustions therein) fandry memorable Presidents of great Parliamentary Councils, Synods, Civil and Eccle fiaftical excellent Laws and Canons made in Groyal Charters confirmed by them; With divers me-morable Monuments both of our Parkamentary Councils, Kings, Princes, Nobles, Peoples confiant care, diligent, produces, foreionds, in defending, proferoing, vindicating and perpendating to posterity the good old Lame, Libertin Pranchifes, Rights, Coffenes, Government, publike in file and Propriety Of the Nation; so fapprofe, abelif all ill Law, symmical, majof Proceedings Opprofitus, Exe Bloom, Impofes, Grievanices, Taxes, repayment thereman, & to aboance Religion, Pipty Learning , the free come of Indica

ad the peoples welfare. Whiteb I have bery in a glad method (for the welf pars) faithfully colle-gain antientels helt Historians and Antiquaries us , where they by confided feathered, and febens being almost quite buried in oblivion, and rotsen, that they were never so much as once reer infifted on, either in our late Parliaments reas Courts of Inflice, in any late publike Argu-Debates touching the violation or prefervation fundamental Laws, Liberties, Proporties, Rights fee of the Nation, now almost quite forgotten, and pled under foot, after all our late contests for their constitution and

have throughout thefe Collections strictly confined left to the very words and expressions of those Histori-Lette, coupling their relations together where they ed in one, citing them (everally where they vary, and done apely be conjoyeed, transcribing their most pera poffager in the language they penned them (amisrunlgas English Chronologers) and annexing drief observations to them for Explanation or Infor-

on, where there is occasion.

The whole undertaking I bore bumbly fubmit to the rable acceptation and confure of every judicious. of who if upon his perufal thereof, hall ofteem it worof Canterbury) bath by way of Prologue wafixed fariptores m Chronicle ; Valens labor & laude dignus, per 1757. gnota noscuntur, occulta ad noticiam patescunt; fita in lucem, præfentia in experientiam . & futumporibus non omittantur ; & quia labilis est humemoria, necesse constat scriptis inseri memoranne humanz fragilitatis contingens oblivio, fieret mis inopinata confusio. It will fomewhat inconnets proceed from thely remote, obscure times, to s went enfuing in the like, or fome other Chronological d. But if any out of difaffection to the work, or di verfity

De Geffis Roy h Angl. 1. 5. p. 4 173a 174

Les angles of the control of the con

Lincolns lane () WILLIAM PRYNNE.

per good of some services and noticism pateleum; per green gnota no cuntur octobra ad noticism pateleum; as et cata in tucem prateirs in another sin, and in tucem per green and another services are another services and another services another services and another services another services and another services another serv

Scalonable, Legal and Hilforical Vindication of the good old Fundamental Liberties, Rights and Laws of England

Chapter 3. Section 4.

comprehending a brief Collettion of all the most active like a dimentary Councils, quality Convention, Publique Contests, Debates, Wars, Historical recedings, Passages, Records, relating to the fundamental Libertics, Francisca, Rights, Enforce and Government of the Royale under our English and Assign, from the year of our Lord 600, ill the death of King, Edmund frontides, and tign of Contesthe Bakish King, Anno Dom, 197, with some Brief Observations on and top the lame.

N the former Selfied I have presented you with a general brief Account of our first English Seems Cheffeen Kings Invited Patter and Provopation, being obliged to gavern their English-Saunn Subjects, and the fact instead of the instance of

See Mal.

786, C. 1.

786, C. 2.

6. C. 2.

7850 um. (.1.

7850 um. (.1.

7850 um. (.1.

7850 um. (.1.

8. 260 um. (.1.

8. 2

p. 209, Orc.

Ethelwerdi Hift, lib. 1, 2, Fox Alts and Momma, Vol. Zap. 148. ede Hift.

Donald C 。建长33 2012

4000

ushe any War, Peace; or to allowate the or Council a cogenier with a Summary of the bay of Ethelbert , the first Christian Saxon King , wholly pretermitting the Namet, Acts, Kingdoms of our first Physics Sector Afragers, sucher than tampall Kings who, though many and great in their generations, were very see Mat. foredly brought to mething above. Kongdom transfer welming. An rested by blood, conquest, and meer power of the Sword, 306, 600. All merbury, ft anding nor long unformer by vivil water among them felver, de Geft. Rejum each Kinz everying the equate greatness; that factory to in angle um, l. t. large bis own Demendent upon the next. In which Combine Hen. Huntin-filmer from the week of above travelers the Great at the standard day Hift, lib. 2. but more wither falls in many or travelers of the market in Ethelmers. Proceed to pelloubeit Realout by a forced to refresh the Crowns to others , after all their farmen professous faces for and reigns wholly from in wart. Transler, Sedicions Color of Color and the March December 10 the party and the known of themen, or initialist Populary Manuel Home Manimum in the close of the Back of his Misterbury po 3 20 ; hasher this Observation mine them, very featlenable for our an de igher Lifter & perpundo 9 admibilion devenerint; Attendo. cum nihil bie dupet, at adjuiras tibi reguum , & fub siemillem gas non deficiet. Nomen illul & bonness q

thall now in this Stilless proceed in my interest. Chonological Methods to their next fucces. Christian Sason Rings seigns in England. reign of King

Schiffered w) the first Chriffian da, Dom. 605 of Kent a that keeping the Peall of our Sa. (a) Chonic. interbury; a rib his Outeen; End wil. I borne : d; he there built a the maining count spilman conshem, on the 5, of January , in the year of our cit, p. 118, to 105. Which Thomas Sprot thus expresser fin 119. chronicon anguage of his age marbes chian of that . Conton ton, col. 733. Januari , tie Ste tren and mere Propolition 5. un approbatione, e confente, as confente Venerabilis Archie pifpum meorum, trum Ebbat.

Charters recite; proc, grant and Church of St. Peter and Paul in Canterbuver, Jandry Lands, pretions Menfels, Privileges milities by his Charters, in ede and ratified in this far she benefit of bis people in the own (b) Esclefiaft; gange , Which our venerable Hift. lib. 2. c. am & Malmesbury , (d) Hwerinden, (c) De Gifie

di(f) others mention only in the gene-Rig. Angl. (c) Emplo hath registred to policity 1. c. 1. tive given you some account before. Settlen ?- 226. 52, 52 on which you may reflect.

738.

728.

728.

728.

728.

728.

738.

cot Northemberland to become a Christian dens tules of Honour, part.

(7) Spelman Concil, n. 127. (b) Seda Eccles. His Gentis Angloses; 14. See Man. profin. An. 526, 627. Malmesh de gest reg. Lt. c. andre, tid. 19. 1. 227, 328. Chron. Johannis Bromon. col. 781, 783. manife. Right, de stribiepifespie Eborum, 1. 77. Radalphus de Diceto a Corol. 28. Germofius Me Pontificant Tantuar. col. 1634.

mes Chron, cal. 434. Gernofius Ma Ponificum Cantuar, col. 1634.

ju the life of Paniunus, Polychronicou, Kahing, Gratian, Majinshed, Speed,

no of our Ravely, Seldent Tilloc of Hunary, Acti, 3 (no. Self. 6. p.

Johan, Brom-

wofe; Wherenpon, O King, I advise thee, that the Temples

S. 2. 6. F.

perhe fact of Christ And when theking deof Coyfi his Priest, who oughe first to prophane and are & Temples of the Idale; with the vails & mbermels they were inclosed? He answered, we hipped them through foothings (And premounting his Superflition, he demanded Arms of the King , (which by their old Law " Fox Alls ghr not weet) which being granted him, he and Mon. Pol, lotie, with a Sword and Lance in his 2. P. 156. in to be and) prophaned the Temple , and led his Companions to defirey and burn he idols and all the liedges about it, which bis Nobles, and vethe Christian Religion , m the Church of Sr. Peter which the King there fo edily commanded it of Wood , and afterwards enlarged) or-Panlinus Bishop of that place, who converted, him and his people; as Bold and others more From which memorable eleparticulars,

at the King himfelf could not then after the table Princes, Chief Pri orden de common etter prede Calende of

d Deb for the bringing in of Christianity , and de 271 . 271 . 4. h of Idolatry.

Kegum Auglor L3. c.s. p.18. See Fox Acts and other vol. indibellet

Anno 672. (1) Beda Ec-J. Fill Join TURBURA TO Florenting to can educiance 673, Geruf - +6 Nain 16 as Dorobernsenfte. Affine Partif. Cantur ar. col. 16;90 will wrecitables her Anna, Eco elef Brisiping. "US primant Con-

L3. C. S. p. 10 See Fox Alls and Mon, vol. 1. 2.117. Proposition BA and " ad en A Stand Mon. Pol. . Sy . 1 . 15 CH OT 'sarione, voluis fuloi tocomparable, said place of the self-Anno 673.

c. 5. Mat. wellminft: & Florentius wigernienfis An. ch 673, Gervafi-us Dorebernienfls, Allus Pontif. Cantuar. col. 1639. hindred) Matthew Par- greed in 20 fer Anciq. Eclef. Brit. p. 25. uni Com- FE

(4) Beda Ec- held a erear C clef. Hist. 1. 4. pis Anglia , ac R. 1 , that 1, 9, 152, 153. Por Alls and Mr. in . They on the roll of late Bon of Idolatry.

and notufo pertinent to my little

of the 1996 Carres solle the yest dans 680. devout confirmation col. 2207. ed in a Parliamentary Count Prepof. 10. n Lindbreo hirtip being met.

nd edrygin (1) Evidentia Ragadian ; Ecslefia Chrifi. Camuar.

ו היו שינים לו בלים מושע בל פנחפיר thoy my ites of him; That (m) De Geffis remo Chelfilmin, he adds 1.1. c.2. p.14he continued bei the march be lifered to the seldens of Chief ber to the seldens of Chief ber to the the tribes, c. 10. adian notoBapsifmum inferierie presmi, nubian ana juid pradatorio san face afus o Decimates lacqua, onfe epar mil jus existed One offer emperio, qua fogaciónico his former wars, blood hed, plander winten with varying Saints of this Age would

fett.1. p. 269.

complete in giving the Touch of all their de his Ministers in Read of from ic Vieles and untione Charche Represents witnested (a) their Viction and matient Charache Reviewed, airchair S ()
com the man good Saintean strip plantifiers and adding a grant different particular strip of which is in the write to another the Community of the particular strip of the Community of the strip of the strip

Land , being the fourth part there AKED 680 in they have gotten on Companies and purch infleted of invading and purch a Lands, Glober, Tither and Information the Name and praise ment whis Name and praise adds, who, before he came to the (I) Eu etren en Gbrift Reclefie C hi. Consum. store . store through the every of others, only for his permiss and think of the parmers and think of the spanning of the Second think of the openings of the spanning of th d Kom with grievo estimate assess a flor of Tithes.c.ro. heir civil dicords) n letter, p. 269. nen he pace scaffer all his wictorie his former wars, blood bed, plunders, vapinis, peing his Confeience, and there died, without ?

The first Cha given to the Chprelis nercy s through the red turing Christ-Church to Tre o sura God meb State Tuesday State Second modes appear laids, Course, Course private Second lipe appear

Alius Ponnif. Ebergeer finns

An, Dam, 616.

next in time; is the (p) Grant of Labarius da. 679. of Kent 4 Anno 679 of certain Lands in the Ifte (1) See Chror, to the Monastery of Receipt, free from all may Vil. fernices; except thefe three Expedition, Building videntie and Calife: To which I might annex thete Ecclefia Chris Grants and Charters, which I shall only name: fi cantum. Grant of King Egfrid, and his Queen Esheldride, 501. 2207. leftedeffiam to Bilhop Wilfrid, Anno 674.

he Charter and Grant of Ceadwalla aforefaid, and Grants and

with his wife (of 4 plough-Lands to Archbishop Charters are and the Family of Christ-Church in Canterbu- recorded or, and the Family of Christ- (burch in CanterbuMonafticon
a from all facular fervices but shofe 3 forens, neioned) Anglicanum; 87. of Wiebrid King of Kem, Anno. 694, of King published by An. 774 of King Edmund, An. 784. of King Mr. Deddefwife, An. 791, 814, 815, 822. of King Wilef, An. mel. co. of King Athulfus, An. 832, 833, 834. of King penged, Hay An. 927,940. of King Edred, An. 941,948, of King Egeredy An. 979, 980. and of King Course,

An Dom. 1016. To pretermit others of this kind. Il which Grants being for the most part, only of comprivate Lands gotten by Purchase, or Con-Proposit 1. Iv. not of the Lands , or Demelnes of their Crowns by their own Charters alone, withour any conmion or affent of their Nobles in a Parliamentary ncil, not mentioned at all in them. But no grants ny Lands, Rents or Revenues of their Crowns, 10 or other uses, were then either valid in Law, or tory to their fuceeffors, without common conand catifications of their Nobles in Parliamentary reils, which for this reason is still mentioned in heir Charters and donations of fuch Lands and s to pious uses. Neither could they exempt Lands from any of these three forenamed pubcharges (for the common defence and benefit of Realms) by their own toyal Charters alone, unstified by the Nobles in their great Councils. reupon in all these forecited Charters, and other

E

ther grants of Lands by particular persons, ratified by these Kings, they exempted them only from all forestar services, accepts & publishers, Rosto de Accepta firmstitus, which they could not discharge them from but by special Grants in General Parliamentary Africandines, as subsequent Presidents will more fully de-

(q) Theoder Aschbilhop of Canterbury , Anno 685.

mno 605.) Since 4. del 370 es. Gervalia Durabardizafi 18603 Posti Cant.col.1610 Plorentius W OF A. 684. 1. 254. God rins Catalogue of Bi-

Proposit. 10.

held a Council at Twyford, in the prefence of Egfild King or Northumberland, who going in person to St. Counters (when as he neither by Letters nor Messengers could be drawn our of his Hand Linderfame to the Siand) brought him to it much against his will : where by the command of all the Synod, he was confirme adto take upon him the Office of a Bifhop : Whereupon King Egfrid by the advice of Archbillop Theodor, Billio Trusmon, & taking Concilie, and of the whole Cannell, for the falvation of his and lifts fuccessors fouls; by his Chartergave to St. Cuphert and all his fucesfors, the Village salled Creic, and a mile in circuit round about it. thops in the Village called Cele, and a substantial and 15 miles of entered together with the City called Lugabache, and his successory circuip round about it, to have to him and his successor, for the fernice of God for over, as freely and quietly as he himself enjoyed them, and to dispose thereof ut his pleasure, which Chartes the Areb-Bishop and Bishops profess in the Council, confirmed with their Subscriptions. What other Councils and Symds were held under this Arch-Bishop Theodor at Hurtfird, Cloudhi," Hembfield, (or " Ribelwerdus Hatfelld) and what Canons were made in them; for Hift. I. S. c. & the confirmation of the Christian faith, the 5 fir f Goneral calls it Leth. Councils, &c. you may read at leifure in Gervafins, De robermienfis, Matthew Parker, and Godwin in his life, where they are recorded; and in Matthew Westminson, An. 880. Chronicon Johannis Bromeon , Col. 741, 756. 799 , 780. Radul. de Diceto Abbreviationes Chronic Col. 441. Chronica Wil. Thorne, col. 1770, Henry Has

vinden , Hiftervarum lib. 3. p. 335 , Spelmanni Conti

lett.

Ecclehattica Historia, 1.4.C. 5, 17, Mr. Far Alto and Menu. and Menuments vote 1. p. 160,

About the year of Christ 692. (r) Ina King of the Anno 692.

1. Saxons, who incceeded Ceadwalla, by the exhor-banus Bromation and advice of Conrod his Father, Hedda and fon col. 759. waldhis Bishops, and of all his Aldermen (or Se- to 767. Lamters) and of all the Elders and Wifemen of his bardi Archai-Realm, in a great Assembly of the Servants of God, on. Spelmans nothe falsation of his peoples fouls, and the com- 9, 122, 10 186, pon confervation of his Realm, Enacted fundry Ec- Mr. Seldens lenaftical and civil wholfom Laws, that by them Titles of Hoh judgements might be founded and enablished, \$.633. Fox proughout his Dominions, and that from thence-nument, vol. forthir might be lawfull for no Alderman , Senator, 1. 2. 164. or other person living within his Realm, to abolish ele his Laws; tending all to advance Piety, Judice, Proposts, s, s, ce, and preferve his people from violence, rapine, 4, 5. reffion, and all Punishments, Taxes, Fines, but such was were imposed, ascertained by his Laws and Parliamentary Councils, as you may read at large in the Laws themselves, especially Lex 2, 3, 4, 6, 910, 11, 16, 17, 51, 73, 74.

In the year 694 (4) Withred King of Kent furnmoned Ann 694. ribuald Archbishop of Canterbury, Toby Bishop of (1) Villiam chester, with the other Abbots , Abboffes , Priests Thomas Evibecome, Dukes and Earls to a preat Council at Beceanceld fl. Chiffs or Baseanceld , as others write it?) whete confulting casture, col. liverther concerning the State of the Churches of God, 2208. Spelm.
who that Realm, how they might establish and perpetuate concil. p. 189,
them to the end of the World, those Lands and Reveat which sheir pious. Kings and Ancestors had granted Proposis, 4,6, appropriated to God and his Church, as their perpenual 10. risance, without substrattion or diminution, They reupon enacted, decreed, and in the name of God nginy commanded, that all their successours, Kings and Princes, with allother Laymen whatfor-

titenti en opposed de les est de la confidit

in successful.

the Charthes , which they then can firm the Churthus, which they then confirmed & six violate the Privileges granted to them; and king Withreds Charter, which they ratified in this Council with all their subscriptions; wherein he and they exempsed Churches from all fecular fervices and Tributes, but fuch as they should velumearily and freely render without campulfion, which frould not be drawn into cuffom to their prejudice : wither e this Clause of the Charter, and exemption then confirmed; & ab ount bebits bel wift. tione Regaltum Eributonum, nife fud foontaned voluntare, ex largiture beneficiorum quid facere vellus; ti-men hoc imposterium non servetur, neo bubbatur in malan confuerudinem.

Anno 697. (t) Spelm. Comul. p. 194

STATE TO SE ist weeks to

Burgh ved ? by

经国际 从 社 (10 in control in the same

'Y MENT

Propofit. 4.

The ame () King Wahred, in the Parliamentary Council of Berghamfleed, Anno 697 by the advice and common confens of his Bishops, and other Eccle fiafficator ders , cum viris quibuidam militaribus ; enatted funder Eculefiastical and civil Daws, to be added to the former Laws and customs of Kenn the first whereof is this, The the Church (hall be free, and enjoy her Judgements, Rins, and Penlions.

ANN 700. (u) Spelm. Conck, p. 198. clef, Christi, Cant, col. 2208, 2109, Antiqu. Beclef. But. p. 34, 35.

And (a) Anno Dom. 700. this king Wabred, und cum consensu Principum meorum, together with the con-Evidentia Ec- fent of bis Nobles and Bishops (who subscribed their names to his Charter) granted to the Churches of God in Kent . that they (hould be perpetually freed ab ommitte actione publica tributi, afque dispondio del luftone, à presentidie & tempere, &c. From all publick exaction of Tribute, and from all dammage and barm rendring to him Proposit. 1.10. This posterity such honour and obedience as they had yeelded

to the Kings his ameceffors; under whom Justice and Li-

Anno 678. berty was kept towards them. About the year of our Lord 678; (x) Wilfred Arch 10 706.

(z) VVill. Malmef, de Gell Pontif Angl. 1.3.p. 264. to 269. Chron. Iob. Brompt. col. 791,791. 793- 794. Sim Danelm, de Archiepif. Ebor. col. 78. Spelman. Concil. 9.200. to 206. Mat. Parker, The. States, Godwin in the lives of Archbishop Theoder, Wilfrid and Brithwald, Mat YVeffm, Anno 692, 712. Hift, Anglicana Scriptores antiq. An. 1692, cel. 78, 1945 295, 196,440,441,1691,1741, Fox Alis and Monunments, Propof, 2, 4,5,7. vel, 1. p. 160, 161. bilhop

UMI

Being in a Council anjuilly deprived of Bishoprick by Tovodor Archbishop of Camerbury of envied the greatness of his Wealth ; Power, and Diocels, which he would and did against Wilfrids will, n that Council divide into a more Bishopricks, was after hat time exiled the Realm, through the malice of Eyding of Northumberland, and Emburgahis Queen whom he would have perfivaded to become a Nun ; and deferr her Husband, as some Authors write, and others deny in his favour) without any just and lawfull confe; and after that about the year 692. being again lepived of his Bishoprick and right by the Judgement and sentence of another Council held under Aldrid kingsof Northumberland, and Bertwald Archbishop of Canurbury; he thereupon made two successive appeals to Rome against their two unjust sentences, as he conceidehem : The first to Pope Agarbo , and a Council of Bilbops, held under him; who decreed, he fould wreftored to his Bishoprick and make such Bishops under him by advice of a Council to be beld by him) as he should deem with which decree against his first tentence, he turning from Rome to king Egfrid, to whom he dewered it, fealed with the Popes Seal; the king upon ight and reading thereof, in the presence of some of Bifhops , tantum à reverentia Romana fedis abfuit, was fo far from obeying this Decree of the Roman See. he spoiled Wilfrid of all his Goods and possessions, and munitied him prisoner to a barbarous and cruel Gover-or; who thrust him into a dark dangeon for many days; d after that committed him to another more cruel Gaoler be , called Tumber, who endeavoured to put him inb Feners by the Kings command; which he could no ways faften upon his Legs, but they presently fell off again, Miracle. Whereupon wickedness giving ace to Religion, he was loofed from his Bonds, detainin free custody, and afterwards released, but not resto-After which, about the year 693. he appealed again

Theodote, and Brithwald bis faces for; which he refuled to do , miles shey were fuch as were conforment to the decrees of shobaly Canons, which be conceived theirs not to be, because they would order him to condemn himself without any Crame abjetted to him. Upon which appeals this Pope, with his Bishops, preneunced Wilfrid, free from all Crime, and ordered him to return to his A chbifbaprich; wijsing Lenars to Ethelred King of Mercians, and Alfrid Kine of Norshumberland to reftore bim therewise. Alfrid receiving the Popes Letters by Wilfrids Moffengers alsogether refused to obey the Popes commands in this Cafe: faying, " Quod effet contra rationem, homini jam bis a toto Anglorum Concilio damnaro, proprer qualibet Apoltolica (cripta communicate : That it was against realon to communicate with a man already twice condemned by the whole Council of the English Nation for any writings of the Pope (fo little were the Popes authoritie and decrees then regarded in England contradicting the kings and English Councils proceedings) weisher would be restore him all his life. After his death Edulfe usurping the Crown by Tyranny, wilfrid repaired to him to reftore him to his Archbifhoprick, upon this account of the Popes Letters : Whereupon be was followaged with him far is, though formerly his great friend, that he projectly commanded bins to depart the Realin forthwish, unlejs he would be sported of all his goods, and cast out of it with difference. But this Uliuper being deprived both of his Realm, Crown, and Life, in little more than 3 Months space, and Ofred son of king Alfrid, being reflored to the Crown by the Nobles, # right beir chereunts; at last wilfrid was re-invested in his Bilhoprick by the decree of a Council held under him in Northumberland, at a place called Nidden, An. 705 inot to much in obedience to the Popes command;

Propofit, 7.

Ann 705.

affiles, arrelled by Elfland his Sitter, then Abof Stranshalls; witness these words of Berfride, eorum robori, accedat Regis noftri Jufaio, & nonaceflicatis fponfio, &cc. Puer in Regem Jevatus, lis abactus, Tyrannus extinctus; eft igieur Regize untatis ut Episcopus Wilfredus revestiatur. Upon th he was accordingly reflored whereupon all Bishops embraced him, and reconciled themes to him.

This Bishop Wilfrid procured to the Church of Had which he founded, and was Bishop thereof, privileges, and that for one miles circuit round it, none should be arrested going or coming , but Proposit. 10. inviolable peace. Quod initirurum authorie & privilegiis Romanz fedis Apostolicorum, & [,] De Stat. um cam Scorie quam Anglia confirmatum elli Quod Hazutalainfis aliquis [] temerarius infringere audebit, & zeclefia, l. z. na pecunia danno obnoxius erit, & perpetuo 6.5. cel.290. thematis gladio ab ecclefia feperabitur; as Ri-An. 708, 709,

Prior of Hagustald records.

Anno Domini 708 [2] Egom Bilhop of Worcefor; [2] Antique, occured king Kenrod and Offe by their Chatters; to accept Beile Bris. or of Santan, which Pope Confinance like wife fript. Brit. ed by his fubicription at Rome, as well as thefe centur. 1, c. 91, s, in the presence of many Archbifhops, Bishops, 94,99. Centur, Magdeb, 8. and approved their Charcers and Liberality, In concil. p. 209 france whereof, Pope Confrantine writ a Letter toto \$17. wald Archbishop of Canterbury, to summon Concimotive Anglia, a Council of all England, to wit, Proposit, 4, 60 of the Kings; Bishops, Rollying persons of Holy Orders , 10. primareique Regni cam proceribus hiis, with the Nogether in the name of the Lord; The Archbishon found

Charsers of shele Kil then of them, show they might be confirmed and affect of the Clarge and the people's and confect ared with their Renediction. Whereupon king Kenand Offs, after their return from Rome, affembled General Council in a place called Also, where both the Archbillions Brithwold and Wiffrid, with the rest of the Billions, Webles, and these two Kings were present; wherein; Donationes omnes confirmate sunt, all these their Donations and Charters were confirmed; and likewife in another Spind at London, Am 732; A most pregnant evidence, that thele kings Charters and Do-nations, though ratified by the Papa himlelf, were not gvalid nor obligatory to their fuccellors or people, without their common confent to , and confirmation of them in a general Parliamentary Council of the Prelates, Nobles, Clergy and Lairy, even by the Popes and shole kings own confellions and

An.716. [a Ingulph. Hift. p. 851, 853.

Proposit, 10.

is white

decimals !

Empley at

namichust.

In the year of our Lord 716. [a] Eshelbald king of Mercians, by his Charter gave so God; the bleffel Virgin , Saint Bartholomen & Kenulahus , the whole like of Creyland, to build a Monafter; and confirmed it to them for ever, free fram all Rem and fecular fervices; & inde Charram fuam in profentia Epilcoporum Docernumus Regnifut fecureus Katuft; all bit Bishops and Nobles of his Realm a senting to, and ratifying the this Charten of his, both with the subservencions of their names, and figure fate Crofe, as well as the King; that for it might be firm and irrevocable, being his demente Lands, which Charter is at large recorded in the Hi-Story of Ingulabus.

AB. 730. 27. Spelman-ni Concil. p.

About the year of Christ 720: [6] Some (Sabulously) [b] Leger EA. write, that king Instront Guals daughter of Cadmallader, last king of the Street on wife, with whom he received Wales and German, and the blossed Gram of 289. See Polychronicon, 1, 5. c. 20. Men, PVeffminft, att. 196.

Bri-

ain Whercupon pulling English that then were bem mives of the Britons race and all the Britons ene wives of the illustrious blood of the English and which was done Der commune Concilium propole. inne Epileopopum ac Principum, 1820. olimin et omnimm Papientum, Denforum, et comm totius Regnt, Cauembled rogether in a rall Parliamentary Council) Et pet praceptunt Man ; wherehistley became one Wintion and Peo b, Af er which, they all called that, the Realm of Engwhich before was called, the Realm of Britain, and they all ever after stood together, united in one, for mon profit of the Crawn of the Realm, and with a unaus confent most fiercely fought against the Danes and . orwegians, and maged most cruel wars with them, the preferontion of their Country & Lands and Liber-

An 705. King [6] Ina by his Royal Charter, grant- Anna 725. and confirmed many Lands to the Abbey of Glaffon - [6] Spelman, endowing that Abbey and the Lands thereto Concilers say, stog a walnus any large and great Privileges, exection, Johan. ng them from all Episcopal Jarifdiction, and from all Bromion, col. Lex actions and ferruces; which are accustomed to be 758. & Momed and referred; to wit, from Expedition and build nation Angl. drepairing of Castles or Bridges; from which they Proposition 6, promining ations and persurbations of Arch-Bilhops and open which privileges were formerly granted and firmed by the ancient Charters of his Predecessors reniens i Konstin proliningula and Batured This tree of his was made and mutified by the confem and feriptions not only of king Ina himfelf; but alle of con Edelfur on king Baldred Adelard, the Oncens confentientibus etiant omnibus Bitamis: ibus, Arthiepifcopis, Epifcopis, Ducibus, atique fibus Liablin Kingual Archisops of Billiops Duget, Abbate of Britain, confineing the evil strong into ? ma-

Springann

127.27 strike [h]

12 742

19132 T. Ected

Christic aucu.

tititit.

in a Parliamentary Courteil for that end.

48. 727. [d] Matthew

In the year 7.27 travelling to Rome water channels for the English to be unitracted in page and the charteners properly the remarks the second of the Brist and page of the Brist and the second of the Brist and the second of the Brist and the second of the s it spees years All which Things and Tax; That then he continue from too perpetuity. Scarmin ett ge perail decrator Secumers confirmed by a general decree of a Parliamentary Council of tis Realm; then held for that

[e] Part, s. p. purpole; of which | e | before more largely.

71. An. 742. [f] Evidenthe Ecclef. Christi Cantu. cel. 2209.

In the year of our Lord 742. There was [f] a Green Parliamentary Council held at Cloveflo (or Cloffe) where Esbelbald King of Morris fare President, with Cuthbert Archbishop as Genterbury; the rest of the Bishop fitting together with them, diligently examined things need Spelmanni
Concil. 9. 230; eary concerning Religion, and fludionfly fearched ont of
231, Antique the autient Creeks and inflications of the body Enchorse file
model. Bris. 9. chings were ordered according to the rails of inquition in the body
at:
ginning of the Churches described England; whiles they
were inquiring after thate things, and the antien privileges of the Church, at last there came to their hands, the Liberty and Privileges which King Withres Proposit. 5.40 had granualta the Churches in Kent or which prime rate before all, by King Ethelbalds command; they were a very well pleafed therewish and faid ununimously. The shore could not be formed any families and for product a David string formerly waden something Ecole finished Daloiston ng Erbelbald for the lalvetion of his fold fishility of his kingdom, confirmed and subscribed with his own munificent hand; That the Lifety, Home has own munificent hand; That the Lifety, Home o farnices, with all the lands perpaining there-

ACACCLMAN

ed shey fall continue innefregably gen allihings. And if any of our Successors, iges on Princes Shall accompt to infringe chis Ten Les him Sender an account a Atmighty servible day , Busif any Earl , Priofts, G Mook fall refift this Decree , he bim be debis degree, and sequestred from the participation body & blood of the Lord and alienated from the king-God, milefs be Shall amend with die fatisfaction, Anno 747. There was mortier Parliamentary An. 747.

held at Clovesho, or Chiffe, under king Ethelbald, [8] ingulph, the king himfelf, with Cather to Atchbishop of bury, closen other Librers, tunn Principlina et de gelt Reg. and Public periodes and Dubic partie of t. 1. 6, 4. 9. .wpitth . es . pollest in erris . & meruchin atteites

schis Council were fome Eccle fiast inet Laws and fa ade, the last whereof was, for Properson he puble for Kings and Princes inseffently; shat the Mat, welm. uight live a Godly and peaceoble life under their pi-An.748.
Malmest, de lition In this Cameil king Eshelbald removed geftis Pent, l. x. asged his farmer Grant of Privileges to the Churcin Cuth, p. 1976 recined at large in the Marginal Ambers , the confirmationary cas not notice beginning hos

dec pro incerta futurorum perfonarum reftimento canfilioque trobuntz r fraudulenter per entermischen ellerimorum inamentis fimulacionis, line villa confidera hitetatum , de celimonio Cytographorimi del emorie inferta finte Quapuoprer fige Ethera Res Mercieram pro amore calcitis parrie, pasionemo me sivente concedo ; the winnie , 2 non equil Mona-D 2

will Malmsb. Met de geft Reg. Eccl Bri.p.22. Spel Conc. p. 243, 10 2 18. Propofit, 1, 52

> Thorn c. 3. fell. 7. col.

ı,

.

AH. 747 Agla of ta

Mil. Malms

de ger neg. of a sale.

Rect, Bra. P. LE

Spel. Car. y.

242.40 256.

idat, authu.

gather Post, I. C.

. rei. 6 9203 v

AZ.748. Markensia, da

me, c. 3. 7, 60%. 1773.

edor po ffore laceure, (%) Ingle police and error laceure a colle es entre folso que e communicación de la collection of the collection o rered habeant famuli Dei propriam Libertarem proficule Sylvarum, in fructu Agrorum, in caping elicium; economicatape cheim; keri, vel Principles; en fi colorità, factibre Dinane for vient; in comenque emarqueticà, per vient refinan mena affi in come.

Sed cunctas stibulationes que nocete vel impeli re poline in Domo Dei, omnibia Principioni fub incl publicus di cambus, diminere & surpris preside Quarcaus addiditas Regal inci Profests incidita polleat in terris , & meritorum manipuli multiplici Ser maturelcant in colis. On vero had benigna mensis intentione at que in-læla cognatione cultodierit Exerna claritate coronerur, ornetur / glorificetur; Si quis hor, quod abit, cupillibet perfonte erramica a contra hanc donationly chartulan discillari potentis fretus venire miritani, fie fub Anache mare Jude Proditorie Domini noftri Jeth Chriffi, & Confirmatount verò hoc nottre beneficent la munusti Thenfollow the indicriptions of the King B Inops and Nobles, with, Egoba House to holoside fable riph, cai formandone figures eracti magnetician in invital before the principal formandone figures eracti magnetician in invital by Colonet, among to the consist Politician for the highest in the interest of St. Gregory the Populant St. Langestine the English Apollo, (hould be propertially absorbed with grant Chron. IF.

Proposition 1, of Colombing , King Cebetbald ; with the Colice

bess

other project, and approving approving surface and first and 752.

The year of Grace 75 20 Embyedding of the Western Anno 752.

The being unable to endure the proud Cractons [1] Marshow of king schalbald, for windich ion of coren. Johanbown and his peoples Esterry from his oppressions his Bromton, and sought a bloody Battel with him col. 769, Hanford, where through Gods affutance (who gi- tinden, Hift. I. set grace to the Humble, and refuterh the Proud) he 4.7.341. See sed him and his whole Army, and afree, An. 755 Speed, Graffew him in a fecond barrel (he diddining to fly) by son in their the Treasticsy of Bernred, his Caprain, the chief Author lives, Wil. of his death.

Wisnes To Cothred decealing, Sigibere his kiniman who 1 54. 8. 18. Ming [3] Confered decealing, Server and prond by his Prene- Proposes 1,25, meating them very ill in every kind Deputhing of it is I fill ring the Lains of his Ancestoris; for his own pris dans 756, Lucre, and exerciting spations and cruelties [4] Manhew bis Sabjens, fetting afte all Bains. Where 756 1919 on his tauthfull Countellor Earl Combra, owingly add office, The monifring him to governibes people more modely and just a Bromion cat; by that fo he might become aniable to God and men ; he 170, 790 mil was do incented with him, that he commanded him Seft.Reg.la.c. mid mickedly to be fain and became more cruel and Ty- 2. p. 14 Hen mical to bir proplethan before: The Peers and Com- Hamindon monshereupon feeing their Lates and Liberties thus Hiff Lates 415 monunercupon lecing speet Laubs and Liver tres thus
belated, and their Clintes and Lives every day in 342; slovens
inger, being incenfed into fury, a ffembling coempelves 755, 9, 274,
inger her, did all massission by it femp in denit against him Polyelym, 10
department represent deliberation, by the manimons 1, 625; Capital
graph Polyelym maint of all expelles him the Cingbons to: his Aps the included, and make miligo betweeners all pon which Sigabors Speed, Grafain flying into the woods for helter, likes for lorn per ton in his life; for was there flain by Combra his Swine-herd, in and the life of revenue of his Marters murder. Elerential Wigornien is Kenulphus, selates; that after his exputition from the Realm by the nat, pars prior. bles, to the multitude of his unjust beebs ; Ke. p. 408. August nulphus Prepofit, 2,4.

D 3

Malmesbury de geft reg. l.

ci.

n-

t

r, multiplier Earl Gumbra (. Humanity of those times . . date) with whom Eskelnerden, Mift, J. a. (a. 17. and Polychronicas, L. 1. c. a. 4. accord. Some thour Hillerians (effectively Ettelnerden and Negermonis) relate, that Kenniphus aparpes the Cremi by more face of done, first drawing the Polycher and Polycherije wragatest, and expell Specket for his expellence at the control of the contr private Conventicles) a band of delperate men, be found an opportunity to fall upon Kensiphur, when he des street.

found an opporeunity to fall upon Kenelphar, when he per print;

sense with a few fellander to offic his Paramera at Metton, sense of the fall of the paramera at Metton, sense of the fall of the paramera at Metton, sense of the fall of the paramera at Metton, sense of the fall of the paramera at Metton, sense of the fall of the place. They mean Gregion, He Exhertation of Efric, the chickelt of them; settle is fall indication in the shatth of their far a merconnect set her sense of the fall of the place.

Send is his fife. Floration of the shatth of the place of the shatth of their fall of the shatth of their fall of the shatth of the place of the shatth of the place of the shatth of the place of the shatth of the paramera at Henry

Mark Secreta

ndon, Roger Hoveden, John Bromson, Malmeland others, as a Corollary to this Hittory of Sigiand Kondphus. Which all Traitors, Tyrants and re treading in their exorbitant footless, may

ell advisedly to consider.

In the year of our Lord 75 8. [m] The people of the An 748. lealing of Mercia rifing up against their King Bornred. [m] Mat.weft. wife he governed shem not by just Lains, but by Ep. An. 758. p. ag : attembled all rogerher in one , as well soble Malmest, de Senoble; and Offabeing their Captain , they ex geff.reg. 1.1. c. elled him out of the Kingdom, and then, by the unanimous 4. p. 28. Sim. infent of all, as well Clergy as people, they crown. Dunelm. Hift. offa Bing. This Bernred, (as Malmesbury, Speech, Jo. Brome: col. of Simeon Dunelmensis write) treacherously muribered 770,776 Hen King Ethelbald his Soveraign, whose General he was , Huntind, His. Athereupon usurping his Throne, and surning a Tyrans, 1. 4. P. 342, (as most Usurpers do) was in the very first year of his n- 346. Hovedon.
Annal. pars 1. ed reign, expelled the Realm, and foon after flain by p. 408. Speeds 23 and fo die mam fines infidiarum talit, being Au- chron.p.254. der necis of his Sovereigh, King Eshelbald, à fuis euro- 368, See Polyc. the fraudatenter interfectus, as our Hiltorians ob-Fabian, Graft. leve. A good Memento for other Traitors and Ulur- bis and offa perstreading in his footheps; Qui Regnum Tyran- bis life, VVime invafit, & per modicum tempus in parva Lucicia sorni din 775, a jocunditare cenens, Regnum cum vita perdidit, as p.274. pormienfis weites offrim.

The [w] English complaining to King Offa, in the An. 775. year 775. of the great exaltions in forein parts under [n] Mar. well. Charle the Emperour, they being then at variance, fop. 278, 279, atheir erading and merchandize was avery where probibi- 292. VVII dhiboth their Realms, thereupon King Offa, by gifts Malmest, de fent to the Emperour , obtained this Grant and Pri- 4. 9.32. Spel. vilege from him for his Subjects. That all Pilgrims paf- Concil, p. 315. through his Dominions to Rome for piety and devotion e alone should have free and peaceable passage without a Proposit. To me a welest arion or Tribute. That all Merchants and others the company of Pilgrims paffing only for gain, not devo-

tion.

als a certain allablabed Tribued in ficial places. That All English Marchants and Traders but have taufull procession, by his commands which his Realis, and if in any place they were would wish majors expression. that upon complaint to him or his Judges they foods bent full juftice dove wate them. Chiel ic o 1137 of al

An. 780, 781 To] Mat. well. p. 180. Hen. 1. 4. p. 346; 347 Malmesh. de geft. reg. den Annal purs prior , p. 1.5.6.17

Carrie C. Airres

Shi fee l'ele (4 (a) (a)

20 40 2 2 405

Boria -de

in the year 780. Esbetred, or Addred, kine 8 North ader hands wandepoled by his Subjects, after he had reigned a years, and quite driven our of his Realm Humind. Hift. by his Nobles; who the next year after affished and burne a certain Confull (or Earl) being their inflice in tis cre bonfo, plus aquo febientenn, for cytanoizing be-1. C. 3. Have- youdshe Bounds of Lum and Right. I shall not infit me on the manifold Injurrections of these Northumbinlunders against their kings, nor their disloyal depositions, expulsions, Murders of most of them, upon prerended operations and Exorbitancies in Government Propojes, and rather than reali not on the ftrange general, bloody, frequent depredations, wars, devastations, Plagues, Indgements, Invalions by Danes, Normans, Scots, and others, inflicted milly on them for the fame by Divine Justice, more than on all other parts of this I-[1] Part. s. r. land, fince I have touched fome of them [1] before and thall glange at more of them bereafter; all which the fludious may read at lefture in Marlmesbury Huntinden, Hoveden, Ethelworden, Mushew Weftminfter Bromton, Florentine Waternienfts , Simeon Dunelmenfis, Radulphus de Diceto : Polychronicon, Holinfied

Speed, and others: Only I shall give you the fum of m. 278, 279 them about this age in the words of Simeon Dunelmer-Shi branis M fis, and Richardes Hagulfhaldenfis | 4 Cru elis exinde [4] In Hi-Barbarorum manus innumeris navibus in Angliam exordio Christianitatis & Religionis totius Northumbrio, & Richardus Hagustaldar

pr., de Stat. & Episcopis Hagustaldensis Ecclesis, Seal 3000. Set datique Ecclesis Bru. 5, 32, 33, 5 im. Buncimentic Hist. de Gestir Regum Anglic. cel. 199. Chron. fob. Branton, col. 966. Tho. Study Asta Pontif. Eboracensum, cal. 108. Hen. de Knygbron de Event. Angl. 1, 2, 4, 2, 27 il. Malmerts, de Gest. 192. 3, 3, 203. Hen Huntind; Hift to 7. p. 306; Rog. Hoveden, Annal, pays prior, p. 471, tran-

nia quaqua vertum depopulans, Norwas sucem provincias atrocus nebutimus Monageria ferro, & incenlevie, aded ut aultum pene Christianitatis um post se discedens reliquerit. Monachi qui loverentis confidentes remanserunt de Ecclesia moti, alii in mare sub hortibus submerfi, alii Cap-DA DEWART i abducti ; alii detruncari, alii aliis coementis mibiliter affecti, onmer fimul interiorunt. Er inde ofiliens flamma et ferro, in exterminium omnia mit, Sec. Afret which fad successive devastations fundry years by the Daner, they were to cotally copulated; and excirpated by Famine, Sword, and Pose by the Normans, And 1069, that the whole ountry was reduced into a defelate wildernofs, without subabitant; and lay untilled for nine years space; boftione canyon & larrowers latibula; being only Dens of Beats and Theeves. And how many times is bath been walted, depopulated with fire and fword fince this, by the Scots, and what barbarous cruelties they hive exercised therein , you may read in the Continuation of Simers Dunelmen his by the Prior of Hagustald, col. 264 in Historia Ricardi Prioris Hagustaldensis de Geftis Regis Stophans & bello Standardi, col. 315, 31 and other Chronicles fince that time. The Lord Mercy divere the like judgements from that Northern part and the whole kingdom now, for the like transgrellions of a later date.

In the year of Christ 787. (as most account) [r] Pops Anns 787. deian fent Legares into England, to confirm the faith [1] He. Hur. which Augustine had preached: who being honoura-Mathew westminster An. 789. p. 281. Antiqu. Ecclef. Brie. p. 26. Cent. Manding. Cent. B. f. 9. Sevueden Annal. pure prior, p. 210. Florentins Vingernaum, and 785. Spelmanni Cencil. p. 292. 16.396. Matheway de gestis regum, s. C. de cestis Pontif. I. A. p. 198. 299. Mathew Parler, and Gadwin in the of familier. Cinonica Vil. Thorne, col. 1774. Gerundus Discherp. Assat Pens. Cent. col. 1642. Radulphas de Dictio Abbrews, threm, col. 445. Religious, l. 18. 171. Proposit. 5. Sec. 18.

m

pf-

bly received both by the Kings Clergy and

there was he die great Parliementary C it.) in this Council Off Ling of Alercians, and Kanniphur king of West Sanar, with all their Errichassical and Journal Printers, Robles, Chang, Billions Change, Williams About mere to form more all fables been one one formation for the facility of principle whereof relating to my Theam. I have for morly recited. In this Parliamentary Council Kin Officialies Exfrid his eldelt fon, to be followed, crosses King, who fees themseforth religion with him a And in it furtherness of Lamberry Archbullung of Constitute, much against his will, refigned part of his Arch-Bishoptick to the Arch-bishop of Liechfield, by the command and power of King Offic; who enving the power and Pride of the archifepp of Carters deprived him in this Games! (not with tasking all Jewstree appeals to Popel Adrian) of all Lands and Jewstree in within his Realing of Metria, etc. Cling a new Arch-histoprick at Litch-field, to which he take Acd all the Bishops of Mercis, (being then fix in number) ill by another Council they were reunited to Contribute, after the decease of

Am) 788. STHER HUNtingen, Hill, L. 4. P. 349.

Proposit, 5,6,

1] About the year 788. (there being some difference amongst Historians in the year there was a great Hill, Conness held at Ada, and after that another Council to the kept at Minembala of Pinnembala in Novelmmberland, now called Finkers. Six Honey Spelman conceives, that these Councils were principally summened to prevent family the incar sous of the Danes, who in the year 78% came into Britain with 3 thips; to discover the Coasts and the prey upon it; flow King Bridless his Provost and after the inar, many thousand theusand of the English or funding Stat, C. Soil, Mayle Stel, 125, 517, 501, 2573

times

After this there was afforher Parliamentary Proposit, 6, 9, modheld at Acles, or Adith, at which era by wicked Treafon flew his Sovereign g of Northimberland pland was, not long and deltroyed that rebellious kingdom of Norr their treasons, Rebellions and Regicides of Anno 792, there was a Council held as a blace Anno 792.

led Fineals, where the Archbillion with his Suffra - [1] Matiber Bishops, and many others were present: What VVest. p. 282. occasion of it was, appears not : only our Histori- Mamesbury de stelate, That Ofred king of Northumberland, was c. 3. Huntind. his year chafed out of his Kingdom by his rebellions fub- Hift, 1. 4. p. ts, when he had reigned but one year, and Ethetred, 343.344. on of Melle substituted King in his place. Whereupon Hoveden Anhad expulsed him out of his Realm, was in his march rent, VVigorn into it again caken prisoner and flain by this Mfurper at An. 792. E-Tramonth. Upon occasion of which Infurrections and theired Hift. Wars, I conceive this Council was most probably fummoned. Soon after this niurping Regicide Ethelred, was flain himfelf, even by those sedicious Subjects who expelled and flew Ofred, to advance him to the Proposit, 5,9. Throne. The common face of bloody Ulhrpers, eipe cially in this kingdom of Northumberland, as our Historians observe.

(a) King Offa, in the year 793, called a Provincial Anno 795. Parliamentary Council, where Archbishop Humbert, (1) Matthew and his Suffragans, with all the Primates and So: Vefin, ear) has mere prefent; wherein he treated with them a assiste some bout founding the Monastery of St. Albane, the first Committees Martyr in the place where his Corps was found; en to 316. chron. col. Martyr in the place where his Corps was found; en to 316. chron. col. denine is with lands and Privileges. Diacult ontollus 154, 10 757.

Regis proposition. Whereupon they concluded, Polychen. King franklagues Rome in parties, and procure from the l. s. c. s.

Popular Chambarage to Alberta, and a control of tracking a control of the control e to Reme accordingly, the Penacommending Devotion, gave him his full at ent, both to four aftery, and endow is with all flich Privilege he defired: enjoying him, that returning to his Co try , sy Conflite Controposant, & Optimatum luoza rapelis, 6, to: by selvice of his Bunops and Nobles, he bould con Patelleges he booth ; which he mould grant or capromio it by bin fpecial Charter firtt and afterward be wanted confirm bis original with his Privilege and Ball, The king hereupon receiving the Popes Benediction, A name of returned home; and held two great Councils for the faling of the Lands; Privileges and Liberties of St. Albang; and the fact The one at Colomb, where were prefent, o Kings, 15 Bilhops, and 20 Duker (as John Stop relates in his Chronicle) who all subscribed and ratified bis Charter of Lands and Privileges granted to St. Albane. The o ther Conneil was held at Veralam , which Mauber mium Epifcoporum & Optimatum Concille, marini emiun confensu & volumnie, beate, Albano Amplas comme lit serras, & poffessiones immmeras, Quas multiplier Libertatum privilegio infiguivit. Alenacherum vero con-ventum ex Demibus bene Religiofic ad Tumbam Marty fi emeregavit, & Abbasem ets Nomine Willegodum pre-facis, cui cum ipfe Manasterio, Jura Regalia concessi. This king then reigning over 20 Shires, at the fame time (by the unanimous aftent of the Bilhops and Nobles) (c.) gave one of all shofe Counties to the English School as Rome, Poser-Peace, in English called Romet set, 446, & set. Tet he privileged the Church of St. Albane with Spelm.concil. so great Liberty, that this Church alone should be quit of p. 314-the Apostolical Custom and Tribute called Romesco, when as neither the King use a Archbifhan, one can Bifhan, Albert, or Brier, or any aber in the Realm was exempted

See Radel

220 8

u ·

A 1 3

na. A washington a

graves. And likewile granted that the ch of St. Albane (hould faithfully colles the faid feet from all the County of Hereford, wherein the Church is fituated, and receive the money coled to that Churches own use. And that the Abhereof or a Monk conflicuted his Archdeacon under (hould exercife Episcos al Authority over all the Priests Laymen within the post- sions belonging to the Abbey, and that he should make subjection to no Arcio shop, Bishop, or Lyne, but only to the Pope himfelf. So as that Church omnia jura Regalia; and the Abbot thereof for the me being Pontificalia ornamenta. And that by the that Charrer of this king then made, with the unaninous content of all his Bishops and Nobles in this Council. What Lands he gave to the Monaftery of St. Augustines and [brift church in Canterbury, and the Archbishops there, you may read at large in the Chronicles of William Thorne, col. 1775 and Eviditie Esclefia Ch isti Cantuarien fis, col. 2203, 2219.

(7) King Offa deceating An. 797. his Son Egfrid, to Anno 797.

(9) Man, well, foon as he was fittled in his Fathers kingdom, imita Anno 797, ing the pious footheps of his Father, devoutly conterpage of the many Lands and postellions on the Church of St. A cuini Fpift.

A banes, and confirmed them by his Charter an Principle, Speeds vilege; with all those other Lands, Privileges and Royal History, 371.

Liberries which his Father had conferred on the Cita Brom. col. 7523.

Church, convey them in the freest manner. Ct 2jus Do: 154.776.

matio. ut perpetus at militatis Robur obtineret.

comitum et Baronum totins imperii sui (membred ma cenetal Council of he Realm) Subscriptionem, Proposit, 10; estammerutis apposit, Causing all his Blibops, Earls, and Barons of his whole Realm to subscribe and ravise his Charter and Donation with the sign of the Cross, after the manner of the Roman Church, That it might be of expetual souce and ballotty. Moreover declining his lathers coverousness in all things, whatever he sou

E 3

and ler others note it who gain their Kingdoms, Pow-

"This pious King Enfrid, (as our Hillorians observe

ers, Possellions by Bloodshed and Treason (was sales uway by sudden death on the 141 day after his Fathers decease (which gave great cause of grief to all the people of his Realin) not for his own for s, which is not to be furpofed; but because bis father (rro Regni fin confirma io e finenine in mill im effudit for the confirma tion of his Ringbom thed much blod. For he(z) came with Cro noy the flaughter of King Bermed, foretendon, Hoved, mer tioned; deposed and flain by him for his wsurpation, Tyranny, and Mif-government, then he invaded and flew with his own hand A trick King of Kent, routed his forces, and reduced that kingdom under his own: After this, marching from South to North, even be-Infeet, Fab. in and Humber, he made Havock of all that itood bis bie. Ch. lor in his way: Whence returning in Triumph, he set upon the Welt Saxons, and vanquilled them, forced dulph de Dice- their king Kenwelf to fly into Water to the Britons lot aid, then en red into Wales, routed their King Marchron.col.441, modius , for breaking his Truce; made a great flaughter 446. Polichron. of the Britons & after ten years profeerous wars to conquer others returned victorion fly anto his own territories. After his return thither, to compleat his bloody Tragedies , E. thelbert King of East-Angles coming upon folemn invitation to his Court in great late, to marry his Daugh ter, was there treacherously mun dered by his Wife Onendreda's folicitation and practice, with his privity and confent, who caused a deep pit to be digged in his Bed-chamber, under his Chair of State, or Bed, into which he falling was there treacherously murdered, and his head on off by Gaymbertus, who preferred it all bloody to King Offa: who (to colour the buliness) feeming to be for-

(2) See Mat. VVeftm Mitmesbury, Hun-Radulph. Ca-Avenfis, Ethelwerdus, VVIgorn. Speed, Grafton, Ha-Brom, col. 750. 751,752. Ba. 10 Abbreviat. col.1.5- 6.16,

rowfull

it murder hut him (elf so in his Cl falled 8 days (bace, but then frequence great Al Kingdom of this murtherea Prince, feifud on & is to his own Empire. But Gods exemplary vengepurfued this hainous bloody Treachery (nothearding all his feigned magnified Saintship, and orks of Charity and Piety) for, within one year after bliedy fact committed, both Queendreds, Offa, and their son Egfrid (the only joy and pride of his Paients) all died, and his very king dom it felf was translated from the Mercians to the Well Saxons, whom he had canmered and oppressed. O that all men of blood, and unoff invaders of others Crowns, Realms, Possessions by var bloodshed and Treachery, would seriously confider this Prefident, with all others of this nature oth at home and abroad, collected to their hands by Sir Walter Raughly, in his excellent Preface, before his famous Hiftory of the World.

About the year of Christ 797. (a) Cymwolfe (or Ke (a) Bonif. Momlob) King of West-Saxons held a Council, wherein he gunt. Ep. 112.
with his Bishops, una sum taterts Datraparum; and Mr. Seldens
likewise with a great company of his Nobles, there at nour, part 2.6.5.
Embled, writ a Letter to Lullus Bishop of Meniz, p.632.

in the (b) year 798. (the third of King Keuulph his teign) there was a great Parliamentary Synod affect. (b) Tho. Stubs, at Pinchamhalch, wherein Eanbaldus, or Embaldus, Actus Pontif. Archbishop of York sate President, with very many wise the col. 1897. and great Men; by whose Wisdom and Justice the King. 1698. Simcon most Northumberland was then much advanced and relicities at 1898. Simcon purpose. Who after they had debased many shings over keep at House craing the benefit of holy Church, and profit of all the Product Annal. vinces of the People of Northumberland; the observation pass prior. p. of Easter, and of Divine and secular Lans, the increase of 406.

ral Conneils, concerning the Trinity, in brief and pi-

chy

(c) Ravalenesse

THE RESIDENCE OF THE PARTY OF T

TAT . C

Week Strac

e

wto be terred in the

(c) Evidentia Eccl. Chrifts Cantuar, col. 2211, 2211. Spelm, Concil. 9.327. Mar. VVeft. Anno 798.

The (c) lame year there was abother Greet Count held at Bacancela, wherein Kenuleh King of Mercian face Prefident, Athelardm Archbishop of Carterbury, 17 other Bishops; Sundry Abbots, Arch-deacons, and other fit persons being there lekewise present; Wherein, by the command of Pope Les, it was decreed; That from thence forth no Laymen (hould exercife Dominion over the Lords Inheritance and Churches; but that they hould be governed by Holy Canons, and the Rules of their fift founders and poffeffors, under pain of Excommunication: and that Propel. 5,8.9. Christ-church in Canterbury, Should be restored to its antient Metropolican Jurisdiction. Which all the Prelates and Abbots confirmed with their Subscriptions. And this year this King confecrated the Church of Wmchelcumbe, endowing it with great gifts and poffessions, in a kind of Parliamentary Attembly of 13 Bifhops, and 10 Dukes, where he manunitted and fee free at the high Altar, Edbert King of Kent, furnamed Pren, whom he had taken prisoner in Battel. Moreover Eanbaldur Arehbishop of Tork, this year assembled a Synod at Finchale; molt likely for the affiltance of Eardulfus King of Northumberland against Duke wades, and other Conpirators, who rofe up against him, whom he wanquished and atterly routed, after a long and bloody buttle at Bilinscho, where many were flain on both fides; which Hi-Hory Marchen Westminster couples with this Synod An. 798.

44. 799. Capit. col 2212

(d) Evid Ec. tent of his Billops and Princes, at the request of Ashelardus Archbilhop of Canterbury, restored to Christ. Church in Camerbury, four parcels of Land which king Proposit, 4,20. Off shad formerly taken from it , and gave to his Sercomes, free from all secular service and Reyal Tributer ra-ciffing this restinction by his Charter, signed with the Cross, what is might remain invisible by their concurrent at There

(d) King Kenulph in the year 799. By the conti

the Bilhops, Duker, Abbots, & enfuscunque dignitaminios, and men of all fores of aignity; where after Christi Cant Singuity . How the Carboligue Fath was hept and 61. 2213,2213 ian Religion practiced among ft shan the bervahus Daand which king Off and king Kenulph had foreibly Pontif Course then eway from Christ-Church, with the Nunnery of 1642 and Corbon, and the Hider of Dandoalled Burnam, were Gamin in the al Judicio, by the Judgement of the Council, refto-life of Athelan de Christ-Church. Et omnium boce Decretum eff. and leaves decreed by the voice of all the Council, upon first of the Books and Deeds there produced before them by Archbifton; that it was just Cotham should be reftonds Christ Church (being given to it by King Pobel- Propos. 4,5,6, all, by his Charter) of which it had , for a long time winftly been spoiled, notwithstanding the frequent cominende by Archbishop Bregwin and lambert in every or Synods. Inches Constito ummente ipfo Rege, Achehe recuper avit dignitages & poffession er quas Ofa Rex Merciorem abhulerar lamberro: writes Gervaline. Afor which the A chbishop in this Council made this Exchange with Cynedritha; then Abbels of Cotham; that he and her fuccessors should enjoy all the Lands, and Numery of Catham , in lieu whereof the thould give to him one hundred and ren Hydes of Land in Kent , ring in Floor, Tenaham, and Creges, cogether with all: writings thereto belonging, which exchange was de before, confirmed and attested by this Nable Speed to no Congratur fie might wife between them at heir Hers and Successor King Offers, in furn e timescone whe fame; but that they might peaceably in ey them without interruption, for ever, And moreover the Archbial es, which king Egfridgave to him & his h over the Great Councils and Synods in that age to be Parliaments;

AB. 80 1. (c) Spelman. Sensil, p. 3 2 45 328, 226, 500 Mer. welm. An-797210 .703

le P

di

9

4

ncil conceive i was that (F) Kenulah at omnifub notica with and, complied and Lin. a Letter to Pope Let the timed; promiting abedience to bis commands Spil. Cours p to mesting abase by doctors Canons might be observed, and the Jurisdiction and Power of the Sec of Canterbury (which 180. to 324. 10. Mat. King Otta and Pope Adrian had diminifhed and divided 4.797, Ingama Pravinces or Archieftopricks) might be reftored and natted again thereto, to avoid Sciffus and craving the Popes answer to these their requests t which he rerurned in a special Latter to the King, reffering to Athelardus and bis facceffors the Bifbapricks fubftracted from his Province, with the Mecropolican Jurisdiction over them.

as amply as before.

edinos es TENTE - 1

An. 303.

Propost, 5,6,

(e) Hereupon, in the year 80s, or thereabouts, there (g) Spelman. Was attother Parliamentary Common and the Mass dis-consil. p. 324, |be; wherein the Archbilhoprick of Lisebsfield was dis-321, 336. Set solved; the See of Canterbury restored to its former ple-mat, wester, many Alexappolitical Jurisdiction (according to Pope Los 43,707, 10 many Alexappolitical Jurisdiction (according to Pope Los cil: which commanded in the name of God; That no Kings, ner Befesse, ner Princes, seque ullius Tyramica potestatis Homines, found distiniff the benent of the Mistropolitical Sector presume to devide it in any particle whatforver, under pain of an Anahome Maranatha; which Decree the Archristop, with the other Bishops, subscribed and satisfied with the sign of the Crofe (as they formerly did in the Council of Bechanceld, An. 798.) And in this Council deveracontronserfest conterning the Lands, Limits and Jurisdictions of other Billiams & Bishopricks explife decided and finled; as you may therein

Company of the people is entired. Hot be Alfred Regre ted with maline and strainty for married accorded wil. Malmest. crated to the King all the Nobles of the Realm, Oc. de Gelis Reg. Bilhops, and Religious persons, and so overcame Florentius wiin by her flatteries , that those whom she began to accusa , gorn. an 859. wird aur Regno privacet , the would either deprive Polychron, L. Life, or banish shem the Realm; and if the could not ob . . . speeds am this from the King against them , the accustomed to Mr. Seldans leftrey them privily wit's poifon. At lalt, An. 80 s. She Titles of Horeparing poilon, to deftroy a rich and noble Favourite nour, part 1; e. Kings, whom he extraordinarily lov'd; fo as the 6.9. 166. Sim. of the Kings, whom he extraordinately to falle acculation. Hill could not banish or destroy him by her falle accusation de Gest. Reg. ons the King cafually drinking of the Poilon contra- Angl. col. 118. to her intention) as well as his Favourise , they were Fox Alle and theherewith suddenly poisoned and deftroyed, Where-Monuments, ith this wicked woman being tetrified, fled with all wol. 1. p. 1705 math who for her Lasciviouiness, in making choice of Son for ber Hurband before bimfelf, (shough much amoured with her transcendent beauty) thrust hera Monastery , where soon after, the abusing her ba- Propose, 334. in uncleaneft , in lying with a lend man , mas expelled mee, forced to beg her bread, and ended her days in exn mifery. A just judgement of God, both upon a Transical Queen, and warightenus King, feduced to unith and condemn his Nobles and Subjects unjuftly her folicitations. For this her most hairous crime he west-Sarens ordained a Law, to the Grand prejulice of all their succeeding Queens : That neve of them sald botto either Title, Alajesty, or place of Royaly or green and Non enim Weft-Saxonet Reginam, sel juita . 112. 112 gem federe, vel Regine appellatione infignite parimeur, propter malitimm Eadhurga, que viri

States and removable to ESTREE 48 Holliam of Malm soury, Afferies Menevenps, Matthew Heftminften. Florentins Wigernienfis, and others out of them re-

Anno 816 328, 329.

Ma .fis D sh

Biz let ligh Ash Bish

distribution.

(071 a)

ALUK.

Bx 18 12 2 6

and the said 7 12 3 1 C ·7.444

(1) There was a Parliamentary Synod, or Council, held at Celiebith, in the year 816. at which, not only country, water Archbiftion of Canterbury, with all his Suffra gan Billiops, but likewife Kexulf kin; of Mercians, with his Princes, Dukes, and Nobles, and fundry Abbets. spolit. As to Prieste, Dencons, and other facred Orders were prefent, wherein they enacted to Conflictions, the 6th whereof wasthis in Substance. That the Judgements and Decrees of Bishops made in Synads should not be infringed, but remain firm and irrefragable, being satisfied with the hou of the holy Crofs (by the Kings and Nobles Subferipisons)un less perchance the King or Princes deemed the subscriptions of their Anteceffors of no force, and feared not to ref. rm, or coafe from this error , which shall rest and bring a Curse on them and their beirs. The 7th. That no Bishops , Ab bots or Abbeffer shall alienate or pare with the Lands, writimes and evidences of their Churches and Monasteries, with they are intrusted to keep , min rationabilis caufa popofcir adjuvari, contra invafionem famis, & Deprædationem Exercitus, & ad Libertatem obtinendam: which causes they reputed reasonable.

In the year of our Lord 822, there was a Parliamen-ANNO 822. pary Council affembled at Clovello, wherein Beamulph (4) Evident. Bedef, Christi King of Mercians fate President, at which Walfred Archcontrol. 2213, billion of Conterbury, with the relt of the Billions, Ab-3314. Spelm. bots, omniumque dignitatum Optimatibus, Ecclefi-Him feitieet & facularium perfonarum, were pre-

THE PROPERTY HAVE TO SEE

the Charch; and define the content of the charch; and the proper subjects of our profess of the charch of the content of the charch of the cha

er.

re-

ď,

ly

4.

th

All the faid persons in the faid Council streing down quietly together, it was inquired by them: modo quis cumo Justicia siceralitarno y sen quis imposto he holiatus? In what manner any one had been transled with juffice? or if any one had been unjuffly spoiled? Whereupon, amids other things there acted and foothen, it was shewed, That Archbishop Walfred by the mil-information, and enmity, and violence and avarice of king Kenulphihad fuffered many injuries, and swa most sinjustly depressed of his just dombinishes, as well by those things which were done unto him among ft us here en England, as by those things which were brought against thin to the See Apostolick; by the procurement of the forefaid King Kenulph: by which secufacions and differds, wronly the fore-named Archbishop, but also abe whole English Nation, for almost fix years space, was deprived of its primordial authority, and of the Ministry of factors.

Santism. Above all these phineses and a Above all these things the laid king to at a certain time with his Council , coming City of Landay appointed a day (w

F 3

wont, nev of any other perfen, to would confere to birwill, in densifing to him a spool Hides of Land, called Leogenetham, and recognition many; This reconciliation the life sandred schafes long contradicted; and when the friends of the man of God, and Nobles of the King who loved him very much, perceived the rapacing and sinderce of the King, they importuned the Authoritishes be would confern to the Kings will, upon the abeing street be King found vellingue h the difference which he had raifed between the Pope and Archbishop. by his Aloffengers, and frould reftorese the faid Fahin all the pomer and dignity which belonged to the faid Pri success See , according to the authority which bie Bie decefore welf emply enjoyed informer time. But if the King could not do phis; that he flouds then reflour the outop and Lord; which he are fleed of the Arebbiflop to the
inguir. Upon this condition therefore; the faid represend Father gave his aftern to But nothing of the andicion was performed . For three whole the fairl agreement, he remained deprived ver which his predecellors and himfelf had tefore that difference over Satismenfre, as well in a patience, many verticents, as obedience, which belonged that he Marcapolitical Res. spend that he Metrapolitical Sequence of the Barnell as King Kamife when Barnell substitute of the fair archbifton Walfred invited Abtain Kondysha, Heir and Daughter of King Kennifico
the foreshid forweil; whicher when the came, the offered and daily to this profes

Ushofashings which ler be the Arelbishop , shoonght justly die geve leier fo much again for reparations And old limber bad loft in fo long a flare with inte the hours promied to do the red and or be belleng A feemed good therefore to king Bearmily . T monciliation and amends for the faid Lands, between the his pleased the king, and he huntbly intrested in mof Love and Friendship to the King the Archbia op contented thereto; for the heirs of the flid king heir Paron and intercellor . And they intrested sub humble desocion, that for a full moone iliion, he would receive in four places one hundred soi Land; to wie Heiger and Hinfording Land, ndeles, and Godding. Then the Archbishop for the miented to this accord, apon this excidition , that

Whereupon king Bertoulf , with the ciffing of the But this Agreement was not all this zime ratified cause after these things, the promise remained man ulfilled for 1 a Monethe 1 for three stides for Rooks of 47 trenements; to un

forefaid Abbeis fleeted delivers to the faid Archibe

te the fereful Lands of one liquideed the Systick stat English took Lauthur; built herty which he had before, for a perpenal subcerne

Archbithop with great iweeners than he was dispositive for a framethe forefaid as and then of the part there were many things pich the angle to have restored that the being before the Comett, greatly blothing ! him. ministration for would restore all these things this wanting, and with a willing what restored to the Attabliftion the Books of centim Lande which before the bifore as Sir Heart Spelalari Marpent from its defeat of bim in the fame: Comett . She likewife added thereto a firm of 4 tenentents in Hergan for his favour; likemifeishegave to the Archbushop 30 Hide land (or senements) in Combe; wishes Book of the faid Lands; there from and faible friendship and according remain between all the heirs of King Kennife satable Archiffen. Totall which things the Archifengation, uparishis Condition, that the terms of the opinion is an appropriate Condition, that the terms of the opinion is an of the American Privileges which belong to Wincelestin besteff in open times four course force contributes for floud by marfeil, The the queb by marfeil antipartitute nettering of the contributes of the marfeil. n est, et figiro crucio firmi the Court , and confirmed with the figs of the Crofs, By this, and the precedent Esquille of Clovethe at is an oppression of our Saxon Kings themselves; was Countle a sky. That Timle see Lands | Junishidir the gotto perions and comnine the lapt's over under heard remained in one great Proposition

Nota.

and retireffed to the great Pattingeniary that Age, upon complaints made thereof, ad before the whole Council I not to any pri-Committees, not then in ule 3 ly. That reflicution ions and damages in such Cafes, were usually in fuch Parliamentary Councils , not only athe Kings & Parties that did the wrong out like gainst their heirs; as here against Abbelo Cenedriba, her and heir to king Kenelph, Afrei the deceale factor the The Fragory by That the lade cause adjust an was seed seed your land, sended in falling, what rested undersided, and unrecompensed Councils. | Sly. That Agreementsy Exchanand Judgements given upon Complaints in Parliary Councils, were conclusive and final to the and their Heirs, 116ly. That Indiries done by dwer of our Kings or great Men in one Parlia-in Koondill (us for the chapter of the Huffl oprick thinks); sto Just we said the district of the fuble quents Count is the Justical Parliable of the wits in that Age , were very frequently held, at more or twice a year (sifnor intersupped by wars) has usually at Clouelbe, according to the (1) De-(1) After Ponfishe Council of Hearrford under Archbithop The 11f. Cantu., col. That the Riftips once a year should a femble together 1639. Spelm. is there being & Councils there and elfewhere,

King Beerinifal years reign w Soll al acitatal I find (m) another Countil held at Clothelo , in the Anno. 824. King of Mercian and Mulfred Archbishop of Can- as 1844955 chathere this King, which all his Bilhops and About the way well as an including Prophing of the state of the control of the c op of Worcester, and the Nuns of Bergles concerning distriction inheritance of Ethelfrick Son of Ethelmund.

noted to the Church of with 50 Male Preefts, and 500 other Paintle Peace Monks and Abboss (whole names are remarded in Manufersor) (wore, that this Less and Manufersor) (wore, that this Less and Manufersor) in the All their kills or invariant how or dared as all manufersors, and did it accordingly, after paright teungn. ded, and this Decree pronounced thereight

1111

of Come, cal.

Quapropers, fiquis bine aguir ab alle Erriefi Geallse nititue availere a contra De emarones, fanir William (a) Lenda

de de com ben WAS PEDECEN E. O DESCRIPTION Chaiffi Craois co

Then follows the Archbishops Subferipains as firmation in like words; such the falfordrives of factors Billions debut; Date: Allace Bring 24 in particular, and suggests and the falfordrives of factors an

(a) Estanding of Marriage , Sales welle has So

anone Per

Proposit, 5, 9, agranifictor Duriff di

to of England. thite Charter of Wishelm king of Marwhis enumies) was made and natified; wherewhich are many with nifes of Place, Gold, Siller and the Privilege of a Sandhary, for all withour a Parliamentary confirmation, golding King, commun confends, after the 100 Bernalfund Ludson (two invading Tyoffin offeredime; qui contra fas purpuram ini que quondimplus ma entrerar, & victorio-fun imprudencia perdiderant, as Ingalphia husa enforced to hold his kingdom from Egdie f Sementader a Tribute. And theseerring divers Lands by his Charter wisher Atir , who hold of him, bit beirs and Sieceffors , Mercia or perpensal and pane Frankalmosenie, of foliane absociations enterthan terminates execution terminates rough, of personal designations of the enterthan the personal designation of the enterthan the personal designation of the enterthan the entert of all the Biftons, Abbots et Princertons mounts, and the greater Nobles of England store method them fib for bing and ratifying this Charache figured the Croft, and their names.

the year of Grace 838 there was a Parliamen dans.838. Connetb Heddies (a) King How, in which & over king Real Chiffs the West - Section and his Source Exhibition of Contents Contains and this Real Conference of the might of the Biffson an Language of Contents of the Millson of England were experient. Among finding 1500 3 Section 15 Sectio

Proposit. 5.6.

ributes, managing orbit their three Le King Baldred gave to Christie Sed quis ille Rencunctis Principibus non placuit, m luerunt donum e jus permanere catums Bin beraifeil King pleased not all his Nobles, aboy would not that this his period to present firms: (To which Six Henry Spelmes adds this Marginal Note, Rev non petuis diffrabere pe trimonium Regni, fre affanfa Procerum) Wherefur th fore aid Kings (in this Parliamentary Council; with their Nobles affent) as the request of the faid Archistor regressed and confirmed in the intringers, of this eran, if any shall presume to violate is, on the behalf of God, and of us Kings, Bishoos, Abbots, and all Christians, let himbe separated from Gods, and let bis porsion be with the Deal d bis Angolamin and yel all

Anno \$47. (o) Hift Angl. I. 5. Spelman. Concil.p.343.

Paroposit: 1.

(o) Polyder Virgil, records, that King Achelwulf the year 847, going in pilgrimage to Rome, very by English School (thermlasses because down) and enpopen infittieg den vonner velen apetrog bije intagle nhielt figbere bis Enthen had added, Tributent ench in the Legeque finitielt, and ventied by a Low (made in Parliamentary Council) that these who received to page roll every per out of their possessions; or had my loss fer, should pay for those bouser they inhabited enright them a pome a prece to the Popi for the maintenance this School Jatthe Beaft of Peter and Paul at at leaft of Sn s rem Peters boods; which Law fores (writes he) shough fallely, aferiar to his Son Alfred ; which act others refer to the years 855, or 857, and that more truly.

Anne Etc. (p) Abbot legalphus in his Hift in the Abby of Cnoyland, records; that Berralf uturping the Crown, by the tres-859. Sprin, Concil. 9, 244 Man. wellen, An. 849. 850.

cherous

murder of his Colen St. Weffen Laura ferebarer dans ambitions) passing by the Abbey of (rey. weether inkestly and vie touch tash was att the Jewe late and or moments of the Church, which his Bracker Peop. \$,415,91 hafins and other Kings had given to it; together with 19. wony be could find in the Monastery; and hering ers therewith against the Danes, then wasting the about London, he was vanquished and put to flight Pasans: Whereupon this King foon after, bolding meft at Benningdon, Ap. 850, with the Pre-Mobles of his whole Realm of Mercia there afled (about the Danes invalions , how to raise forand monies to relift them, as is most probable by our ifferians.) Abbot Simard, and the Monks of Croysherein complained before them all, by Askillus their llow Monk , of cereain injuries malitionfly done unto by their Adversaries, who lying in wait in the utterit banks of their Rivers , did feife upon their fervants (such as fled thisher for Santtuary) in case at any bey went out of their presimits never fo bette way (eib, or bring back then fragling Sheep, Oxen , or Carrle) as infringers of their Santhuary, and subjett-tem to the publick Laws, to their condemnation and dothion; to the great dammage of the Abbay, by the loft of fewers; Of which complaint, the King and all the weil being very sensible ; and defirous to provide for sence and quiet of the Abber , and to declare and enesheir Privileges; The King thereupon comman-Radbors Sheriff of Lincoln, and the reft of his Offiin those parts, to go round about, describe and fer th the bounds of their I fleof Croyland, and of the Mart. es thereumo belonging, and faithfully and clearly to deuftracthem to him and his Council, whenever they ould be , the last day of Easter none on juing; Who ful-ling his command, openly professed an exact defeription their Boundaries to the King and his Council, (which ounds are recited atlarge in Ingulphus,) keeping their An. lafter at Kingsbury.

A to M

ter. p. 848. 20 863. Spelm

Proposit, 1, 4.

Abby, bythe Commen Council of hit saled Realer, by his Charter made and catified in this Council (wherein he maintenthis recital touching this money, as it they had freely lent it continuithis necessities; though the Historian relates, hereaftic ences by for a ... Break and the vobison mibus dignifime reduce pro pecunic quame pervos dudum pracereuntemimme à maxima indie eta conta Paganorum violentiam gratifimo & line ratifline animo delevitis) gramed unsouhem, The the felicite State of any liberties from the extended conspecting their diams, And 25 for from the respective process of their grant powers of their grant powers of their sentent of their mass, or do their when most for popular posture and the south powers for their selections of their selections of their selections of their selections of their content to diff the Attent to their powers of their content to the selections of t Carrel throng is sempost, those or relies with the the ed beyond the festions through the filler and in for more for beforeiners involve fields adjoying , their for into freezest and the first part from back from the murilarion smeming in many in all of the configuration of the Rings, Emission where per fore particularly recircule in this Charter; which makes grained by the opposite confine for and above of this which fair Council. Or of the this is and Mobile of the Realm; as their Charles in the Chartes are abundantly assets. I Chartes are the council or or in the Regal mer done do. Combine in this contillor production me to concerts; companies of this comment is Contillor graenitous me to concerts; companies unationized mility graenitous concerts; companies unationized mility of the Regal most concerts; companies unationized mility of the Regal most concerts; companies unationized mility is

Prop. 5,6,10

lo Concilio valta omnia loca mei apphoritere Chirograpi confirmate. Maanimo contentiao Opis Christi Dom. 1855 - tema Jesma in bebdoa Paleha , pro Regni negotiis congregata, ithud m Regium Chirographum landiz caucisligno daannutabiliter confermati. Atter which the nthop of Camenbury with other Biftopr, 3 Abbass, et, 8. Earls, with Offat Amballadour of King Efundhis Sons, in their Names, and the Name b. Samons , Subscribed and ravified this Charter, pole lign of the Grofa, and chair wantes whereto , as y read at large in Ingulphus,

deserge principally dummoned for the defence Realm against the invading Danes, who [r] then [r] See Ingulf. antly molested it; and that this was the chief of \$. 878, 865, 864,005, Requires six metals which they were allembled a is Mat well m. nt by this publick prayer of the Kings, then fub Florent . no.

dunder this Charter. Administra palem oranibus we dus, Reclaris & Procesibus Regni mei, divinam depaecor dul de Diceto, effaream, quatenus per interceffionem fanciilimi Hoveden.

fefforis fiu fancii Guilleti, omniumque fancto Brom. An. 815, finonum, dimitrat minis & commi gopulo meo, cata mafita, & ficut per aperra chiracula fua cigna Propelt. 9. A milerientdiam liamy fic fuper Paganos hattes rdare nobis dignerur omni derramine vi crosiam & prefencis sir a fregilem curfum in contorrio fan-

presences are tragilementation contorto santum from more points and the maintenant, Amen.

ther which is a lagraphus inframe whise Markiff [] Hift. M.

the relating the arder of the proceedings in whise 861, 862,

the sole and for which I sate is.

God wrought in the Committee the hopour of his
it holy Confessor Gould's is a most farrous miracle,

the devection of the whele d. and, how more arm then ordinary, to goe in pilgrimage to Croy-

Crostand, might thenseforth become more requents and by all ways, through all Counties might day all be revived; for whereas a certain difease like to a Palific in this year affiched all England; the Nerve of Men, Women, and Children, being mitten with a judden and excellive cold (their veins (welling and growing harder, the which no remedy of clearne could prevent) and especially the Arms and hand of men being made ufeless, and alrogether withres in which difease, like a fore-running most certain Messenger thereof an intollerable pain pre-occupared the Member to growing ill. It happed is the Conneil, that many as well of the greater as leffer rancies were lick of this Malady, & come regulates viin proponer court, "and When as the bufineties of the Realm were to be proposed, Lord Colorb Archbishor by, who was vexed with this disease, open constelled. Divina negoria deberi primitus proposi et sic humana negotia Christi infragante gratia ; men prosperum posse sortiri; Assentientibus universit, ac. That Droine bufineffes ought first of all to be proposed, a fo humane business, shrough the suffrage of Christs grace, might obtain a prosperous end. All assenting thereing when Lard Saward, then Abbus of Chrysand was incomfor, became fein Connocite and Spoods for his great absence and holy Religion; he had been, as it were, a distinct incompress for many sears, and the most craticus Espositor a present for many sears, and the most craticus Espositor a present of immunerable businesses of the whole Clery who by reason of his great old age veter but prafem; but Frier Aukillus, bis follow Monks he excuped bus ubtil with a waff humble Lieter, by the barder of his long in age; King Berculph bimfelf remembering the former implaint of the Church of Occident, openly related before the Council, the Injuries frequently done routhe Lord Abbox Simula, and to his Monakery of Confishing the continh fury betheir Advertiries; and continuated that Remedy mount be provided and Decreed by con-

Nota

1500 700

all early he

and the lot of the

orthogen and Prop. 5, 6.

mon

trice. When as therefore this bufinefs was in agiof them, & Petitio Domini Siwardi, (the irion I meet with of this Marure to and in our entary Councils and the Patition of the Land Abbet concerning the fame, delivered by the forefaid Prier had run from hand to hand of the Prelates and of the whole Council, and one advised one another another Lord Cealmoth Archbilhop group cried out with a loud voice; that he was his difeafe, and perfectly recovered by the methe most boly Confessor of Christ , most bloghlac, whole bufinefles were then handling in ds: likewife many other most potent men in the meil erjedout, as well Prelates as Nobles, that been fick of that diffeufe , but now by Galle Grace maries of most boly Guithlat, they felt no pain in a air Members, through the faid mainty! And all presently bound their Consciences with a most strill wife she most facred Tomb of most holy Guthlac land with decouse pilgrimage, fo foon as they could: fore our Lord King Bersulf, commanded the of London (who was then accounted the best , and most eloquent speaker, who being moreched with the same disease, now predicated, neatest joy, that he was healed) to take the Privi Croyland into bis hands, and that be should infift or his Phylicitian S. Guthlac with his hand writing, confilium flatuetet, as the Council Should ordain; was done; Therefore in the Subscriptions of Charter (afore-mentioned) the Archbifhop erbury, Coolnoth, confesseth himself whole and St. Swithin Bilhop of winchefter, rejoyceth conshe Lords Miracles. Alst an Bishop of She d Orkenwald of Liebenfeld, give thanks for the of the Church; and Rethunar Bishop of Leids pleffeth himself a Servant to St. Guthlac fo long wid: Unniversique Concilii Optimates, An

Propof. 6

はあいはかめない他の時のはないからいないかかり

ord

by di

on

all the Nables of the Council, with a most ardens affects peelded obedience to the Kings henevolent affection sonal Se. Optified in all things. From all which precedent passages in these two Con-ells, it is apparent.

First, That the Parliamentary Councils of the confitted only of the King spiritual and temp ral Lards and Peers, without any Knights of Shites or Burgelles, of which we find no mention in this at any other former or facceeding Councils; in the Sassaw times; though fometimes Wife-men of inferior quality, both of the Clergie and Latty, were patricularly furnamed to them, without any popular election , by the Kiege special direction, for their advice, any Ther all Divine and Ecolesiastical matters, touching God, Religions and the Church, and all disasts of the Realm of publique concernment, relating to war or peace, were debated contuited of a feeled in Parliamentary Councils. 3ly. That the businesses God and the Church, were therein usually fifth debt ted and letled, before the affairs of the kingdom. which they ought to have precedency. Aly. That private grievances, injuries and oppressions done the King, his Officers, or other private persons, to Church, or other men, were usually complained and redressed in Parliamentary Councils, by the vice and judgement of the King and Peers; and either upon the parties Petition, fetting forth h grievances, or a relation made thereof by the kin fome other Prelate or Nobleman, before the whole Council. Sly. That what could not be redrested a one great Council, was in the next succeeding Couneil revived and redreffed, according to the merits of the cause. 6ly. That no Peer nor Member of the great Coureil might ableut himfelf in those times, but upon mi and lawfull excuse, which he ought humbly to figuite the King and Council by a special Messenger, and Let:

TATE SELL LA

di Tan

as Abbot Binard did here. 7ly, That all Members Council had free liberty of Debate and all businesses complained of, or proposed to ind a negative, as well as an affirmative voice. That all businesses then were proposeded and desione all the Council, and resolved by them or in private Commistees, ply That our Kings in drysin Cases of necessity, could not lawfully seife sibjects monies and place against their wills, no believe result invading forein Enemies, but only them by their free consents, and held thembound to restore or recompense the monies lent a bythem in such exigencies, with thankfull acledgment. 10. That our Kings in that age, could int away their Crown lands, create or inlarge Saner, or exempt any Abbies from Taxes and pubpayments, or impose any publique Taxes on subjects, but by Charters, or grants made and ra-

in and by their great Councils.

1854. (1) King Etheinif gave the tenth part of An. 854.

1854. (2) Mat well:

1854. (3) Mat well:

1854. (4) Mat well:

1854. (5) Mat well:

1854. (6) Mat well:

1854. (7) Mat well:

1854. (8) Mat well:

1854. (8) Mat well:

1854. (9) Mat well:

1854. (1) Mat well:

1854. (2) Mat well:

1859. Malms
1869. (2) Malms-

efpu m

* Or printerden as Ingulfus hatb it

24 M

cipum meeduns, Confilium falubre arque uniforme ine ium affirmavi, ut aliquam portionem Actre m Deo a benta Parla & omnibus fanctis. Intra parme polafbenoum contabant, Decimum felices aparte torre ques a li intra manaribus, at libera ab om bus ferbifits fectularibus are non Regulibus Arthus Dajosibus et spinozibus, leu Anyationibus, que n misperedden appellamus, Sicque omnium terum in

Mineredden appellamus, Sitque outnium rerum ifer ett., pro remissione animarum & peccarorum meoram cad ierviendum soli Deo, sine expeditione, et ponti constructione, arcis munitione, ur co diligentium i pro nobis preces ad Deum sine cessatione such dant, quo corum servicurem in aliquo levigamus.

The Copies in our Historians vary in some expression ons, and in the date of this Charrer; fome placing ; in Anne 855. others Anne 865. This Charter, as Ingalphus records, was made at Winchester, Novemb, Anno. 855. prefentibus & subscribentibus Archiepisconi Anglia universis , nec non Burredo, Mercia, & Edma di Eaft-Anglorum rego, Abbatum, & Abbatiffarum D com, Comitnut, Procerumque totine terte, aboran fidelium infinita multitudine. Dignitates vero fua m na subscripsorunt. After which, for a greater Confirm tion the King offered the Written Charter up to Goo upon the Altar of St. Peter, where the Bilhops teces ved its and after sent it into all their Diocesses to be published: and hereupon the Bishops of Sherhurus an Winchefter, with the Abbots and religious persons, on whom the faid benefits were bestowed, decreed, That an every Wednesday, in every Church , all the Fri ers and Nuns should fing 50 Pfalms; and every Pries 2 Masses; one for the King, and another for his Captains, It is observable, first, That the Parliamentary County cil wherein this Charter was made and ratified by common confent, and this exemption and teach gransed , was principally called to relift the invading p ring Danes, aly. That this King and Council, in those

of Invation and necessity, were to far from taking a Lands and Tithes of the Church, for defence lealm or from imposing new unusual Taxes neribusions on the Clergy for that end, that ranged them more Lands and Tithes than forand exempted them from all former ordinary and Contributions, that they might more theerand frequently pour forth prayers to God for as the best means of defence and security, against rein invading enemics.

Selden recites another Charter of this King (") Hiftory of ime year (different from it in month and place) 108, 209. the Chartularies of Abbington Abbey, to the fame made by Parliamentary confent of that time, afilium falubre cum Epifcopis, Comitibus, ac cunatibus meis, which Charter is subscribed by and his two Sons , with some Biffogs and Abatified with their figur of the Crofs , and this anmile, Siquis vero minuere velmusare nostram prefumpferst, nofeat fo aute tribunal Christi rationem, mife prins fatisfactione emendaverst, fuch Charters.

(*) which, this King going to Rome, carried (*) See Mathis youngest Son thither with him (whom he meshay, Hunved) to be educated by Pope Lee; where con- den, Matthew s year, he canfed him to be crowned King by the westm. Esbeland returning into his Country married Judish, words, Sime-of France his Daughter, bringing, Alfred and in Dunelines, it, Wisconies of France his Dangner, oringing ablence in fis, wigo hhim into England. In the Kings ablence in fir, Spein itts, Alftan Bilhop of Sherburne, Eandulfe lythren, Pa merfet, and certain other Nobles making a Con-an, Heliush with Ethelhald the Kings eldest Son, conclus Grafton, and would never be received into the Kingdom; appending from Rome, for two Canfes : One, for that be

ngeft fon Alfred, to be cromned King at rieby, as it were, bis eldeft Son, an of the Kingdom, Another, for the

Tithes.cb. 8.P.

Speed, Holin-(bid, Affer. Flor. wigorn. Radulf de Diceto. Simeon Dunelm. Polychronicon, Fabian , Mr. Seldens Titles of Honour, pat. 1. c. 6. 1.126, 117, See bere pigs - Sugart

Marthews

Grafults, and

romen of England, he had mare er of the King of France, an alien at courts tent et Otatuta I gun Wet. aronum, and again the nie and Scannes of the Hings of the Well-Surent, c. Judithis the Ring of Brance by Daughter, whom beld founded) Obeen, and confed her to fit by his fide at the Ta bie, as be leasted : For the Welt-Saxons permitted mes Kingsprife to fu by the King at the Table mor yet to be cal (1) Mat. well, 'ed Queen, but the Kings wife: (7) Which Infamous An. 802, 814. from Eadburga, Daughter of King Offs, Quien of Hastadan Jame Nation, who defroyed her Finshand Ring Branden, Bort to With poilon, and fitting by the King , was won accuse all the Nobles of the Rouling to bim, who thereupon a prived them of life or barifted them the Realm & whom craid not manife, the sped is kill with porfour. Therefore, this metabole of the Queen they all confuted twose, that they bould never permit a sint reign over them to bo thould be unitly in the pasters: Whereupon King Ætheluife returning peace from Rome, his Son Arbelbald, with his Compli excluding bim from his own Realm and Crown. But A mighey God would not permit it; for lest peradua amore than crost war should arise between the Father the Son, the Confpfencie of all the Billiope and bles ceafed, though the King Clemency the Region (lib. West Strong Country country With his Son, lothar the East parcofihe Realm bould to his Son Ethelhaid; and the Wolf part remain to Father. And when ford Regni gobilitas Nobility of the Realm, and the Saxons , would have fought for the & Son (Ethelbald) from the right of the of the We control him and his Complices out of the Realme, of Birtatoni, 10 minol de connibus facults ante m (b) tuntum) if the Father would have permitted them to do

the noblenels of his mind, faisfied his the state of the Father ongot to benegationfull management of God, there the obstinate and
respect this King (2) Libelette before the (2) Matthew
Legbert his father, was orderned Bishop of Win-Vvestm. An. , but his Father dying , he was made King by 857. Speeds and Nobles, and People, much against his will, Hift.p. 376, effet aline be Regio genere qui regnare be. 377. Chron. mile there was more other of the Royal Race col. 820. and he so reign: Hæredibus ahis deficientibus, polt- the reft forecin neceffit ate compulius gubernacula Regni in le ted. it, as Bromson and others expresse it.

bould fall our between themselves after his give the kingdom of Kent, with Suffer and Effer, her his second fon, and left the kingdom of Savons to his eldett ion Einelbald; then he decertain fums of Aloney to bis Dangbers, Kindred, and a south out accessive for over for meat, desire, and and poor man or pilgrim out of ever no Hides of his \$ 300 marks of many in he fast yearly to Rome, to he rein Oyl for Lamps & Almes: which fums I never id by his Successors as he prescribed by his Will mentary Councils, of Prelates and Nobles, as his (a) Radulph; od Charter, and (4) Peter-peter (likewife grant- breviationes him) were; upon this occasion (assome record) chron, cal. e being in Rome, and seeing there outlawed men 450. Shron, penance in bonds of Iron, purchased of the Pope, Johan. Brom. autilimen after that time should never out of Polychron, 1.50

Country , no penance in Tomas out the year of our Lord 867. (b) Orbrish King of Anno 867. sturned from hunting, went into the house of Bromton, col. his Nobles called Briefre Bacard to cat, who was 803. 'peeds...

le Diceto Ab-

TO THE TANK

20 ELEGIPH

cat and ho

DI HIT

the sto The A) Malain

No. 1 . 100

e8 108

11. 46.00 CLOS . The work

47 4 10 10 1 10 2 in material

being extraordinarily beautifull, entertained him ven honorably at dinner; The K. ename red with her bear ry, after dinner taking her by the hand, leads her into her Chamber, faying be would freak with her in private and there violently ravished her against her will which done he presently returned to Tork, but the la dy abode at her house, weeping and lamenting the and beauty. Her Husband returning , and finding he in this fad condition, inquired the cause thereof wherewish the fully acquainting him: he thereupo cheered her up with comfortable words, faying, the he would not love her the telle for it, fince her weakness was unable to refift the Kings power; and vowed by Gods affi stance) speedity to average himself & her of the King, for this indignity. Whereupon, being a Noble and very potent man, of great Parentage, he called all his kin men, and the chief Nobles of his Familie to him, with all speed, and acquainted them with this dishorour done to him by the king, saying, he would by all mean be avenged thereof; and by their Counsel and Confent they went all together to Tork, to the king, who when he law Bruers called him courteoully to him; But he guarded with his kinted and friends, prefently & the King , refigered are bone his Homage, Fraly, Land and what over be beld of him, laying, that he would now hold anything of bis bereafter as of his Lord; And to withour more words, or greater flay, inflantly departed, and taking leave of his friends, went beedily in to Demonst, and complained to Codernas king thereof, of the Indignity days by King Osbrith is him and his Lody, imploring his aid and affiftance, feeding to revenge it, he being extracted out of his A syat blood. The king and Dance hereupon, being exceeding glad that they had this inducing cause to invade England, pre-tently gathered together a great Army to receive this largery marks Brown, being of his Blood, appointing his two

Brothers, Inguar and Hubba, most valiant Souldito be their Generals; who providing Ships and o-Necessaries, transported an innumerable Army to England, and landed them in the Workern parts; being the true Caule why the Danes at this time ided England in this manner. In the mean time, Parents Kindred, and Friends of Bruern, expelled sejected King Ordrich , for this loyary done to him Proposition 8; this Lady, refusing to hold their Lands of or to obey blim langer as their Soveraign, and advanced one Ella to [c] Florent, ling, though none of the Royal bloud. Our other wigon. Mat. Historians, who mention not this fact of Osbrith, westm. Anno occasion of their Danesarius to revenge it, write, 867 Sim. Du-the Danes upon their Landing marched to the Ci-Fort masting att the Country before them with fire and c.6. Huntingd. d unto Tinmouth. At that time (they write) by the Hift.1.5.p.349. ilsinftinct, there was a very great defeord raifed between Roger, Hoven-Morthumber Lordens , Sieut temper populo qui ochium den An pars weir evenire folet: For the Northumbertander Ethelmerdi nt rime had expelled their lawfull King Osbeith Hift. 1. 4. c. 2. of al blond, to the Regal Sovernignty of the Kingdom: chront, s. 6.32.

of mof which division, the Danes sating York, and Cutberro cold down the Country filling all places with blond and 70. Sim. Duwasting and burning all the Churches and Monasta- neim. de gest ar and near, leaving nothing franding but the Walls Rig. Ang. col. ther of chim; pillaging, depopulating, and laying The Stab the whole Country. In which great necessity and the Ponds. sinhe Northumberlanders Osbrich and fills, oursusmothers gubered a green Spediff octiminagantif the Danes, which their two Kings hinded, Fabian for Earls marched nich to York smileste afters and or of the ight, with various success a both the faid Kings of the Northumberlanders wo vi all flores la Tites Anno \$67 ... The Gir of York renferred Pa trans the whele Kingdom made cribularie to the His de San es : [d] Sinteen Danelmenfis relates, chat both cuthern of

WO

1

VA

沙山山山山山山

shele kings had violently of facrilegies fly taken away co-eath Lands from S. Cuthberts Church in Dutham for Os-brit had by a facrilegious assempt taken away Wirec wood and Tillemouth; and Ella, Billingham, Heclif and Wigeolif & Oreca from S. Cuthbert: sandam com mari-Propopt, 3.4. ma parte fuorum embo prafai Reges occubuerant, & la jurias quas Ecclosia fantii Cupberti aliquando irrogan-ram, vită privati, & regus perfetoerant; Which the Author of the History of St. Cubbert, observes andrecords more largely, as a punishment of their facrilegious Rapine 1 The Danes hereupon made Leber hing of Northumberland, as a Tributary and Vicero me des them: Sic Northumbois bellies jure abtenue barbara-rum deminium mente paft tempora pro confessatil liber-tatis Ingennis, writes Malmesbury de Geltis Regun

Angliz / 1.2.0.3. p. 42.
Thefe rebellious Norshamberlanders about 7 years after, she confpiranter confilie, expelled Eghert the Reda by maximum confest, together seth Archibithop Willer, making one Richins King in his Place; the Dates both then and long after possessing and oracling their Comety, and flaughtering them with fire and sword (as a Marginal Historians record) more than my other perfects flaud, by a just illusive foreithment for their many Treatous, Seditions, Factions, Rabellions against, a Morders of their Soveraigns.

in the year (*) 868. a great Army of their viorious plandering Diseas, marched out of the Kingmin of Northmetal and to Northmetal and to Northmetal and to Northmetal and their which they ok and there with more of Marchan , consultate violent which makes and all the Nobles of that March of their position and all the Nobles of that March of their makes and all the Nobles of that March of their makes and all the Nobles of their March of their makes and all the Nobles of their March of their makes and and their and pulo

Proposit, 30

"See [6] heare 9- 500

mb tubjecto, Qualiter inimicos bellica virture et, live de Regno expelleret; beld a Consoll arts and follow Souldiers, and all the people fubme, her be might wanget fo thefe Encures with mi- Proposit, 5, 6, mar, or drive them one of the Realm: By whose 9, he lent Meffengers to Ethelred King of the mess, and to his Brother Elfrid, humbly rethem , that they would affift and jays with him the Danish Army; which they eafily condescengathered a very great Army together out of all and joyning all together with Beerred and his marched to Notsingham, unanimously, with a fution to give the Dans battel; who sheltering felves under the works of the Cafile and Town, ad to fight with them; whereupon they be fieged in the Town, but being unable to break the ally they concluded a Peace at last mith the Danes, edition, that they should relinquish the Town, and back again into Northumberland, which they ere their Army continued the whole year in Mabeine Yark, debacebaus Of infamions, ocgerdans perplarimes viras de malian

Abbot Ingulphus secords; that during the fiege [/]His.p.263; we have King Borred (as he files him) at the re- 364 Earl Algar the jourger who was very gracious tim and the other Kings cauft for million milisio) ted a Charter of Confirmation, not only of all the Adonofous, Poffeffions, which this Earl, with Propofit, sort, particular perions and Kings had given to the by of Croyland, but likewife of all their former ger, confirming all their Mandi, Marifhes, Chapels, Mamore, Manfiore, Corrages, Woods, Mandows, (thereis specified) to God and Salas e for over, Libere & Soluta, de emencipata ab ire terreno, & fervitio feculari , in Eleemon eternam perpetuo pollidendam. Whiel Charthis memorable exercises, caprelling the roo-

In

COV-

10-

de-

n

Ħ

tives inducing this King to grant it. 3.4 Beorredus largiente Dei gratia Rex Me, e erum,om-'nibus provincies, & populis earum universam Mesrion inhabitantibus, & fidem Catholicam confervancibus falutem fempicername in Domino nottro Jelu Christo. Quoniam pecessis noticis exigentibus, manum Domini luper nos extentim, quotidie cum virga ferrea cernimus cervicibus nottris imminere Necessarium nobis & falubre arbitror, plis sanche matris ecclesis precibus Eleemosynarumque liberis clargitionibus iratum Dominum placatum reddere, et dignis devotionibus ejus gratiam in nostris necessiracibus auxiliariam implorare, Ideoque et ad peritionem Rrenni Comitis, mihi meritoque dilectifimi, concelli regio Chirographo meo Theodoro Abbat Croyland, Tan donum dicti Comiris Algari , quam dona aliorum fidelium præteritorum ac præfentium, &c. And it concludes thus. Iftud Regium Chirographum meum, Anno Incarnacionis Domini noffri Jefu Christi, 868. Calendis Augusti anud Snothingham cutara frateibus & amicis , & omni populo meo in obligiono nojum congregatis, fanctacrucis maminine con mavi; Then follow the subscriptions and confirman. ons of Ceelnoth Archbishop of Canterbury , 5 Bisheps Abbots , Eshelred king of West-Saxons and Alfred hi

After which Charter confirmed, this king Benred renders special thanks to all his Army, for their assistance against the Danes, especially to the Bishops, Abbots, and other inferior Ecolesinstical Persons, for their additional confer inferior Ecolesinstical Persons for their additional affishmence of him in those wars against these Enemies, not withstanding his Fathers examption of them by his Charter from all military expeditions and secular services:

[Historia, 864, thus recorded by [g] Ingulphus, and most worthy observation.

Brocher . Edward kingof East-Angle , 2 Duket un

Barredus Res Mercierure, Intime animi af fectu,

An, torisque pracordiis gratias exolvo speciaomni exercitui meo; maxime tamen Viris Eeficis, Episcopis & Abbatibus, aliis etram indoribus flacus & dignicatie | Qui licer piff Poppin 1935 memoriae, Rex quondam Enbelowifus parer 8. neus, per facratiffimam Charram fham , ab omni exeditione militari vos liberos reddiderit, & ab omni ervicio faculari penicus absolutos; dignissima tanen mileratione inper oppressiones Christiana ple-Ecclefiarumque; & Monasteriorum destructiclactuolas, benignissime compassi, contra nefandilimos Paganos in exercicum domini prompti & omanei convenistis, ut tanquam Martyres, Chrienteus fanguine vestro augeacur, & barbarorum meriticiofa crudelitas effugetur.

from these last Passages, it is apparent; first, That schole days our Saxon Kings made War and Peace by sadvice and confent of their Nobles and Parliamenry great Councils. aly. That in cases of common inon and danger by forein Enemies, all the forsiled, and ways and means to refift them; were duded on by advice and confent of these great noils, and not by the kings absolute power. 314. all, or most Church-men and their Church-lands, ife days , were absolutely freed and discharged and all the all military expeditions , Contributions , Aids and flance against Enemies, by express Charters, but warm will be hylich as themselves voluntarily and freely contridin cases of incumbent great Danger and Necessiwithout compulsion; for which their kings ren- ud and ma them special and hearty thanks; acknowledging norther law tonfirming these their Immunities, not violating the anda m upon fuch Necessicies, as this Notable passage and the state lingulabor attelts together with that of [b] Mar. An. 867. Concerning Alfran Bishop of Sherborne (b) Pag. 315.

(1) Ingulphi

Edg, Mat.

MERKE " DOMEON

Audalf.de De

4

D.

è

Ė.

8

¢

Ŀ

um of very great Power and Counlet in the Realm? 574 Dance guegas qui tune prime befulson beful along Course Danne gaugus qui tom prime infulare left de Regis Ethelulfi fondium trasput; left as files pecu un accipient, aple escateitum component, Marfelix openibus course hofter bella plarima confian peregis : tecciving Mony out of the Kings Excha (not the Peoples Puties or Contributions) to mantheig Wars and not warring on his own expences. That the Nobles, Genery, and People of the Realm syere the only flanding Addition in that Age, to defen it against forcin Engines in times of danger or arms invalion; when they matched our of their own Coutheir lives for defence of their King, Country, Religion, Liberties, Properties; as they did at this free of Noringham, and during all the long-lafting Duild Wars, Invations, and Depredations both by Land and Sea. 5ly. That our Christian Kings Noblessand grast Councils of those days, in times of greatest danger, Invation and Wars, held it must featorable and note fary to confirm and enlarge the Churches Parrimon, Liberties, and Privileges, thureby to first up their Clergy men more earnestly to affirst them with their Clergy men more earnestly to affirst them with their der pretent of Real inevitable necessity and days, Mark. (the practice of late and profess times) Whereum they granted and confirmed this forested Charters amings, Merchy of States of Late and profess times. Whereum they granted and confirmed this forested Charters and J. Mark. They granted and confirmed this forested Charters and J. Mark. They granted and confirmed this forested Charters and J. Mark. They granted and confirmed this forested Charters and J. Mark. They granted and confirmed the fiege of Moringham, before all the Kings, Primees Preliates, Dukes, Early, and people there profess.

(In the year 870 land and Makke, with the rest of the Marks, and the Marks at Marks and Marks, of the Marks, of t their lives for defence of their King, Country, Reigi

a Monk, formerly a Souldier) confifting of 100

200

m Fugitives thither for Sanctuary) all their forces together in Keltenen, on the St. Marrice, fought with the Daver, and flew ir Kings, with a great multicude of their formiche the other Davill Kings dispersed abroad the Country) with a great booty & many capming to the tents of their routed Companions, enumerous Army, were inraged with the flaughtheir Confederates, in their absence: Whereupof the English secretly fled away from the Earl eir Captaint in the night through fear: who early morning having heard divine Offices, and receithe Sacrament, refolved not to retreat but illy to fight with the Dates (though not above their many thoulands) being most ready so die defence of the faith of Christ and of their Country: pon the Danes stlailing them with great muland fury, they all standing and fighting close y valiantly sufferned their estantes from till evening, without giving ground. Alpon the Danes to fever them , purposely feigued a and began to leave the Field : Hereupon the contrary to the commands of their Captains, cheir Ranks, and dispersing chemicives to the Dates, they fuddenly recurred and flew the English, who hought gallantly with them to gaip , some few of them only escaping. After the Danes merching to the Alby of Crayland, pur feet with all the Monks and Persons they there me Child excepted) so the Sword, after they wasty surely substituted to different relevants their Tennes; broke up all the Tombe, pillaged and burnt y, with all the Ediffers sharoof, leaving rainous heap; then marching on laying all the wafer before them with fire and Sword, the her perfort, ago, nor fits, they saft down, burne, it and levelied so the Greand the goodly. Mos

í

Poo

(m) Mat. Prefim An. 870. P. 213. Speeds Hift. p. 383.

Monalteries of Brudney , Peterberough, Huntingson, E. le, with fundry others, murthering as well all the Monks as Nums therein, which their merciles Swords after they had first pollused them. To avoid whose barbarous rape, (m) Ebbs Abbels of Caldingham and her Name (by her example and perforation) and off their upper Lips, and Nofes, to deform them felves to their laise Chaftin from their Luft; but not their Monafterie or budies from their Crubley , they burning them and their

Numery to After. After which, the same year Inguar and Hubba mar-Anno 870. (a) Mat. ched against St. Edward, who in the year 855. was VVeftm. Anno shofen King pfothe Bast-Saxons Ab omnibus Regionis 855.870 VVII. Main de gef.
Reg. 12 . 6.3. w Illies magnations et populis, by att she Nobles and
13. Hant Hift. People of that Realms to ing forung from the antient Malm.de geft Royal blood of the Sasser) and compelled to take the L. S. P. 349. Government on him much against his will, being then Government on the mitten against his will, being then Ethel. Hist.

Ethel. Hist.

Friedden in the Royal Town called Bury. The reason to Bremton.

Strick making to this King; (assome of our Historian cally 45.754 write) was this that he was maliciously accused to bave minthered the ir Father Linbbron; driven by the Bill. de Eccl.

Hist. de Eccl.

Covernment on the mitten against his will, beat into Evgland as he was How Annal. Hill. de Eccl. Audders from In 4 timall boat into England as he made Duneim. 1. c. haw king boffowch, the this Kings Faulkohens which a set degel on ing their the rest binglest out of meet matice; wish Reg. ang. co. qualle emant of the Knights and Dampirs handfood the Regin 124,143. Po and put alone opts Dothbrocs Bast, wishout Ours at Sill Johnon. 1,500 Inches. I. go. and put alone fore Decliptoes Boat , without Our er sun Jephron. I. go. and put alone fore Decliptoes Boat , without Our er sun as Fab, Graft for muribeting bits, and for fraction See their garden in the life of their Offense offens to sidence their own Dominions bahale unwo feat,

would rather induce thele common Enemies to

me chein , then allift bale abother agaraft chem; (mwilliam of Malmesburierhus exprelleth.Mi- (n) De gef. interea letter, qued interim Reges Merciorum Reg. l. s. 69 echanimbrocum, especia occasione adventus Dane- p. 42. quorum bellis Ethelredus infudabat, a fervitio Saxonum refpirantes ; dominationem fuam pene Ardobant ergo cuntta favis popularibus iniquique Regum inimicos magis in luis ibus furtinere, quam compatriotis Laborantibus om porrigere curabat i Ita dum maluit windicare n prævenire injuriam, focordia fua exanguem red-Patriam. Dani fine obstaculo succrefiere; n et provincialibus timor incresceret, et proxima od victoria peradditame......... Captivorum, instrurum fequentis fierer, &c. Northanimbri jamdudam ibus diffentionibus fluctuantes, adventante boste mant diferrdiam. Itaque Osbirthum Regem expulerant, in folium reformantes, magnoficie niowaters , obviam procedunt ; fed facile pulfi , infra Eboracum fe includunt : qua mex à victoribus afa,cam laxos crines effusior flamma produceret, tota cens mema, ipf que q conflagrati, patriam offibus fuis ; Mercil non femel obereit obfiliele mifertus tombrine la de vere Ethelredus multis laboribus lus obiit : Orientalium Angtorum phei, com oras struction a predomibus possess; Rex corum fantius nundus, ab eifdem interemptust Anna Dominica Incionis 876. 12 Calendas Decembris semporanea mor- (0) See those appendie reginne entipmernement all entirenge fe forecited at cunsinger of King Edwards Marryrdon (b) Hiftis (m) and cape

a thurselate An Coffee House and King of he Danes and Ribadeniiding King EdmandsRealm with a great Power lent era, Antonias ellenger to King Edmund to demand the balf of bis in the life infore and triality, and that he should hold by Reastin Maim. De Geder bem shradening ocherwife to whife his Revedom his Reg. 1,2,00 extirpate him and bis People Sed nimis fraudulen- 3.

ò

25

9

de de cie

pd ein

Cim en.

10 CIN

13

15

ill with the con

op de

[4] 40. 870.

er Hinguar thefauros exigebat, qui Clementifimi Lagis expet notine quant potunite fillelet i misce 132 Actains richturgier. Where upon Bishop Han-bert advising him to fishem the Dance (who approachs ed with their forces towards him) to fave bistife, The King withed; Wandate Gad that I might preferre the first of my Subjects, for whom I define to tay down my life; for this tem; that I way not furtisem, fachfull Subjetts, and most dear friends, which this Crael Pirary bach the evillety flain; withor will I frain my gling by fight, who never yet fustained the represented of Wa re. The Heavenly King alfo it my Witness , thu ne fear of the Barbarians shall fentress me from the Lave of Christ, whether living or dead. Then turning to the Mellenger of Hingman, he faid Thou are worthy to fuffer the punishment of death, bei wet with the blood of my scople, But imitating the exame of my Christ a If it should be hopen, I am not associated, lingly to the for thom; Returnsherefore speedily to the Mailer, and carry my aniwers to him : a disbangh the takest away my Treasures and riches which the Divine Che mency hath gener me, by the power; yet show shale were subject me to the infidelity. for it is an honest shing to up fants nexusation liberty, a openher with partice of Religion for which also, if there he made for think it suct me profitable to biert herfore, as aby ground exueler hach fregue, after the fergunts flangher one charles Aings 191000; after the Jeruants stampher out they the Blugs through because the King of Kings saving these things, will transfit ments Heaven, there are regularized things, will transfit ments Heaven, there are regularized in Soundiers to the the Armer affirming that I save a southy thing to Sight both so, their Fasth and Country, lest they should prove deterters of the Realmoand betrayers of the people. And being incontaged by Bishop Humberts his Nobles, and sellow Souldiers, he marched against the Enemy, and near Thusfurd sought, he can be marched against with the Dance, from morning to night, bloody battel with the Deer, from morning to night,

Propofit. 8

Nota.

Section Design

Lauren .

67

provided the King Edward was much grieved, and make grieved, and make grieved fine hearth was now Soulder; fighter than Country of nation liberty, or the fathful fight.

| Of fatready Cronned with Marry dome : But. wifefor the death of the Barbarous Infidels, fent nto Hell in great numbers; which he overmuch ned. After which battel, retiring to Hegelf. with his forces that were left, he immutably reaved in his mind never to fight battel with the Enemies ee faving only this; that it was necessary that be a-Monto ole to, the People, and not the whole sarich. Soon after Hingmars Army being rectuor by the access of Hubbs to him, with ten thousand the marched to Hogelfdan, and furrounded it, mone might elcape thence; Whereupon King and flying to the Church , and caffing down his emporal Armes, humbly prayed the Father, Son, and Chaft to stockim confrancy in his passion . Then the Souldiers leifing on him , brought him from the hurch before Hingwar, by whole command he was dto a tree hard by, cruelly whipped a long time, en that through with Darts, wherewith his Body ustuck full; after which, being taken from the tree, Head was cur off from his Body, with a bloody ord by the Barbarous Executioner appointed for is purpose; and fo he died a melt eterious Martyr for Kingdom, Country, Subjects, and Religion : to whole mory a famous Monastery was after built; Of which unico A ABARNIOS BANY MF Goffis Regims , 6 2. c. 1 1. 2. Buiverthis Relation Children Attions Edminds ita fibi omnis Britalina de vinate inculas, ut beatinn le in primie attrust, qui Conobium illius, vel nummo vel valenti illuffrareti. Ipfi quoque Reges aliorum Domini, fervos fe illius gloriantur, & coronam et reiam militeant, magno fi uri volunt redimentes commereto. Spattojes beitigattum ger albi Baccian.

ennu 870. Fez lagurohi Her, p. 368, 869, 913.

2 apoff. 1.4.

*9E, 4:11, ra, k:00; Elched 10.

ch. Cho

ter

19-8

of of

e furta s perti multorum penner, qui perfeverament ante punt; which i with our lax-exectors) and backet

ARM 870. [r] Ingulphi Hi?. p. 868, 869; 91I.

would now remamber. Whiles the Down were thus wasting the Kingdom of Northumberland and the East-Samons with Fier and

Propolit. 1,4.

" 7 E. 4. 11, Efcheat 19.

Sword , and marryring King Edmund | w Bastred kin of Mercians was bulled in watering against the Britain, who inselted the Western parts of his Realm : But hearing the Danes had invaded the Eaftern part of his Kingdom, becomes Leading and guthering algress Army together, marching with it through the fattern quarrers of his Realmy he applied above hele Ifte of Etro his Exchequer, taking into his hands all the lands formuch be longing to the Monastery of Medehamited, lying between Stamford, Huntindon and Wifebeck, affigning the Lands more remote, lying foattered throngh the Country to his Southers. The like he did with the Lands of the Monathers of St. Rega of Rikish; retaining certain a shew to himfelf, and giving fome of them to his Souldiers. And the like did be with the Lands of all other Mona fteries; destroyed totally by the Danes: whose Linds by Law esch ared to the Crown, and those Lords, whole predecellors founde | and endowed them by the Haughter and chaling away of all the Monks & Nuns & burning of the Monafteries; whole Lands thereupon were relumed and confilered to the Kings Exchequet : Et eum catera Monasteria per Danorum facocina-tem funditus destrutta, Reguli Cito fuetant nicepta, hemo et alloupta, omnibus Comathis 2020 n nece-tis, perultis, les penitus fugatis, as Insulphus in-torms us of the Region; yet many of the Monks of Croyland eleaping the Danes fury, and returning foon after thither again, electing a new Abbot, and repairing their Monastery by degrees as well as that exigency would permit a thereupon they sylved the fight

mental Liberter, Rights, Lant of langland

they, and obe the of Croyland, with the Liberties and Privileges shey had from the bedischarded from all fecular services, during all of this their defolation, & the Danish wars, till the fits referration; & after that till Ingulphur time, as cords. Notwishstanding , because many of the were flain, and the Abby burnt down & demolishbe Danes, King Beorred thereupon feifed fome of ends into bis own kands, & gave other of their Lands emote from the Abby to his Stipendiary Soldiers. ad alshough venerable Abber Godric, took very much s frequently dem anding restigation of them both from Beotred & his Souldiers , and very often showed the rs of the Donors, Oshe confirmations of for mer Kings, with, his own proper Charger, to this Kings , yet he ed always nothing but empty words from & him them: supan be at last utterly despaired of their restitution . eining therefore the overmuch malice of the times, et filitiam * Regis Terrarum cupidiffimam, and the Kings in, and Soldiers most coverous of Lands, he resolved him [elf in conclusion to passe by thefe Royal Donations ndo Tempore, in a deaftime; being over-glad & rethat the King's grace had granted the whole I fland round about the Monastery unto it, free and discharom all Regulexactions, much more specially to him a that time , which had not happened to many other ofteries. There departed therefore as that time from the eftery of Crayland thefe poffessions which never returthis pre [ent day : The Manner of Spalding given to Adelwulfe, with all its appurtinances: The Mannor ceping given to Langier a Knight, (or Souldier) and Kings Baker, with alliss appartenances; The Mannor of Toxton given to Fernod a Knight (or Soulder) the gs Enfigu-bearer , with all its appurtenances; The mars of Kerketon and Kimerby in Lindely, with all appartenances, given to Earl Turgot; but Bukenhale Halington , then appropriated to the Exchequer ,

" Are not she Souldiers now fick of the fame ditente.

: 65.0.413

timent, you

Propos.

col ver P.W.

hannall .22

H. 1. 7. 9

349. Floweda Anad., park mor fr. 147.

Reader, vol. Sic. Contain

DESTRUCTION

385 345.515

279-510

ı

[] Matter weltm, Floren, VV sgorn, An. 874- 1- 313. Chron. Job. Bromt, col. 779, 810, Sim. Dunelm Hift, de Geft. Reg. Ang.col. 127. VVil. P. 33 . Huntin. Hift. 1. 5. 9. 349. Hoveden Annal. para prior, p. 437. Spread HAR. p. 256.

Anno 874. [t] Ingulphi Hift. p. 869, \$70. Florent VVigorn. Az. 874. 2.383. Chron, fob. Bromt, col. 810. Simeen Dunelm da Gef. Reg. Ang. Ol. 127 JVil. Malmesbury de Geft. Reg. 1. 1. c. 4. P. 33. Huntind. Hift. 1. 5. 9. Annal, pars prior p. 417.

were afterwards referred to the fact Monastery by the fall duftry of Turketulud Abbes of Croyland; and the gifts meft pious King Edred, the Restorer of thems, with 1 a inher Manners (named by Ingulf.) belonging to Croyland; quite RexBeotredus Files (no attumber at, 1966ch King Beotred had then alliamed in his Exchaquor. After which K. Berrie palling with his Army into Lindeley, Lattfimus Terras Alousterio Bardney (rosally rained by the Danes) Da duns Pertinentes Pefes jus accepit, remotar vers in divertir parties divifus parentes, Milleibus fals de die. But mark the iffue. At last / the Danes returning into Mercia Anno 874. wasting and spoiling all the Country with fire med fivered, and deferoying all Churches and Monaferies staim de Geft, King Beorred, when he beheld all the Land of England Reg. L. c. c. 4. in overy corner shereof, wasted with the stanghters undrapines of shele Barbaranis, vel de victoria desperans, vel tor laborum Labyrinthum fastidiens, either defparine of viltory , or louising the labyrinth of fo many troubles. lefe the King done, and went to Rome, where he died fen days after, and was there buried in the English School, and his 1996 following after hims, died in her way to Rome; Some write he was driven out of his kingdom by the Danel.

Hereupon the (1) Dimes, Anno 874, fubilitated in his place in the Resim of Mercia, one Costenifus, fervant of King Borroll, an Eglishman by Nation, be Barbarns implerate; but a Barbarian in impiety. Fir hi from featy, and rave pladges to the Danes, Quod mbuca impolitacis fideliter perfolveret, that he would faithfully pay unas them the Tribates they imposed, and that whenforer they would redemand the Knightin committed whim, He would refige to without any Relifiance, under pairs of loong his Head. Whereupon he (as Inguishas seconds) going round about the Land , paucos Ruffices relictos excorlavie, Mercatores ablorbuir, Viduas & Orphanos oppressis i religiosos onnes ranquam con-349. Hoveden fcios chefaurorum immineris comientis affixir; plucked off the Skins of the few Conner men that were left; finallowed

O V Worn

role - 215.4

g why rang

447, Erivel.

Hillit & Cit Bea, Sur. Du

ok With 1914

Prop. Level

Estimates.

Hill: de San discontinuo all

(el. 70 cr de

Gott. Rer ent

100日前1日本日本

RIGHT. O

tion it was

be Alerchants, oppraffed the Widows and Orof blaten Transities, with immerable teras whence among flvery many evils he didy Impo-Tribute of a chouland pounds upon Godic, the ble Abbot of Croyland, and his miferable Freers, It unded the Admasters of Oreyland. " For no feer that by reason of the overmuch Poverty of place, would come to conversion; Year Abba Gobeing unable rolfultain his professed Monks, difpermany of the Monks amongst their Parents and other softhe Monallery chrough all the Country, very maining with him in the Monaftery, and protratheir laie in greatest want. Then all the Chaof the faid Monastery except 3, and all the filver effels, besides the Crucible of King Withlasins, and ther Jewels very precious, being changed into Moor fold for Mony, were scarce able to facisfie the atiable coverousness of Coalmulfe ; the Vice-roy: o at last, by his Lords the Daner, most just in this, fier all his Rapines and Oppressions of the People by ww-Taxes and impofes) was deposed and firipped naof all his ill-gotten Treasure, even to his very frigies, and fo ended his life most milerably. And the same (1) nedom also of the Mercian at this very time, Affred prevailing against the Dimes) was united Kingdom of the Well-Saxous; and remained fo ed ever after, when it had continued a Kingdom the first year of Penda (the first King thereof) to left times of this miferable Viceroy Coolmulph, a-230 years : Of which Kingdom (a) William of Amesbury thus concludes; Ita Principants Merci (4) De Gra qui per sumidam genetie viri infanium fubito offio- Bollo ! 1 some per miferam femiriri ignaviam omniné emar-Dom: 875. though Speed post-deces its pein the year 886. Whence it is observable year les mens unjust Rapines, Taxes, Oppressions speedily & sudly deftroy both Kings and Kingdoms. The.

The next year following Anno 876. (6) Halden kine (b) dn. 876 of the Danes, seiling upon the seditions kingdom mat. VVolm. of Northamberland, sibicane, fairq; Ministric distribuit, dv. 876. Hun. sllamq; ab exercise for califeric anobus Amis; totaliqued, high. 1.5. disposiesting the seditions, murtherous Northamber. 9.329. Hove- Landers thereof; who but a little before had expelled both their King and Archbishop, out of their Realm den, Annal. pars prior p. 417. Ethel. 17. Esbei. This Halder and his Souldiers miferably mafted Hift. 4. 6.3 p. and destroyed the Churches of God in those parts, for 844. Sim. Du- which the wrath of God fuddenty f. I upon Halden; wh was not only firmed with madneffe of mind , but with fuch pel, Hift, de Dunel, Ecclef. Dunel. Eccles. col.14,17, 21. a most laashfome disease in his body, which much termini. His. de San ed him, that the invollerable stink starces made him foodious & loash forme sa his whole Army, thus being conten-Ro Cutbberto cel. 70. & de ned and cast one by them all, be fled away from Geff. Reg.col. Tine, only wish three Ships, and foon after perified 155. Proposition 4. with all his Plandering , Sacrilegious Followers : The Danes elected Guebred king in his thead, possessing this fedicious Realm of Northumberland till disposioned of it by king Edmund An. 944. who then annexed item his kingdom

Our Nable Saxon King (c) Alfred the first mound anno 877. ting of England; (as glorious for his most excellent Law, (c) Figeratius transcendent Justice and civil Government; as for wigon. I his Martial Exploits, Vistories; and for his moundat, 1990.

Mat. 1990.

Mat. 1990.

See Maline; ogy and Learned men) comming to the Crown Anno See Maline; ogy and Learned men) comming to the Crown Anno See Maline; of Dom. 871, in the years 873, 874, and fundry years follow. Fab. Hollowing; by common consent of his Wife men, comminded, Speed, manded long Shops and Gallies to be build; throughout the site life. Lamb and caramter the Danish Shops and Pirates; which that candd. 9, 360, infested and masted the Realto, from time to time: whose so, laguable forces he often encountred, as well by See as by Land, Histor, 2, 270, with various success. At last having obtained the Bram, cot, 2000 232. The Orthopse, 2, 5, 6, 7, 9, 288, and consider the Bram, cot, 2000 232. The Orthopse, 3, 5, 6, 7, 9, 288, and consider the Bram, cot, 2000 232.

of all Sveland, and received their Homages s of Feeler to bim, he appointed special Guarmard the Seas and Sea-cofts in all places : Wheremuch freed the Land from the Danes doughtshour the year 887. (eveninthe midft of his wars, Anna 287. e ale so he filers) he conspiled a body of Ecclesiaand Canon Laws out of the Jacred Seriginres; and the which has pieus predecesfors, Ina, Offa, and Ethelhad religiously made and observed; antiquating some of caining, reforming others of them, and adding fome mer of his own, by the advice and counsel of his en &of the most prudent of his Subjects whe obferfubich Laws was enjoymed by the consent of them Wherein certain fines and penalties were prescribed A particular offences, which might not be altered or ed: Amongst other Laws, (as (d) Andrew Horn, (d) Mirrow of others record) this King and his Wisemen ordain- Juffices, c. t. That a Parliament twice every year , and ofmer in fest. 3. p. to. of Peace, (hould be called together at London, that c. 5. fell. 1. cooks Preface ather might make Laws and Ordinances to keep the to his 9 Reports of God from fin , that they might live in peace, and I Inflimes to right and fustice by cereaux cuftems and Holy 110. See Spel, wents; and not be ruled in an arbitrary concil. 9. 347 er, but by stable known Laws.

Ind it was then agreed, that the King hould babe beraignty of all the Land unto the midt of the nvironing the Land; as belonging of Right to the raign Iurisdiction of the Crown. This King! by appointing Hundreds and Tithings through- (e) Ste Mat; the Realm, with Constables and Tithing men, 892 lugulphi were to take inrecies, or pledges for the good Hift. 9, 879. eviour of all within their Jurisdictions, or else \$71. Chron. e hundred to answer all offences & injuries therein loban. Erompommitted, both to the party and king , caused fuch a ton col. 818 ral peace throughour the Realmand fuch lecurity vvill, Thorn om Robbers and plunderers even in those times of cap. g. sell. 4 That he would hang up golden bracelers in the col. 1777.

High-

6

cb

4

9-

ed

be

nis

of 0

A

ted

WS,

for

the

.

ben

ole

the

b

(f) Mat. Vielton Au 888 Florent. VVigora, An, 887 P. 316. 337.

Just. cap. 5. Self:3. p. 296. 10 301.

engine no Proposit, 2.

THE WILL

nwenzy.

Motors T

\$ 35 2

A. Sec. 1.

High ways, and none durit touch them, and a till might have travelled fafely a laden with Gold, from one end of the Realm to the other, without any vi coefter record, That he frent a great part of his time no Compositione legum, Quibus 1911 00 2011 Rapacite tem Reprimeretur , & umplex ndersum devotione maretur, And amongst many other m. morable added his Justice, as he frequently examined the Judgeniem and Proceedings of his Judges, and Juffices, Tevens checking them when they gave any illegal Judgement aeainst Law and Right; meerly out of Tenorance, of which they were to purge them felves by Oath, that they could judge no better ; fo he feverely punished them when they that offer (g) Mirrour of dedone of Corruption , Partiality and Malice. (e) Andrew Horn in his Mirrour of justices records , That he hanged up no less than 44 of his Judges and Justices in on year as Burtherers and Capital Offenders , princip cipally, for their falls judgements in condemning and execusing fundry of his people against Law without any lawfull tryal by their Petres, or Meroid and Inom ment by a (moan Jury; or upon in fufficient evidence, er for Crimes not Capital by the Laws. The names of thefe Judges with their feveral offer ces, you may read at large in Hoston Harthole prevended Judges of a new ed tion, who of late arraigned; condemned? executed the King, Nobles, Gentlemen and Freemen of England in Arange new arbitrary Courts of high Instice, without any legal Indicament and Tryal by a fworn Jury of their peers; and many of them, for offences not Capital by any known Lawes or Statutes of the Realm, and upon very flender evidence, lived in this 74/t Kings raign, they might justly fear he would have hanged them all up , as Murcherers and Capital Male factors, as well as these 44 Judges, not altogether so peccant in this kind as they: this form of tryal by fworn Juries of their Peers then in use, being fince confirmed by the Great

John and King Henry the 3, some Subsequent Statutes and the Pestition of Right Effectuation in a similar and a second

in the Preface to King Affred Law softwhich . De Gen. Rec. por Esbelred gives this rrue encomium, Leges Arg. col. 355. miffimas & feripfit, & promulgavit, in quibus us et devotio in deum, sollicicudo in subditos; (b) Lambardi ordia in paupetes, Inflicia circa omnes cunctis Archaion Spelbus paper) this observable passage: That the A-1362, idens affembled in a Syned at Jerusalem, Acts ir Boistle to the Chunches of the Gentiles, to abm things offered unto Idols; added this Summa-Laws: And what ye would not to be done to ves that doe ye nonto others: from which one sufficiently appearetby unicuique exacuto ins efndum's that right on Luw is of Justice to be renvery one; neither willthere be need of any other Law-book what foever, if he who fits Indge upon shall only remember this, that he would not

should pronounce any other femence against is than what he would should be passed against If in their Cafe. But when the Goffel was propamany Nations, and among ft them the English, emdehe faith of Gods word , there were then held some Proposit, 5, 4 blies and Councils of Bishops, and other most il- 7. ous Wife men, throughout the World, and likein England: and these being throughly instructed jeds mercy, did now first of all, Impose a pecunia-Mulet upon Offenders; and without any Divine Ofdelegated the Office of exacting it to Magiltrates, we being first granted: Only on a Traitor and Deserof his Lord (or King) they decreed, that this Milder nishment (by pecuniary Mulcis) was not to be in-

ided: because they thought just, that such a man was not

all to be spared; both because God would have Contemers of him unworthy of all mercy, and likewife because wift did not at all compassionate them who put him to der veit genetel dout at L'a findant bont en death ,

manni Concel p.

10 ctta

hr-

ts of

.

bicl idea

41

bi

ex.

efe

ıd

d

15

doub ber apprinted the King to be bounded ober all other Theforbergies in many Councils, fingulation feele rum parts a confirmerum, cobaine the punitum in vigin above film of offences, and concentrate for it vigin.

From whence it is apparent. First. That all capital corporal, and pecuniary Mulcits and penalties for any vil or Ecclesiatical offences whatfoever, inflicall former ages fince they embraced the Gofpel, were only fach as were particularly defined and prefchibed by their Parliamentary Councils, and the Laws there in enacted, and not left arbitrary to the King, Judges, or Magistrates, as it appears by the foresteed pallages of Beday Malmesbury, Huntingon and Browner concerning King Ethelberts Laws, part a.p. 50. by the Laws of 25, 21, 22, 25, 26, 27, 30, 31, 32, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 29, 40, 41, 46, 47, 48, 49, 54, 57, 58, 64, 73, 75, 76 So. & more specially by the Laws of King Affred him felf, Les 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 12, 13, 14, 19, 17 20, 21, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 91, 33, 34 25, 28, 29, 40, 43, 42, 44, 45, 46, 48, 51. With the Laws of our other Saxon kings, preferibing particula fines, pecuniary, corporal and capital puniflyments for all fores of offences and injuries, to avoid all arbitrary proceedings and centures in fuch Cafes. 2ly. That no imprisonment Corporal, Capital, or pecuniary Mulces, or punishments whatfoever, justly might, of legally ought to be then inflicted upon any Malefactors or Trespassers whatsoever, but when, where and for fuch offences only, as the known Parliamentary and common Laws then inforce, parrioularly warranted and preferibed: which penalties and Laws could not be altered nor abrogated, but by Parliamentary Councils only. 3ly. That Common right and Juffice, were then to be equally dispensed to all men , by our Kings, Judges, and other Magistrates, according to the Laws then established, in such fort as they would have them administed to themselves in the like Cales. wilfull Traitors and Deferrers of their lawde to soveraigns were new to be pared of parthe Laws of God or Men, nor yet punished with fines, but put to death without Mercy : ce this Law was then enacted by king Alfred and Hemen (i) Lex 4. Si quirvel per fe ve fusceptam (i) chron. tofeedam perforam . De morte Regis tradet , ban Bromton, ethin fit, et omnimm que habebit; and if any col. 811, and L. mbard. eror trew any meapon in the Kings house, and was ap aded, fit in arbitrio Regis, fit vita, fit mors, ficut donare voluerit, Lex 8. because it might endanmags perform

chaion.

asking Affred made two frecial Laws for fecueven Leets, and Inferiour Courts of Inflice from totalence and disturbances by fighting, which I

recite.

Lex 41. Si quis coram Albermanno Regis pug. (k) Chron. publico, emender Weram & Witam ficut rectam 825, & Lamfapra bec CXX s. ad Witam.

141. Si quis Folemot id est populi placitum. Ate Spelmanni m exercitione turbabit, emender Albermanno Concil. p. 369.

CXx. Wisa, id eft foris fattura,

What Fines and punishments then do they deferve, the fense of it not only fight before, and diffurb Aldermen and in the transfaless with their Armes, but even disturb, fight, and tion, and makes. their Armes against our Aldermen themselves, yea, il the Aldermen, Peers, and Great men of the Realm. mbled in the highest greatest Parliamentary Coundis, and over-awe, imprison, secure, seclude, and forday diffolve them at their pleasures? as some of late ones have done , beyond all former Presidents.

During the reign of this Noble king Alfred, Gythro the Dane, (formesimes Stiled Godrin, or Gueburn) Anno 878. () Abno 878. with an invincible Army running over (1) See Mar, well mellin. Florent,

Mora, Simeon Dunelm, Bromi, Hantindon, Hoveden , Polychronicon, Fabian ,

loh Bromt.col. bards Archai. which fomewhat deprives

ľ

0

- artis (2.15 - La catalon all the Coatts of England, watting the Country, and dequicquip in auro et argento rapere potest, Plittibus e rogatif , and lesting upon loca queque manita, for ced King Alfred being fo diftreffed that he know not when to do , nor whicher to turn himfelf) to retire and fave himself in the Isle Ethelingie, for a season; till recolleding his fcattered Subjacts and Forces together , he vanquished Gibre and his Army in a fern battel as & skendene, and then belieging him and his remaining forces 15 dayes in a Cattle, to which they fled, compelled them by Famine and the Sword, to make peace with him upon this Condition; ut Regnt et Regis inte frationem perpetuo abjurarent ; That they bould perperually abjure the infelting of the King, and Realm, and that they (hould turn Christians: which they accordingly performed, Githro, with 30 of the choicest men in his Atmy being baptized at Alve, 15 days after, king Affred being their Godfather, and giving him the name of Athelstane. After which Alfred feating him an his Captains 12 days in his Court, gave Gi thro Eastengland to inhabit, wherein king Edmund reigned, to be held of and under him: Whereupon Githro and his Danes An. 879. leaving Corencenster marched into the East parts of England, which he divided as mongst his Souldiers, who then began to inhabit it by Alfreds donation.

U, on this accord, or some time after, King Alfrand Gythro, by the Common consent of their Great Councils and wife men, made and enasted certain civil and Ecclesiafical Laws, for the government of their People and Realms, recorded in Bromton, Lambert, and Spelman, where those who please may peruse them: the Prologue and 2 first Laws whereof, I shall only recite, as both pertinent to my purpose, and seasonable for our times, much opposing the Magistrates coefficive power in matters relating to God and Religion.

Propofit. 3.

-1800

14 上海 100

Hocell confili m quod Alredus Rez et Gedrinus eligerunt, et condixerunt, quando Angli et (m) Chron. 10, ad pacem et concordiam plene convenerunt, pientes, et qui poste l'uccesserunt, lapius Hoc est renovantes, in bonum semper adduxe-

Bram.col, 829. Spelman, conc. P. 37% 376, 390, 391. Proposition 6.

2 416 305

Sim Bunel

Millishe Gell riles , sol

1. 25 04

873 71.6 AMERICA : PA

E CEA A

guleb, delug.

1. Inprimis eft, ut unum Deum diligere velint, et Paganifmo fedulo renunciare: et infliquerunt fem Justitiam, pro co quod sciebant, quod non pomultos alitet caltigare: plures veid Nolebant To be About Der cultum ficut deberent alire: Inclinari; et fecuemendationem instituerunt, communem Chri-Regt, ubicunque Recusabitur Lex Dei juste ferfecundum distionem Episcopi. Et boc est primum Ecclesia, Pax intra parietes suos, ut Regis Handfemper inconvul fa permaneat.

0. 2. Siquis Christanitatem suam male mutat, vel ismum veneretur verbis vel operibus, reddet Veram, fic Witam, fic Lashlytes fecundum anad fir that is Let him be fined and ranfomed accorto the quality of his offence.

his Noble King Alfred (who fought no leffe than bloody Battels with the Danes by Land and Sea his Countries Liberties) Although he was inin perpetual Wars and Troubles with the Invaders all his daies, as our Historians and his his (n) Epitaph Demonstrates,

Nobilitas innata tibi, probitatis Honorem Armipotens Alurede dedit, Probitaf g, laborem; espeinumque Labor nomen; cui mixta dolori Gandia (emper exant, spes semper mixta timori ; Simodo viltus exat, ad crastina bella parabas: Si modo victor erat, ad crastina bella pavebat. Cui vettes fudore jugi, cui fica cruore incla jugi, quantum fit onus regnare probarunt. Von fuit immensi quisquam per climata mundi

(n) Huntingd. Hift.l.s. p.352 di Reg. Geft. Chron. Io. Er. col Bra. Camb. Britan . P. 224.

de-

ave

ol-

he

A. In

40

the sand say

ing ing Gi-

Gi-

ned

as

and

pet-

the

ren

ble

ela

Yes (a) she fe shings are remarkable in him, 1 That he To) Mat well eatily and justly governed his people by unit according wie. As. Men. an att, 391, his und his Produceffers known Laws , to the wider E bel. Abbas | de Wars; nor by the harfh Laws of Conquest and de Gen. Reg. largest Sword. 2. That he advanced Learning Ang. col. 355. Chron. lo Brom all forts of Learned Men , erecking Schools of Lan col. \$14, 818. mg, and the famous University of Oxford; which he Sim Dunelm. founded, or at tenfe refunded when decoyed, in the heard Hift de Geft. at this Wars and Troubles. 3. That he was four Rig. col. 134, 160m (poyling the Church and Churchmen, or any or \$13, 1921, 1924, 1924, 1924). 133. Wil. Mal. ther his Subjects of their Lands, Tithes or Rece de Geft. Reg. 1, 25. c.4, fa- nues to maintain his perpetual Wars against the in gulph. Hift. pi pious Pagan Daner, who destroyed all Churches an 874,171, How. Religious, as well as other Houles, where ever day Annal , pars I. came; that he not only repared, adorned, endow 2. 420, 421, came; that he not only repared, adorated, charles, but Hist. L. 4. 43. likewife in the year 888, he built two new Money Polichron. Fab. stries of his own, at Esbelingei and Shaffeesbury, and the Caxen, Hold dowed them with ample riches and possessions; andly an Speed in the fundry Charters gave several Lands to the Churches of the Afred of Durham, Worcester, and Camerbury. Moreover he Cand Brit. 278,379. Spil-Church himfelf, but also by his Laws, enjoyed all his Subjects under landry mulets, justly to pay Tabuan 374 10 380 Churchels to their Priests and Ministers , with all other Ansiq. Eccl. Brit . p . 4 3 Dustes and Oblinions belonging to the Church for the maintenance of the Ministers and Gods worship : together with Peterpence for the maintenance of the English School as Rome; probabiting all merre invade the Chareber Righer and Possessions under severe genalities. That he equally divided all his annual Revenues in-

tion he fuldivided into three parts. The store he beltowed to Almes, to relieve the poor in thome and in forein parts; The fewers, he bear to no Religious Houles and Performs, The third, towards the maintenance of Schools, Scho-Doctors wand learned Men bfall forts, reforeand liberally rewarded by him according to thirs. The other moity was for civil bles, he likewife divided into a court portions. of he gave unto his Souldiers; whom he divinoise Squadrons a The first Squadron, which Florie; waited one month on himse his Court. hejergalra) whites the other two were intimmilitary expeditions in the Rield : And their month expired, they all recurred from and then another new Company fucceeding to shem floures, the other Company succeed-any And so they successively kept their monthly during all his Reign, being one month in actuice and two months at home about their own The fecond part he gave to his Workmen respects of all fores skillfull in all Worldly af-The third part he gave to Strangers in Royal and Prefents, and that as well to the Rich as Befider, he had a very great Cate Ne a Wicecer mes Miniferis papperes apprimere tent, et indabites without generalization that the poor people snot be oppressed by Sheriffs and other Offinor bur hened with unjust Cradions or Con-; Yea by his large Almes and Giles he tent Propof. 1. he procured the English School to be fret . while? B Layes and Eributes by the Ropes special sers And woneter read lie impoled the leal mit the upon his Subjects during all his wars and fiees, by his own Regal Power, upon any pretext

SATE OF STATE China Dilack pearly aby fine 1,51,3.133X 12,22,100 Princed- to

coxc1.9.331 。。

CONT.

in-10

che his

Stormer Services relent Layres Tax mafters may do well to confige

Anno 194. Prefer of appear 14 matters may do well to confident sim. Duncies. In the year of our Lord 294, this King of ifree and mild de Dunci. Guibure the Dane, gave to the Chatch of Sect adent in Ecolo, 13:14. Durkow; all the Lands between Hore and Tracinta cales 23:23, per per and Succession, free from all fortime and fundamental for Samples of the Samples of t landente executa; le the confer and especialism de A. A. C., actuale of the English but Dance also is la Leger & has Samue (which proves that is who do by a Parliamer as Campel them held in both their he micr.) Leuranger another nife laft agrice to form of the properties of the content of t

Typerentir the (g) swift Syrick held under the histories, 300 fe frops of Landoff during King Affred Reach (u.St. Honey Spalman competurer, in whom the Resolution them) wherein the history of Landoff and the Clarge lencommunicated from of their persy sale stage for Affred Recommunicated from of their persy sale stage for Affred Recommunicated from of their persy sale stage for Affred Recommunicated from the Charles the Charles for their persy sale stage for Affred to the Charles for the Charles for the Charles for the Charles for the rather become I conceive them fabricates above being a fat for the form of European person, are may furth Epiferopal Synole held in England under King Affred himfolic (March 1988), which was Danas having chroughout all England with conceive them. 1:3533 fire and impediately market and the chart of Charles are red at Charles for the Charles are red at Charles and Charles and Charles are red at Charles. Chief Poyrar, Caffles, Monafteries, Churches, on: mois sent Bishops, Abbers, Clergy to the Swords and almost quite deleted the morning of Learning and Religi

279380.

English Suxons Language.

Affred deceating, his Son Edward furthe Elder, (s) succeeding his Father in the A nne oot. of Christ 901, thereupon Prince Ethelmald (1) Ethel, Hift. King and Nobles of the Realm , feifed upon Ox- de Geft. Reg. 1. windowne : whereupon King Edward marching wellm Florent. is Armie egainst him to Bath, he fled from Win- wigern. Sim. to the Danes in Northumberland for affiftance : Dunelm. Huneing glad thereof, they all make him King and Einel, Brone, poor all their Kings and Captains : Whereupon Polychon La nvading Effex and Mercia, King Ed. raised a great their. Alles chased them into Northumber hand, and harrowed Pab. Halidwhole Country to the Lokes of Northumberland, Bed, Graten, ethe Kantifemen remaining contrary to the Kings life at Md. the and and Mellengers fent to them) after the acid and dis. of the reft of the Army; The Daille Army set to 93 141 this advantage ferring upon them, they gallantly ing themselves, flew their new King Athelith King Early, and fundry of their chief Comsand many of their Souldiers , though they in the sand field. This King and Eddforthis Sifter, Queen water cians, co prevent the frequent eruptions, plun-Dones , repaired many old rained Towns, and d with Smilders, in promit the Island which they re- 1882 . The adjusted the Island which will be adjusted to the Island with the the Island with

to this set us

Place na.

19.3075 388

£2

Proposit 3.

nichtenden Nach zu Au

TO 85 25

int, Securi

pell the Enemies, whereby the Common people were for isom-raged, and became fach good Septiliers, that if they hard of the Exemps approach; they would fight and rose then, Rege criam & Ducibus inconfulris in certamen ma-rent; exique temper numero & ferencia prablands pra-Harent, ita bottes contemprui militibus, Regi rifuiecant as Malmosbury writes. The Country people themselves fighting with the Danes at Livernie, put them to flight , recovered all the prey they had taken and likewile the Danes Horles, as they like wile did in fome other parts. Amongst other places, this Kine recaired the walls of Colchefter, put warlike men in its & cersum eis fipendinm affignauir; and affigned them a certain dipend, as Met Westim records, neither honor other our Historians making mention of affigured wager, to any other Garrisons or Souldiers in that age Ar laft the Danes in most places throughout England, ceiving King Edwards power and wildom, fabric themselves unto him, eletted him for their King and Pa tion, and firme bominge and featy to bim; as like wife dis the Kings of Scotland, Northumberland, and Wales.

In the year of Grace 905. This [1] King Edward affembled a Synod of the Senators of the English Nation, as Malmeshury, or a great Council of Bishops, Abbas, and sabspall people (as Mathew Resiminster, and others stille it) in the Province of the Gewish, which by reason of the Enemies incursions had been desirate of a Bishop for 7 years space. Warrenpow the King and Bishops in this Council, saking good advice, made the wholeom construction; That instead of a Bishops, whereof our back his Sea as Warchester, the other or Schireburn, Sishops should be created; ne Gren Domini a absorbe that Pattorali, superior incursionibus quaterems: Where approached in the Council elected 5 Bishops; an our Frithstan, for Winchester; Athelia for Schireburn, Edule for Welle, Westlan for Ctideton, and Hersten for Comwal; assigning them sheet several Sees and Diocess; and

epoft. 5.

oper billion for Dorchefter and Cirenceller, all fer and by Archbishop Plegmond at Canterbury in one Wil of Melwesh, and fome others write, sharthis til mat fummoned upon the Letter of Pope Formolus, Propol. 5, 6. excommunicated king Edward with all his Subjects, fering the Bishopricks of Winton and Scireburn to nd for 7 years pacetogether : But this must needs great miliake, fince Pope Formofus was dead ten ars before this Council; and before these Bishois became void, and his precented Epittle to the ops of England makes no mention at all of the

as Sir Henry Spelman Well observes.

the year 906. (a) king Edward made a Peace and As. 906, 921. agreement with the Danes of Northumberland and [a] Lambards England, at Intine ford, when (as some think) he archain, Spel. Guthurn the Dane reconfirmed the Civil and Eccle- concil, p. 390, cal Laws formerly made and ratified by his Father to 400. Mat. Alfred and Guthurn: But Guthurn dying in the prigon, Hunt. 890, full eleven years before this Edward was king, Hoveden, Sim, d not possibly ratifie these Laws at the time of this Dunelm. Brom. ord, being 16 years after his decease, as the Title and others. An. Prologue to thole Laws in Mr. Lambard and Spel-Dem. 906,910, erroneoully affirm; wherefore, I conceive, that confirmation of thele Laws was rather made in Propof. 5. year 921. when all our Historians record; that after Edward (Anno 910 had fent an army into Norerland, against the perfidious and rebellious Danes, and taken many of them Prisoners, and miserably watheir Country for A days space, for breaking their for-A presment with him: after his Sifter Agelfled, Ana 19. had forced the Danes at Tork to agree, and finear, shey would submit to her and her Brothers pleasure in ge; and after Edward had vanquished the other Scotch and Wellh in many Baccles ; thereupon, to gotto and e year 921. the king of Scots, with all his Nati-Stredded king of Wales, with all his people, et Rugaldus (or Reginaldus) Reginald King of the Danes, with all she English and Danes inhabiting Northumber-

land,

it,

14

or

4

1

5

land(of which Regmeld then were King) comming to Kin Edward, Ap. 921. Submitted them forest and him, old ad him for their Parker and Lord, and made a firm Gre name with him; And therefore I conjuditure that Guidan has in the Title and Preface of these Laws, is eith mittaken, or elfe mil-written for Resimilarithen Ki of these Northern Dieses, who had no King in the ye 906, that I can read of in our Historians.

cel. 358.

teo acoust full Land Talk manington COPP IS NOTH

can't rece us

L influence .

tunia . I no u March fring State

Designation are the Link motion had

interest good to

ing itie

(x) D: Gene- (x) Abbet Ethelred, gives this Encommon of this alogiates, dag. Kings transcendent modelty and justice. Rex Edwards dus, vir manfactus et pius, omnibus amabilis et affab adeo omnium in fe provocubat affectum, in Scotti, Cumbri, Walenles, Northumbri, es qui remanferant Daci, cum non câm in Dominion ac Regens, quam in Patron am amul devotione oligerens. Tanta debine Modestia regula Subdies, centa Jufticia inter progimem et proximem dicabas, us contra vericatem non dice nibil velle, (ca no pe se videntur; unde ferent quibusdans iraturdiciss; di poffer Ren in Subulters , Donoinus in Serven , Pormi infirmer . Due in militer ? Sed enicomid non di Crabat sequiras, quicquid veritari repugnabat, qui quid non permittebat Justicia, quicquid Regis manitecudinem non decebat, Sibi eredebat impe Mart and records the last teach

I wish all our modern domineering Grande would imitate his prefidential Royal Example. To would imitate his prefidential Royal Example. Its lift. 1.9.55a descale of his renowned Sitter Elfishs, Once of Other the How. Anspar descale of his renowned Sitter Elfishs, Once of Other Low. Anspar of the Anso 920. Its difficulties the Company of the Descale of the Descale

Coron John

S. No. morell

nagively ar

6. Steam a

En. A. C.

s. Specas ?

8.391-19

LUZIN

Alan and

not excule.

Chronicle of Brown records, that King as he interged the bounds of his Kingdom (2) cot, sit. in hir Pather, So Leger condidit, he likewite 8 37, 826, 837. s to govern ic : which are there registred to in two parcells, as made as feveral times, but ac of his Reign this was it informs us not. The these Laws, declaring his zeal to publick SASTAN TOP S e, according to the Laws then in Force, is

erdus Rex mandat et pracipis omnibus Prafectis se pais, ut Justa judicia judicent, quam rectioe, Et in inviciali Libro fant, neo parcane mulent pro aliqua Re Populi Rectum et jus n recitate; et mumquedque placitum terminum mande peragatur, quoditune resirabijur.

hell Chapter of the feeond part of his Laws intithat they were made by his wife mon affembled hamontary Conucil on Except witness the conreof.

dus Rex administ Oranes Sapientes quando Exemis, ne investigarene fimul et quærerent; propolit, 30. pax or room melior offe poffie quian ansen first; quia igned has impletum fit about gums describe et recopifer, Inquistois maque qui ad encendationem lito, et in sociocusa permanero qui opfe fit, et af goods, et wolle quod mille, in Mari & in Terra. o, Ne Quilquam rectum difforcess alieni. facine, communder from fage a deliam est (In his we then either made or rehearfed) prima vice formula familier, ad versiam vicem 1205. Re-

last Chapter, being the VIII in Brontons ion, (but the Klauche Same Copps) is this. unic Proposition Babear Gemotium (m. Hun-Court) semper ad quarner bebdomadas; es efficiat t omnis homo cectum habeare

VVelm, VVie. An. 915 to pars prior . P. 422, lug.Hill. P. 877 . 878. Sim. Dunelm Ligie 5. Aele, Abbas de Ge-neologia Reg. Ang Pol 1,6,c. 6. Henry de Knightan, de En.Ang. 1.1.0 g. Speede Hift p. 393, 396. Fab. Holin-Caston in bis tite.

terminate quando perventas ad filem; Signie ha recipia entrelles, ficus està diffuse oft.

Anno 234. King Edward deceafing. (1) Esbellitas his elde (2) ml. Mal. Son (defigued by bis-Fashers Will so fisceed him) wade Gell. Res. cleated King at Wintelsfier in the year 934. Department of the control of the c Optimatum conlends et omnique fabore; and role by Crowned at Kingfon, only one of fred, and for factions ones opposed his election, precending he Here. Annal. would have fee up his Brothet Edwin being legitim and next helt as they precended; whom the Gree to afthe Nobles rejected, mondam ad regnandum as ter teneros Annas kiongo jakabak m armi higi nation knowing his Brother to be both in lawfu Ethein, Hill. deprived of his kingdom by him, hated him extre last, f. deb. ly; and at the follicitation of some Barefres, whateless as Grand of his Cup beater was the shief, to be tid of him ang. Follis, c, this his fear, he caused young Edwin, attended of with one Page, to be put into an old broken Bo the midft of the Sea, without Sail, Oare, or Pilato to his death might be imputed to the wayes; of which Boat the young Prince in disconrent cast his head-lone into the Sea (or rather the Page th bed, Grafton, him head long over-board,) and to was he drow But the Page recovering his body, by rowing with hands and feet; brought is to Land where it was terred. The Ring was hereat to troubed with a (or leigned) constitued for this barbarous bloods for that be all forest process walnut as persons for this big for triviale, and adjudged his Cop-bearer to a cruel death, a game, him this life advices; and to pecific his Beath. Gholf (204 his own Confeience | built two new le mafterees at Middleson and Michelreffe, and the

the Court Senior admention believe addit of Reint

Propol. 2.

expute this his bloody stime.

were hery Beams and Mercors agricult all the Northern parts of Eng-after which Arbelfon resolved atterly so the perfedious Nation of the Dones, and as Sours, which had violated their Agree-e with his Fither, whereupon he matched E Army by Land, and Navy by Sea into retined and Series, wasted and harrowed ry without resistance, forced Guithfrish manufer and out of his kingdom, uniting own Renim, vanquished sand sovertame own Redim, various less deverente ing of Wales, Confrancies king of Seats, Anlafe and fortest in a few barrely direct whem ont of sines, additionted them produced on an admitted from sknowing the chance of the state of the sta states, with this Princely breech as but it begins to make a hing, than to be a hing a petry Kings Princes rebelling alterwards & ith Hiller against him, were all routed by A-King Constantine of Septland, with five more lings, To Dukes, and most of their Army flain trely principally by the valor of Tarkenelar, water contracted to pay him a yearly cribate nd weight of Gold , and 300 of Silver, and d of Cattel , with a certain number of d Honness which no King of England ever received from them before.

The Company of Mathematica (who exceeds in his (4) he Gell (4) as G

one thegalius vel interactus rem

(c) Ingulohi Bift. p. 817.

elphotecords, guided and directed b Chancellour, a man of great integray, honelty, endouger of and judgement, whate decrees upon divisor per on galate. This king wathelfron, for the better and itration of justice, emched fundry excellent, six ecclesiational Laws, recorded in Brane. Lamb. & The first of these his Laws, were made and

duno 918.

Brons. Journal in the famous [d] Commit of Grately, abo Brons. col. year 948, in which the king himfelt. Walfebelu \$40, 10 \$16.2. biftop of Course busy, and the test of the Lifton Spelman. con. biftop of Course busy, and the test of the Lifton til. p. 396, all the Nobles and Wifeman which King Ethelita 397,405,406. affemble, were prefent, who all opprince and e

397, 405, 406, affemble, were prefent, who all opinines are the confidence of these Laines in this great Cameri, as the last confidence of these of informs us in these words.

Bropose, 5, 50. Estimate institutume off, it confidence in manne Senato and Oratelegam, can Aschiege put stall from america et camera Dalinastes, it enters mos Abelsamus Response Congregam.

Camera Optimates et Suplemes un Achiege printes au Achiege print logue to them attelts Ego & Etbelfanns Residens Alfhelme Archiepfore , alformagne Briller Serverse Dei confibensande; yet they were fied and confirmed by all the Nobles and Wifeman Conseil, as the premises evidence. In this Co they thould demand source set from his Subject facts and decree only as they origin softly and learnedly we adding this memorable reason for it; Nunquam eris populo bene confultum, nec digne Deo co

minds Cha

de Luce de implum et magio failum villa o debe ni omnes amici Der quoc miquum e, quod justum est elevare; pon pari ut um, et pecunia qualtunt, le forisfaciant rea vere tapiencem Deum cui displicet fitta: Which I with all our unrighteous m-matters, Excifers and Exacters would ully conlider : After which it follows saurem omnibus necessarium est, ut reant, ut iniqua condemnent, et faltem fanibus erecti justum semper erigant et praine : Hinc debent Epilcopi cum feculi ludieretie Indiciis, ne permittant, fi possint, ut liqua pravicarum germina pullulaverine. And Il arbitrary proceedings, oppressions, and Inall things, this Council by positive Laws of-Il fines, amereiaments, imprisonments, and corhments for criminal offences, from which the ery man (hould find in those times of war, against and other Enemies by his politive Law, Lex 21. (6.) Omnis homo habebit dues homines cum be- Propolit, 1,3. do omne Cario as was to suite of suchables suchabe

Ribelft and after this Council at Grately (what not expressed) affembled several other Parlia- Proposit. 5. Councils at Exerer, Feurefham , and Thunder . herein he and his Wifemen, by common confent, lebe Laws made at Grately, altering fome of ofain parpiculars, and adding fome new Laws unsybu may read at large in Bromson, and as del Chapter, and this Prologue to those Laws as-13 core to

Hee funt Judicia que Sapientes Exonie confi-fes Regis instituerent, & aterum anid Fe-Bromt, col. wice and Thundre feldiam unt boc DE 810. confernation est ; et hoe imprimis ventur omnis Judicia que apud Graneley-Proposit, 5,6,

The Caule of making these new Laws, and can ing the olds was a Completone the King in the call of Exercise the Read and Laws made a G lay, we see a will be 4 the fraction of the see of the

(f) Chron. elen dictum en Michi, quod per molte per

Propolit. 5, 6.4 cit inflictutum: Et Septembre Micht placet, tel apud Gestelmanne. Et Septembre Micht electricutum: et Septembre Micht distract quo.

dintins pertuli quam debactem; Muse invani
di Septembre, qui apud Accultus factim mos fancio Natali Domini, qued partif funt o quando valim, cum feiplis & unoribus. Ac mos se qua ire quo tune voluce. & comi se luf ire quo tuse volvero, nifi mie

patrium istam redeant. Me.

In the Conned of Freenighton in Kene, the Ke
force of his 1996-Counfellers sent shirther to it, not
del force thinks for the most and poster of the Country
going sticking product for force past of success; mine
approaches a fewery to; and exquiring up into fanding
to surroute the King for his Repairation a match the
morable Grandescry Prologue; which most can
presenting unto us the proceedings in the gree cile of that Age, I thought meet entirely to **scribe**

(f) Kariffime, Epifcopi tui de Kent de muis 16. Bront. (efeire, Thomas, Camises, & Fillesi, tibi Domino e 10), 150, 251. Stiffimo fuo gratiat agant, quod nobis de pace n pracipere valuiti ; de de commodo nofiro para re & confilere, quie magnum opus est inde arbit visibus & Egenis. Et hoe incepimus quants diliger potaissas, coofile becam Researce and educati sunde Karistime Damino, primare diligeral

n bespersy interdicat, it rects custodierit cum
tum. Out ex hot disedat sit dignus corum que
pro pacis habentur, quod apud 67 seelesse insten est. Sextum, si aiguis homo sit ageo dives,
unte parantele quod castigari non possit, vei sicitate nolit, sit cineas qualiter abittabarur in a-Les Briss artem regni un , ficut decom et in occiduis post, fit alterurum quod fit. fit Comitum, Armorum. Septimum oft, ut omnis homo tenent pes fuot in fide pissone foit, contra omne fursi tume fit sliquis qui tot hombes habest quod afficiat omnes custodire, prepositum talem presibili singulis villis qui credibilis ei fit, se qui edat hominibas. Et fi prepositis slicui corum num concredere non audea. Inveniat XII prepositioni fuz qui es bant in fide usione. Et minus vel prepositus, vel aliquis hoc infringat; chine exeat, fit dignas corum; que spud freditione dicta funt, wit Argumage places dia institut.

Precamur Domine milericordiam tuam; fo

Causeil held at Lance, to us long after thit shother of his basis of properitions made for fapper flowly main has as of a house and known of the control of

chat Parliamentary Council.

(b) Hoc confultum est, quod Episcopi et prapusi
140 Brome. 141 qui Londoniens Caria pertinent, edizerunt; & jure
852,855.856 c jurando confumi verunt in sus Fridgisdo; Comme
62 villani in adjectione judiciorum, que apud Gra
1 telegam & Exonium instituta sunt, & iterum apu

Thundresfeldam.

Cap. 1 Et est imprimis hac, non parcatur alicui le croni supra 12 Annos et supra 12 al de quo vere le crit inquisitum quod reus ste, quin occidatus, & cap-

acur omne quod habet, &c.

Cap, 14. Nec taceodim est vel przereundum, si do minus noster vel przepositorum nostrojum astaur uselum Augmentum excepture posit, ad nostrum finagildum, ut hoc granner exciptamus, sicut nobis propius convenis, a nostrum neceste str., ac in Diecconstitution, exceptum noceste somplete volumnis, exceptum noceste somplete vol

torius poblil melocabitur complete volumius, le torius poblil melocabitur contra lutes quam antechile, a friendinius escimur de acce e vadiis qua limul dedimus, & quam Rea nobis pracipile, rimete poliumus, yel magis le re quod fures intivegnabunt, poliumus, pel magis le re quod fures intivegnabunt,

nis Rez apad Petrefhinias quartă ouce apad Inin-dain vorant Archiefillope, er Epilcopis, et Sa Ari adouse()) ous, quas iple Rex mominavit qua interparaut (no jo (no) ein confervaverunt Que in hoc Concilio fuemeticina, &c. . p. 18, frem good Adelstanus Res pracept Episcopis preportes maniber in toto Reput [ho, ni pacemo livebrant first vectorous, et Apientes (il. 1966). Septembre la livebrant first vectorous, et Apientes (il. 1966). Septembre la livebre la linternatione la livebre la livebre la livebre la livebre la livebr r'er ensembly quibus hoc egerat, ne aliquis occide mior guam quindecim Amorum , mis le decende chir, vel aniugere, et in manus ire velle, se inne elie, vel aniugere, et in manus ire velle, se inne elier, fe many firming, qualifemque fit, fi fe deponant in Carcere, ficus and Greatelevam off the provident redinatur Cre. Pracepit ne affordis occidatur pro minori precio quam de seff fagine vel repuene, se disestur the minus. Si fac sta congregata, in Domine Deofidimar and par mitte malor erit quam anea fidimar and par mitte malor erit quam anea.

As these passages demonstrate the proceedings of Parliamentary Compelis in that Age, (unknown to a for which and I have transcribed them at large)

ete Me, Propos. 5, 6, 9, 10. all future times the lefthe King of Denmark and West conquered by Danie should for feit and a for the and his Höre to break afternoon of the lefthe to be a feet of the lefthe to be a OUL

Champion to encounter Colybrand; whereupon ba Nobles were very much troubled. At laft, an Angel from Heaven, directed the King to Gw of warwick , comming thither as a Piltho undertook to encounter Colybrand; and afharp battel with him in the view of both kings Armies, cut off me of his bands, and after that By which Victory the whole Land of Engenjoyed the unviolated privilege of rest and Lifrom the Danish king, untill Cours king of ok gained the Realm of England from Edman But this Relation being contrary to the Hiltory, and the Stream of all our Historiegra-I shall repute it meerly fabulous; though ld not well omit it, for that Relation it this my Theame and precedent Propoliti-

har Elfrid (a Noble man) who opposed Eibel- Reg. Ang. La.c. litle to the Crown, though in vain, intended to 6.p. 52. Spelixed on him at Winchester, and put out his eyes; man. conc. p. Treafon being discovered before it came to the Speeds Hift. plishment, he was taken and fent to Rome to p.396, See Inhimself by Oath; where before the Altar of gulph, Hiff. p. er and Pope John the 10th, he abjured the fact, 378. reupon fell suddainly down dead to the Earth, eine carried from before the Altar by his Serthe English School, he there died within three er, Upon this the Pope fent to the king, to Proposit & hat he (bould do with him, and whether he should 5, 6, 10. in burial with other Christian Corps? The king on affembling a Council of his Nobles, toadabout it; Openmates Regionis, the Nobles of the Im with a great Company of Elfrids kindred, ear-y requested of the King with great humility, that ody might be committed to Christian Burial

e confencing to their Request, acquainted the

William of Malmesbury and others out of him re- (1) De Gel.

Pupi/. 2,4.

Do Call

Pope charewith; who present him Charitan Burial though unworthy. Hereupan the Richte aligned all his based and Possessia great and forall, to the Kong who by their confession greated and confessions alles in All by of Malmesbury by his Charter, wherein he recites; the are Sapientes regions Nuffre, now has prefers terra me triposte Requise, Raphinning Dos Dedhease, led fic eas accept Quemadmodum judicaverunt omnes Optimates Regul Anglorum. Inspar in Appointed Papa Romana Ecolosis Johannes; After which, recling the Treachery, persons and dember Elfred, who he Condescention to his Nobbis and friends request aspectal, he concludes thus. But he Adjudicate est mish total possession premotamus literarum, ne quantic Christianites regnat, abolestur, unde mish prafata possession quam Deo et Sancto Petro decit, donatur, ose Justius novi quam Deo et fancto Petro hans possessionem dates, quam Deo et fancto Petro hans possessionem dates, quam Deo et fancto Petro hans possessionem dates, quam de mish professionem dates qua condum meum in con precha omnimum cadere securion, et mish professionem Regnis largui funt.

- To which Adamesbury hopogen In his Perbs, Ragh far pientiam, es pittatem e jus in Dei rebies fuspicere purofic Sapientiam, su quod anternabuerera juncents profession, in offe Dei Granifum the Rapine Holocasthum: Pienten, es gand Almus niviene divinicollanm, Die posifimum

non ingratus rependeret.

From whence I shall only observe, that Estables ing a Peer of the Realm, dying perjured as aforcised, was adjudged to forcir all his Lands for Treason after his death only by the Pression a Parliamentary Countilly and that if the king had seized on them without their judgement, it had been an unjust Rabine; by his own Confession; but being legally confished to him by their Judgement, it was no Raptus, but Judice of their to seizes and Piery to dispose of them at his pleasure to this Church. What Charebes and Management

Cherebear Centerbery on (1) 11 of his Connection (by the Affirm of his Riffing Historia, his) though long decimal from it; and how he will the Lands of Folcastar, in Kent, elebeated by the cet, 1778. effruction of the Numery there , to Christ-dentia Conterbury, you may read in the (1) Margi- Christi, can he rod a hipring on de hors Need as

Col. 2223. 04

William of Malmerhay informs us, that Bald- (m) at Gella of Flanders; fent Emballadour by Hugh King R. ang. line 8 es, to King Ethelftan , to demand his Sifter for p. 31. See In ife, brought over with him divers rich preferre . Sulp. Hill, P. ques (Amongst others, the Sword of Confess

Great, the Lance of Charls the Great, and one A Mails that pierced our Saviours body, fee in of Gold; A piece of our Saviours Crois inclosed Christal Case &c. all which he presented to the nd Lady) cum in Conventu Procerum, apud Abinprocipostulate exhibitfes : Which intimates is King consulted with an affembly of his Mobles ahis Sisters Marriage to the King of France , as a of Parliamentary confideration.

phus Hift. p. 876, 877, 878, records, that Turwas his Chancellor and chief Counfellour, who d nor Honors and Riches, refuled many Bishopoffered him by the King, Tanquam rendiculas Saanimal evertendas; and would never accept of histoprick all his life, being Content only with his sundiwages: That all his Decrees were fo just alacthey temained ir revocable, when once made when great Souldier, and fought most valiantly labe Danes, and often gloried and faid, He was sappy in this, that he had never murdered por one Com pugnare ere parria - 80 maximen Paganor delle quilque pollit; He esterntreet the growings where Ook to alle to dient King to

dano, 940. (e) Spelman Concil, p. 408 10.14

一个一个

22

F

decealing without inue, his Brothe lates the Leanung succeeded him An 1940, who input the falle suggestions of some of his Souldiers and Courses aden in deprived Dursham whom he had made his Cha on or Coursers, delour, and one of his privy Council, year anked among f the . Ingula. Royal Palatines and Princes of his Realm) of all his down sies and Offices. The very next day after, being like to break his Neck as he rod a hunting over a theen -Rock, had not his horse miraculously thopped at the Hill. 1. 4. 6. Rocks brink in his full carrier, he immediatly fem for Dunftan, and to repair the injury done him, rod prefently to Glasfonbury; and made him Abbot thereof. Col. 856, 857, 858, Mar. Prefently after, Anlaffe King of Normer, whom A VVefim, et wishelftan had driven out of the Kingdom of Marthambergon. an. 940. Land, came with a great Navy and Army to Tork being 10 946. called in by the per fidious and rebellions Northumberlan ders, who instantly revolted to him, and eletted his for she'r King. Whereupon he marching Southware with a puiffant Army, purpoling to Subjugate the Reals Proposit. 4. 8. of England to himfelf, King Edmund gathering his forces together, encountred him, and after a bloody bank fought a whole day between them at Leisefter, with great loss on both fides, Ode Archbishop of Camerbay and Welft an Archbilhop of Tork perceiving the danger a both parts, and the Deftruttion of the Realm, made this degreement between them; that Anlaffe fould quietly ony the whole Northeast part of England lying North of Watlingfreet; and Edmund all the Sombern part thereof de ring their jour Lives, and the Survivor of them any whole Realm after the others deceafe: Bie Aulaffe foor after wasting the Church of St. Baker, and burning Tiving bam with fire , was prefently feifed on by Gods a-

About the year 940. (o) Hoel Dha, Prince of the walls, few for fix Lapren, emiseum for misherity and systems. I homledge one of every Kennut, or hundred of his Realm, and his all the Archbilhaps, Biftops, Abboss & Priors of his Realm, and dignified with a Paftoral Staff; who combining all together,

venging Judgement, and miferably ended his life.

Pathanien with pullance many Civil and L. moultation all the Lant, did in this ich they divided into a parts and the the Dester Government of the Realns and Church; Propof. 5. h you may read in Spelman. In the 22 Law reof they thus determine : Tres autem funt homines mullus potest per Legens inspignorare contra ali-Indicium : Primus elt Rex , ubi non poterit fem Legem in Lite stare coram judice suo agendo respondendo, per dignitatem naturalem, vel per digin terra, ut Optimas, vel alius. So that by the of those times, not only the Kings of England, even the petty Kings of Wales were by their very at and Royal Dignities, exempted from all per-Tryals and Jusgements against them in any n of Justice, seeing they had no Peers to be tryed by. the year 940()) Reingwald (or Reginald) the the year 940 () Reingwald (or Reginals) the comming with a great Navy into Northumber Dunelm, Hill. flew most of the best lubabitants of that Realm, de Dunel Eccl. s shem out of it. He likewife feized upon all the c. 16. col. 23. of St. Cuthert, and gave his Lands to two of kis 6, 24. rs; one of them called Scula, who afflitted the mi-Inhabitants with Greevous and intollerable Triwhence even were this day, the Yorkshire-men archer are compelled to pay Tributum Regale, Propos. 1, 4. al Tribute, endeavour to impose a pecuniary Mult awhich this Scula possessed, for the easing of Seilicet Legem deputant, quod Paganus rannidem fecerat, qui non legitimo Regi Angfed barbaro et sliegenz Et Regis Anglohi militabat. Nec tamen quamyis multum in boraverint, Prayam Confuerudinem huc ufque o Cusbberto reliliente Introducere potuerunt; Simeon Dinelmenfis. The other part of those. Onlabald feifed upon; who was much cruel and oppressive to all men than Scala; extratrily vexing the Bishop, Congregation, and

People

he

be ko

be

OF

C. d.

唱作

td E 1

h

7

4

4

4-

He

ud at m, cr,

got of his mind, and refrain himfelf from the unlastfull Invation of the Churches Lands a elle if hoco temmed his admonitions. God and St. Cookers would be verely average the Injuries done by hum to them, and others. He with a disbolical mind contemning his admonitions and Threats, swore by his Heather Gods, that he would from the need out be a more bit. ter Enemie towards St. Cuthhert and them all than e ver he was before. Wheteupon the Billian within his Menks falling profitate outhe earth, camelly prayed to God and his hely Confess, to annul these proved to Trans Threats; who was then comming into the place where they were proving, having our core within the Door, and the other without in which politice he thood there impossibly fined us both his jett had been asyled being able necessaries of o our non-count in but flanding immovable, all being long thus tortuned the thete Have up his mile rable foul in the place: withwhich example all on being terrified, would no further prefume by oing of right to the Chine

(9) Anno 941; the Rebellions Northweb (1) Mat well, derr prefetting disloyalty before the Bealty we et wigers, An. they owed unto Magnificent Februard Kin 941 10 946. gland, elected Adapt (King of the Werneries unt ned Hift, L. s. D. 3550 cithing fuddenty for his sacrifice (as afordfaid) be and Reginald, the Son of Gambrick, steer their Rap pers prior p. 421, Ethelm. tilm, breaking their, faith and Agreement m Hift. L. A. C. 6.

PVilliam Malmesturg De Golle Reg. 1 . De 5 7. Situera Bannelon High of them Recoles. 18. col. 26. et de Golle Reg. Anglord 1 244 1 55 15 6. Etbah, Abbes de Golle Reg. Anglord 1 244 1 55 15 6. Etbah, Abbes de Reg. Ang. col. 35 8. Pol. 1 4. e. 7. Fan Clast. Graft, Heinille, Speed in the left of King E.

maril () Diencing, Riff. de Dunel Eccl. re. ids . da

Propil I 4

Anno 941.

Hov. Annal.

Sect Lang \$707E \$360

non by force of Atmes expelled them both out leading of Northemberland, and united if to his dom ; and weefled Liberals ; Newingbam; ries for, and Seasoford out of the hands of the ing intolene coppressing Dates, with all Merabduing and reducing the Monarchy of all Enga nto himfelt; excirpating all the Pagen Danes their infidelity; refloring Christianity to its and the English to their Possessions and ies. The year following he walted and dall Cumberland, and pillaged the people of all their Ind becamfrehe people of this Country were porting legibus intolicam , perfudient and anaconfromed To that he could mot totally Subdue and civilize wing harroned it with his Army, and put our the two fens of Dummail, King thereof, be gove Proposti. 3, 7. m to Malcolm Kung of Scots, to be beld of himwithis Condition, show he found affift him; and de-Morshorn parts of Englandby Land and San from fiers of inslating Enclote suda score ser as ob ting Edmind after the Ganquest and Expulsi (r) chron. lob.

Enemies, by the advite of Dunfton and his Broms. col, Hour Turkstalish, [x] made good Liames, and ordi- 858. to 8454 Ecclofinfic at and Linds, for she Government of his Spelms Concil, for which purpose about the year of our Lord Lambardi Arlembled a Parliamentary Conneil of the Clergy chain, Polyat Loudon to caufult and advisor with them in the chian. 1. 6. 6. Which the Process to them thus 7. Malmesh, int | Rescripto felenti Pafcani festo Free 1. s. 6. 7. In-Londini ram Edeleratidorum quam anteorum gulphi Hift. p. magnam Synodum Dei ordiniser (zeuli; translation renders it; en immfrie, Odo, m mus Archievilcopismet alix planes Expileopi me

in in rotum comismo qui ricante fame can Propelit, Se fallie and this Progmot King Edward, himfelf.

1: 640

de Geft. Reg.

Rex contibus qui in felf thus feconds (A) Ese Edn ditiene az profeste med femt femikas & provenikus eler, fignifica.) Me a feiestillimis Regni mei in celebri Eccleicattisorum quem Lascorum frequentia fludiofe requificific, que sanden palte Christima proveberatur fides gr. Or, Mando, & gracipis anni populo Senierum & finistrum qui us Regime mea funt, Ea que Inveltigans Inveltigans Inveltigans Company Company (Company) gavi cum Sapientibus Clericis & Laicis: In shis Comeitsberamer estima purcula of Laws made; the one, merry Ecclesi afterab; also others meerly Chail; the chird, min of both. And in this Council, I conceive, the Confine tions of Archbiftop Odo were read and ratified. The greatest parc of the Civil Laws there made, were a gamp Aturder, hirodified, fighting, breach of Peace Thef, and Perjury . In the last parcel of their Land cup. 5. The King giver God and them thanks, for affifting him in making thefe Land, in thefe words; Maximat will tem & Deo & vobis omnibus ago gratiar, Qui ne auxilio vettro in hae pacis quam nunc ad profligando fures fancivimue, Lege adjuvittis; ac vohementerconfido, eo vos propentius Nobis in potterum opiculariros, quo hujus Decreti obiervatio magis vi debitur necettaria. About the same year, 944. (1) this King assembled another Barliamentary Council of his Bishop in 1999. Wisness at Culincoir, whiteethey mailed 7 other Land, Principally against Theorem, together with an Oak of

Hat an sin (c) Chron. 810.

opolit. S.

Proposi. Sa de Allogianer to king Edmand, thus prefaced. Here Cope Line

ALC: T. STA A HH

pientibus hair inflituerine apud Culintoniam depui de Juramente faciende. The two first of these Laws I full and transcribe as personent to my Theam.

enture koc dekitor, it atproximo (no clus quem in ex-

Pale etlans, at ubi fur pre certe cognoscetur adiet Twiffindi (that is men of 600 or 200 s. by the year) confocientur et exuperent onne pipum, alternirum quod poterunt; et qui corum infaidiabit, qui in ta quaftione fuering , fie Regis et ommiem Amicorum ippers. Et fi quis ing moerit ; et condisevare nolit; emendat Rogi CXX 5. um bor pernegat quod nescion, et hundrede

whence it is apparent, That all Outs of Aland Laws against Theeves and other Maletawere then made and enacted in Parliamentary il's assembled for that purpose, and all fines, ences imposed, and reduced to a certainty only rliament. And by the last parcel of King Ed-Laws in Brometan, it feems, the manner of contra-Marriage was then proferibed and feeled by a Par-

my Council, "

s King (s) Edward, as he gave and reflored by (s) cirm. preets to Christ-Church and St. Augustines in VVII. Thorn. inny feveral Lands unjustly saken away from col. sr.c. 25.B bis Prodocestory free from all secolar services vid. Eccles. epublism and building of Bridge and Caffle; and col. 2221 Sim. the Laws and Privileges of Se. Curberty Church Dunelm, Hill. ham, by confent of his Biftops and Nobles ; So de Ecclef. Du-Min of conjunt of the gracked by his Chartery neimil. 26.19.
In in solden Characters) fundry large Likertiesh (x) Maim, de rwith the Maimer of Glaftenbury southe AD Gest, Reg. L. Classification of Confiling of Confedence Optimation of 7. Spilings in (then affected in a Paliamentary Council concil.p. 4-27. lin) ratifying the Primileger graned to the Ma-King Edmund let Father , Elited, Centmane, Propof. 4. 10. Custoped vie no qui que no volume, fee E-P of the Disk out Per

SAC- IN

to of small di

44

1

(n. 945, (r) Mas sveft. bros. Johan.

() In the year 945, this King Edmand gave Lands and Privileges sothe Monaffery of Sc. Edmi bury, by bls Charters; quant subscriptione En Bros. rat. 818, rum, Comitum et Baronum pia devocione robota most probably in the Parliamentary Council Proposition to, London , at Collington where they were all allemble

deno 925. (2) Mat, well. vig. Malm.

elm Brom wil Thorn Polch Actiedus, Feb. Graft, Caxton, molinfo Speed. in the life of

(2) King Edmand, in the year 946, celebrating w great Solemnity the Featt of St. Augustine (which the English accustomed to celebrate every year) at Ca Hunt. Hou. In-cerbury, as fome; or at Paleberkirks (now at Puchi-(harch in Glofferfbire) as others; or Michelesbrith, Masthew Weffmunfter files it) as he was fixing Dinner in the Hall amidit his Nobles and Course cipyed a notable Thief called Leeff (whom he form band for his theft) (tand in the Hall : Where he not enduring his fight, commanded his Butle shruft that Thief profestly out of the Palace : who tol to depart upon the Kings Command and refitting Propolit, s, &. Butler, the King therupon in a rage rising fuddenly the Table, took the Thief by the Hair, and three YPH - THEN to the Ground whereupon the Traitor feeling hart, and the King lying upon him sprefered with Krife; which be corred forsely about Knights and Souldiers perceiving a rafted all m Thirty and with their Source and Knives chapped and bours into forall pieces . Some traite Al. iz.bmon water that he fler ite, that he flew fome whehe Kings followers is the mide of the Tumile, Sie the Tumble : Siego olarim regalii Ca o, nobubliu rayum Gaftarum exims in thereupon decreed by a Commun Concilio .: It is thereupon decreed by a Commun Convils, sharpin B flound be interred in Glattenbury. Abbys. Abbys. Abbys. Abbys. Abbys.

vid. Ereich

mof him.(a) . Erat sutem patris (a) De Gen, in omnibus imitabitor, homo implea se re- les. dag. cal, cimens Doum, et usque ad finem vite fue 318.

e in innocentia sua. this Brother, succeeded him the same year in (b) Mar, we one, and was crowned King at King from by O-VVig. Sim. Dustifion of Camerbury; Edwin and Edgar King Blov. Main. Sons ; being out by, because of their Infancy; Brom. Achted. ngnante legitima atate patri luccedere non Polyc.Fab.Hol as Mathew Westminfter renders the reason. Sp oner was he crowned, but entring into Nor- and in the l d, with a great army, be subdued the rebelli- Edred, Etbelov. humberlanders, who refused to bear the yeak of his nt, reducing them all under his obedience. Wherlstan Archbishop of York, and all the Nobles of thumberlanders fwore fealty to King Edred, did not long observe. After which King Ered with Banners displayed into Sections, Propos. & on the Scots , firncken with a fear, without flance, or war, fwore homage and feating to him inerue Lord, as well as the Northumberlanders: ub they foon violated: For no fooner was Edred with his Army into the Southern parts, but who was chased out of Northumberland setuiither again with a great Fleet, was joyfully recei-Northumberlanders, and reflored by them to the of the Kingdom, which he kept by force near four in the fourth year the Northumberlanders ufing Romed treachery and distoyalty, chased away Anlast, and received Hiro (or Eriene) fon ald so their king, who held the kingdom hort time; for the People of the Country, not enduring any king as they had lightly received for their king to in the third year of his Reign, half rejected him, and calling king Edied to of their own accordireceived him again for their raion, and fet him in the Throne, as Huntin-

Auno 946,60

Property 3:

JMI

ceras. But Malmesbury, Roger Hoveden, and,

caterendas. That hims Earth amo pall was to certied with the Northwester tack of feet their courses him, in chaling fire for their ling, their Oath of Allegiance forom to him; therhead effect all Northamberland with fire and forotto famine, or pare are temporable deleva; But form the Northamberlanders in his return from thence, lying our of Fork with their faces, our off to the Rear of his Army at Collectord, whenwith him dred was to entaged , that he refuted prefently a parw. er soram itlam terram penisus delere, and saterly to define all that Country. Which the A they rejected about now King thire, and received ide for their Soveraign, latisfying the King with blood and the Damages and Wrongs they had dome him, only Gifts, and no small Sums of More, Introduced and Himself Sums of More, Introduced the Company of the American Sums of More, and the state of the Sums of More, and the sums of the Sums there has not Dodge , whose names and finces (with their Treachery sew and ma Rebellion, spanish you may read at telline in Roger House, who oyns the History of them immediately to this

m. 951. p. 57. Malm. Propof, 1,3.

Anno 951. (c)Mat. meft.

STATE OF THE STATE

Technola.

Apr. A the lab :-

May 4 4

de Geff.

Atg. 1 a 6 7

Sim. Danelm impresoned resulting Archbeshop of Yark in Hish him from his Archbeshop of His House and Superior of His Himself of Superior of His Himself of Superior of History of His Himself of History of Histo riflered, 143 - exciting them both against his Soversign King Editable, Letter a contrary to chair Oath, and for killing the Citizen Sovered a transfer of the selection of t

d in a turnultuous man er in revenge of the Abbet Adulm, whom they had canfelefly the was enlarged and reflored to his Bifhop-Colors hary and Abbot Eshelrous record of king be made bis Palace alsogerbur a School of Vinping Dunftans Counfels in all things, et Justiffiof just Laws.

only of one Great Parliamentary Conneil held only of one great Parlamental) Contain, in the Anna 9 48. in the Foaft of the Virgin Maries Nation; Hift . 8740 verfi Mannates Regni, per Regium edictum 875, 876. itt sam Archiepiscopi, & Episcopi, & Ab Hoveden Anum Cateri cotius Regni Proceses & Optima-nal. pars prior.
dini convenident, ad tractandum de negotiis pepm. An. 948. rotius Reghi; as Ingulphus and others re- Spelm, Concil.

ich Parliamentery Council, when all the pub- Seldens Titles of Honour, severe finished (which as it seems concern part 2, cb. 5. hing and carrying on of that war against the p. 633. with King Edwid, and fee up a King of the proposition see, as elotelaid, it he King in the prefence, and me of chem all; tellered, granted and re-confir-Charter (dictated by Abbot Terkenius here-Chartellour) all the Lands and Liberties forshoreis (amongst other Liberties) fie Turketuother cir. (among to the Florence)

othe Monks ; quadries quarties foliated on one
the accilite Vicercumons, Espangio, of ab Selia
(Papart skie; Hondrale, Thristings & amidae
eliis corie & fatale and that univer fit. This Propfice;
was subficilited and ratified with the figure of the
gal skie & each is force; Bissop, Abbas and Nav hishin Comfele and Affonts oberese, as their

Las bonis Grat Light ncp. 418; Mr.

their subscriptions testifie, that to it might be him and perpenual. In the beginning of which Charter, this Kings to thewythat he held his Crown only from and under God , thus files himfelf. Ego Bdredus Res terre uns fub imperiali potentia Regis faculerum aterit. que Principis , Magna Britannia gerent Imperium Oc.

en. 950, 955.

Proposts . 1. 4. 6, 10,

200 234 815. 12 told Condin. W. Wit to the Tables

A STANGER

2 15

About the year of Christ 950, [1] Nogui a will Kiny, being overmuch incented with one Arcoli, wa-[e] spelman. Kong, being overmuch incented with one varyon, wa-430, 101;5 70. Sanctuary, to which he fled. Whereupon Pater Bilho Sanctuary, to which he ned. Whereupon Pater Bilhop of Landaffe affembled all the Clerks of his Discols in a Symod; to panish this Sacrilage and breach of Santhary: Which the King hearing of; defined pardon of the Bilhop and whole Symod; for these offences in the Church be had taken a way, with fattifallion, and offences of Tears: Whereupon, to obtain pardon and abiolition for the penante they enjoyred him, he gave the parish of Gulden, with all the Lands; Liberties and Commons apperaint thereunto, to God, and the Bifhops of Landaffe for our to be held in Frankalmorphie. Some five years and (Anno 955.) Hy a Deacon, flaying one Merdan, and flying into a Church for Sanilway; thereupon his king folk, and some of king Nogas his family, forcibly to tring into the Church, flew M before the Altar, fr ling his blood both upon the Alter and Walts of the Ch Whereupon Pater Bilhop of Landaffe, affembled a med of all the Priefts, Deserms; and Seclefiaftical per ennicate the Dill within his Diocefa to w which King Negot and his Mobile bearing of , four the Alakadillian of the Cherch, the weight whereigh has four tradingers, for far the Billion, and upon confultation, by advice of the Dallian of both fider, dollars up the Morder erasine its. Billion Laure, who fees the to the Monastery of St. Teliavi, where they were ket Monethe in tron Chains. After which they were excl

quique cosum fuum agrum, fuamque toram fubism, infuper & pretium anime fuz (id elt) feplibras Argenti, redderes Ecclefia quam macula-, determinantibus omnibus Divino Judicio,

Bishop rising up in the mide of them, holding Colpel in his hand , faid to Nogui , lay thy band is Goffel: Whereupon Nogui laying his hand in faid ; Sir hac terra cum incolis fuis, in fema confecratione Deo, &c. & Patri Epitcopo , &c bus Episcopis Landavia, Libera ab omni Laicali io, nifi cantum in oratione quoridiana/in per-Ir feems the petty Welfh Kings, and their rs. were all subject in those dayes to the Connd excommunications of their Synods ; for their Saand other unrighteons Actions infringing the es Liberties. That their Synods had a Judiciary and that they could not convey Lands to the , but by the Confent and Judgement of their Synods, atteffed and ratified the fame as you may read . Who likewise informs us, of another wellh seld at Landaffe, about the year 988. wherein wait Son of Nogni, King of Guenti, flaying his Elifed, was for this execrable Francicide exed by Gucan, Bishop of Landaffs, and all the who thereupon submitting to the penance therein , gave certain Lands for over in Frankalgo God and all the Bolhops of Landaffe, to purchase

Anno 957.

[6] Edreed deceasing to the great grief of all his [1] will Mal
[7] & Geft. Reg. 1. 2. 5. de Geftie Pontificum, 1. 2; p. 20. Mat. Westminster,

[8] Man. 10. 955, 957, 958. See, Maneden Annal, pars man. p. 427. Ethel
Abus de Genealogie Lee, Andreal. 358, 359. Chronieus Polumus Branton,

[8] Es. Simeon Ducliments de Gestie Region Anglie, col. 156, 197. Hyg
[8] Geo. E. Fabien, Casson, Holinsbed, Grafton, Speed in the lisse of

Daham, Gervalus Dorobern. Capprice, Mat. Parket, and Godwin in the

[6] Obs and Dunstan, Fax Ass. and bless, vol. 5, 9, 196. Antonini throng
[6] In 16. 6.

.

Sub cots, his Nephew Land has been put by at Grown for his Nontge) was thereum an (cheach your crowned ting at King fine by Aschbiftop Ch., An or but in the formal year of his reign of 7, the Missions and Morehumberium wholly and of fiber a dience to him, and confidency allogather by ununimous cofess, rejetting him from being their King, elected in Brother Edgar for their Source go Lord. Deco dictan Be annuence populo : VV hereumonthe king the River wided between about by the bounds of the River Thames.

V Vhat was the true Canfe of this deposition and a jection of Edwin is very doubthilly william of Mah. on Henry de Knighten, Abber Bibetred, Higging It of Merceffer; and most of our old Mistorian Monks, and over-much devoted to their Arch Pr Dualities, record : That the true Causes whereof w First, His ill lascivious Life and Incontinency kindwoman, from whom Archbilhop Ode division; and likewise with fundry other Concu which he encercained in his Conft; whom Odee municated and banished thence. 2. His Swife Tyrannical Gorrange control to be Lorent : Inf ing, depressing and derroying the Nobles Wilcomes of the Realm, who digusted his late Courles, and indevouring ignoranc; unjuly perions, and following their most wicked Co 2. In banishing Abb often and feifing upo is Crouds o nie he repre eceu ricious Couries (the reibly thruling o cating them form of the Monte of

Propofic: 254.

oks in line conts in landit other al old Historian, flourishing in th one of thele particulars in his la this honorable. Tellimony of his Govern-Edwin marshaulthillier Reconstitute Reyn Ini Quine, cum in principio Res entilline floreret, profecta et lacabunde exrs.immaxraperrupit. And therefore Aishbi h) Parter, (i) Bithop Gadwing (k) Spend, and clef. Br. conceive, trat the true cause why the Marris to 54. forthumbrians, (& thole only not the self of his (i) Catalogue and kingdom) rejected him, and for up his bro- of hishops in the lives of rewhole jale iviousness was more excellive and ods & Dungs, one exceptions in some sleaves than Edwards, p. 19, 20, 21, our immer Monkills Hillorians blanch of as.
as the Malice of Dunban, and Odo (the Wif- (t) Hillory of Oracles of the Monkilh Clergy;) who fixed Great Brittain, Marciaus and leditious rebellious Northweld (1) Spelm con-ainti hims to led up Edgar in this flend who was sile 129,439, devoted to them and Donkton, by whale Counwas afterwards who viguided and built so less repaired, intending to build three metelled lectular and maried frield our ofall Mone Cancerer applets they would become Monte call Mountaines de Churches With M Chaire, Sanishing Doors is ejecting a laying about Lands and Freeigness pado boristadi Adenda , and Edred his Predecestors, with the lose

suc (e) Histor.l.s.

(b) Antia, Ecd clef.Brit. p. 47

(c) is an Le omiros Bremier of God and the mealth of the Land was excee until doubleries, so by refrained to bellow more on them, but recalls est of these rootigal Gifts his Preofections had red them, which the Montagering to remer lemand, he feized upon them by annead fivers as ring indeed cheated his Predesellors and defraint Kingdom of them. They add he rouse, the Kingdom of the Research and the Treatures of the Research and the full de Cart. P. w. elegated and of while all the Magazines he had gotten to De salody, and laid them up in the Monafley teller at to work of sea, he committed his Kingdom for this him. Gas all was wholly in Daylor of those managed all the publick affiles, and entereffed Regal Authority. And OLD & DAY P. 19, 10, 16, ar. (ie) Right King Edvad in his ficknelle demanded all his his holdfurf. Jewels, Momes and Treatmes from Dauftes pretending to ferch them, before he ner ed with them, Dayfor heard a rose? In our Market of the them, Dayfor heard a rose? In our Market of the them, Dayfor heard a rose? In our Market of the tempor detailed them in his and his Monks on dry his property of the tempor detailed them in his and his Monks on dry his page 1819. GLES E WAR 401-104.4 non-terminal (1) cet 624-14. being unwilling to part with them to yourse his Successor, whereveryon he feries an force, as of right between to him, and expenses each his Monto. And formacistic transfer each his Monto. chile David as prelianed most impudent l' ind forcibly thence on the very day of his com trange of all Christian and Princely Mode Modelt

others for other Reafor etaking himself to his Concuhim from the Church, exn the king best affected, to be violently of the Gurt with armed Men ; branded th an hot Iron, and then baniadministration of the state of the state of

ing into England, Odo oprober which intollerable Affronce to incented the banished and spoyled Dunstan with as aforefaid, and threatned Od with fever on to optole him: hereupon they former earing the greatest sway, by way of revenge, sevent Edwins further futy against them, be Mercians and Northumbrians to rejet him, a stranslations manner, by force of edition, in a Edgarg aired possible of but his Kinyamo per Parker and Sir Honry Spelies out of him, has by shele civil differences raised between has by shele civil differences raised between start by the starter Edgar, they much weak p. 15 speak down and his Brocher Edgar, they much weak p. 15 speak down of the Realise in many fee Bacrele fought court in the start of the Realise in the start of the st decresa referede Altrand Decrees of me them come

num stord, co the site it go got condon; with the party \$19,360. Greff, Euren. 1. 1540 Hen-

ha, c. se col

2312, 23**1**9.

Miles I

che

Gracimno 963. [p] Chron. Fopan, Bromton , pol. 867. Mal-pose mesb. de Geft. Atterwhich s. c. 8. Orburn. moth the true Capprave, ducy, thereup & Godwis 18 tlates I frames poft alle dies, the life of risberium conversion, Archbifbop congregatis y de cultocia Duntan, Fas Danounn vel. 1. p.200, in any ref 201, Speeds niesuns interquos El in History 2,407s a de patrice adj der der Payl Heroup through the Forrest of levas chere of ne Sin Sin III MINT I Denilar die ling as was Fax Reis a Been See L. B. 202,102 Tong the Control who (hot/himch Son Irea 4 Spelm Conci P. 181. 142.

* torbekin y A Sha 0 8 3 444 our offendi cause he had been Godisther to her Sens often tomore nishing the king, that he would put her array, and be nifhing the kin

nifhing the king, that he would put become, and he divorced from her if Whitchite by steams of his are dent love rowards her, and unfaitable differ which her would by no means hearken to him of noon-love.

Among 64. King Edgar heating of a Nun of noon-love.

Among 64. King Edgar heating of a Nun of noon-love.

Among 64. King Edgar heating of a Nun of noon-love.

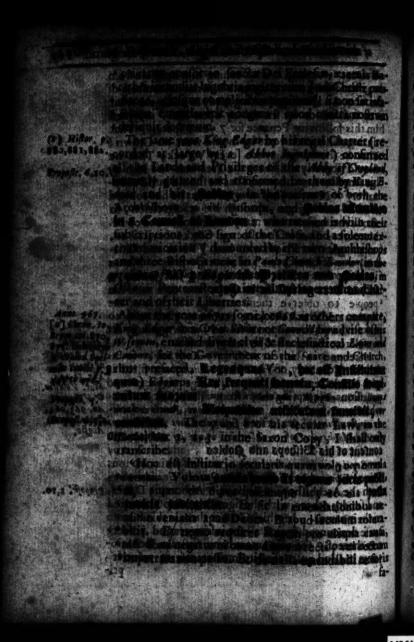
Among 64. King Edgar heating of a Nun of incommon of the him nerver and frequently admitted her to his Bedin together.

Vich being commonly blazed abroad. Arch billiop and the state and so the life and indignation of mind came to the lang; who see ing the see its in the life Archbellop, and from the Royal Throws weather him by the hand, and give heavylane. But Howless actually the see its him by the hand, and give heavylane. Mon. col. 1.9. to take him by the band, and with a flera countemper act, son bending his Browes, toake thus unto him. Thought Speeds them that not feared to correct a Virgin, responsed to 9. 407, 408. (Christianelitation to south the conferring his Bridgroom & No Sicy his Friend of the tend will not I be, who hast Christ for his formy, The king terrified with these and other chundering this of Douglant, and compuniting trial inward to e for his perpentated fin , fell down at Dec

P. 481,483.

1567 1861

charge and bimche inducate is of the trip grady to picke account to the trip grady to picke account to the trip grady to picke account to the trip grady is found to the found wear no Crown; twice every Vyeck; That he is the trip to the Treature to the him by or, a manner to the trip grady to the trip grady build to the trip grady to the trip grady build to the trip grady to the trip grady build to the trip grady to the trip grady build to the trip grady to the trip grady build to the trip grady to the trip grad proof. That he frould build a Mo-saif aborted that is he had so bird a , through his sanigrelator, to here many authoriting bases o cours. I hould expel Glorks of evil his es, nells who had y vives and Chil-hess and place Coverils of Monks le to objetve them through all paris of the w. Vyluch the king proming the bulle to an a was the support of loved pandy generally for the creater what he had promised a county with tion season cupon, in the year 366. (f) Knip Edger foun-(/) \$1. Mointaly, of That man Thuckefter, filled is " Conc. nicipendowed them with thinge privileges and al instruction continuentalisme, foncts Arcie-As. Francy profesived forenat Live Authilium of the hone, Pomis Aneis- An. 963. Contraders of to the Contract wends by antice and this Billions and pooles , and rainfect by (bosses y tablectives by municify) his row jons for an expect of the contract of 5. Propoft, 1.10. others, with the figure the fire is become not. I do which Organ or there is this it beam most against all the intinger sand particle is the quist accent here; nothers Dollaro ad quan conflictions standars solucing PLAT.



e andess, quadrection judicare neamodo pejor fit, lingue fue reus e-

969, there was (x) is general Comili Ann 966. d at Louden by king Edgar, at the initigation due Abbat de lebe, and Archbishop Douglan; wherein as I Gen. Reg. Ang. c) the King made that chepant Oration, a. col. 360, 363, co. rictous lives of the Clergy; thus expressing Dim. Dander, the chergy; thus expressing De Geft, Reg. nd supremacy over all Persons and cau- Ang. col. 193 th Civill and Ecclefishical. Justum proince chron. to Brown qui omnis lubjecit sub pedibus noftri , lubjici-tel. 768. Mat. illi et Nos et animas maftras et ut ai, que Prenante Inbdidit-ejus tubdantar Legibus, non feginter 969, Polos. inte tractate; intet virum et produntito luum Ger, Swise, it fubicium faiere, punite faerdegos, echel. Mar. Parer, inpi rimere, eripere inopent de manufortiorem Godnis in the egenum et pauperem à deripientibus eum. Sed et Ghand de l'olliciendinis ett. Pocletierum Ministris, &c. thebadd. For ed cosqui foris func; fi in divinis officiis fol- oc de in Docendo populo albidui, a victu febrii dune oto. Confrantini, vos Petra gladium habetis in mani-jungamus destras, gladium gladio copu emus jungamus dextras riciantur jestra calira leproi, ut ourgetur inkc. After which directing his speech to Dunft an, helmald, and Ofmald, he concludes thus Vebisifud tto negotium, ar Episcopali rensura et authozitate andude eticklicauri

(x) Ethetre-11151, 6, C. 15, Ost

n

æ

今日は 小田本学中は前日は現場からら

Proposit, A.

in this deterral Cristings That is constructed Set Desconsificantel Sive of chat is por away their lawfull Wives, yow chaft and become Monks) or relinguish the Churches they then beld: The execution whereof was committed to Ofwald and E. theireld; Who thereupon compelled the Clergy in Warcefter, Winehefter, and oth rehes to become Monles , rementes were ab outed beneficto foliarum, depriving trole who retuled of all their Benefices and putting Monks into them, qui are quidem friendere eniver (am infutionaillustranne, as our Monkish Writers record : or rather nove fators contaminarunt, as others write (7) John Bromton informs as, that after the flaughter of the Nans of Ely by Inquar and Hubbs. the lecular Priests enjoyed that Monastery one him dred years (page) whom King Edgar De Concillo beati Dunitani Archiepifcopi , & date Bellelwald in magnatum Regnt in the forement wined Genral fation.

(x) chron. col, 868.

CHI ST

Propef. 4.

fa | Spelman. Concil.o. 432

Bishop Oswald having ejected the mirried secular Priests out of his Church at Worgeffer , and introduced Monts in their places, did this year 969 as I conje s. and there from the premises (nor 964. as Sir Henry Spil-Hounders Assert Computes is 1 (2) procure King Edgar . by the Danelm Hift Countel and affent of his Poinces, Aobies and Bi De Gelis Reg. 10098 (most probably in the torementioned General Angl. cal. 158. Council, or that of London new enfuing) to ratifie this their ejellion, and confirm the Church of Worcester, with Proposti, 456; all the lands, goods, ecolofiastical & secular things thereto belonging to the Monks of the Church for over, free from all fecular fervices and exaltions, hard or case, and from all fifcal duties great and finall, known or unknown, as well Fibe King or Prince, as of their Officers, exceptis Arcis, & Pontis extructione, et expeditione sonfra beftem .

egindaChartgam the King a Queen both she robernien . ain Hane D ono 570 obodie inche l'aveir other Parliamentan Cat alf a his Mirthat Mifginal Intelle de Geftis Reg. King of Scots & Mafenfaus his Angid. 3. c. 8. cheilbaps ; mish cha well afthe Billy 14 + P. 17. 18. et menshild Realm in nariess made in and ambeatth mats to 488. Moguincent Privileges to the Minaftery of Giaog CO Le et generale allandi 3 16:50 matumque Luozant L'ese tion, but livewife all their Lands from all Episcopal bequen bu fineffes for ever is Granting them & Soacame &c. Toll & Teaming affalliers et auf Rent ego habeo in regno mee a diamem sproque tratem & Po(estatem quam ego in Curia mea batam in demittendo, quam in puniendo , & in pullibet omnino negotiis Abbas & Monachi præfanifferii in Caria fua babeanti And which is a ege beyond all president y & Si aurem Abbas in ele ibet Monachus logi illius fatronem, qui ad fulum vel quodliber mortis periculum ducitar in ire obvium habueric, potellatem habeat eripiendi ab imminen i perigulo in toto Regno mes. The Charger beginsching an amerikam attende . racema n comine Domini noffri Jest Christie Onameis ets Pontificum, Se verba Sacerdorum incomu minibuss velut fundamenta montium fixa fints

inpletumque tempellatibus & purbinibus facu m rerum Religio lancia Ecclefia maculis reprobe

Spelman Con-

Hadwin o

ere enni diffipatur ac maleur decirco profusura fuceetlenti-LAGENIAN A posteris elle decrevimus ut en que falubri Confilio. Visiter, PVic Mr. 85 p. 10, Hell, Buntind, 12/18 1, 376. Houed, at c Gef. Rec. PER S. ASS.

DU

me

lite

B.

in

me

nd

ire.

Ď.

er

6,

These foreign foreign to the lag. These foreign of a square foreig

[b] Ingulabl Historia, p. 184, 187. by his Charact granted and sconfirmed hinder Earle of Privileges tools: Monality of Mariel and Street of S

only Crowns with all the reft of the Bi rejent at his Coronicion, and Gife simily given to the Simen Dutel countries. Soon after the da, 973 1974 ith a very great Pleet and Chronic Front Countries of the day of the day of the countries of the co will chafter, whe his eight Rec. Vice-royes, (namely Kymenb L King of Camberland, Marca 1,6,6,10 (3) many other Hands, and the other es Dufnall, Siferel, Howal, Lames to him in thele words; Which done; he on a certain day entred with 100, Casto to a Barne , and placing them at the Oares, Grafton, E. she Helm, and fleered the Barge see whiles they sawed it down the River of I by Palace to the Monaftesy of St. John Rapif, tife of Edge, other fide, all his Dukes and Nobles of owing Mr. Seldent ompanying him in other Barges: where having Manclanfam, his Prayers, they all rowed him thence . 3.6.13, 13 in hike pompe to his Royal Palace; which the had entred he fail to his Nobles: That any of (a) Ma. 1918. is might then for he was King of England, when an. 974. 379. fabjelt to him , he fhauld an 9. Hen Bis y Kings following

and gon. Reg. 1.3 c. 1.5 p. teat glany mig. 1.5 p. tes, De Er sibus Ang. l. 1 Hift Ang. p. 51. For Alts and Men, vel 10. 200. Carrent Holinfo,Speed

year following As. 974 Cettain Meschana I Bullet,

walk glary in any thing

fubjoyns; In my

a Carriera Louismate de (De Gell .

Geff Reg. 1.2.0.

(1) Mulm. Mentionie of that age. Although King (i) Edger in his younger daies was ereds fibres to many vices, and committed some injurious and committed some injurious and committed some injurious and committed some injurious and vices and committed some injurious and contribute and contribute some some injurious and contribute some contribute some injurious and contribute some con

Spolman, equal. dar Seldens intere fum, I, a. ochdi Is, and others.

Kow, where they were pretently taken by the That ders and fivoled of all the process of which line had he was a state of the process of the line and state of the process of the line of the line of the liver.

The process of the line of the liver of year as (f) Matmester 7, (s) galotar and h] others write, king that are by his real charge, cauled the Reg. 1.5 ac. 8 p. write, king Edgar, by his regal cha lecular Priefts to be removed out of the Mondler 1.83 (c) o' Nalmerbury and introducing Monas in their placonsider 488, monaltery, which the fecular Priests formerly enjoy Propol 4.6. ed and had leafed ou ; & that upon a full hearing before repol 4.6. the water men, 25thops cothers in the prefere, most sixen in a Parliamentary Council, as this clause in his Charter intermites. The All 2013 Propose All and Committee. Clericis, a comen fiefe po ffeffa eft Edebnoter fed faperit

tiofu, fubrilique ejus difeepatione apapientibus mels a Dita, et conflitt atione illist mendo a ab titbem me pra lente convitta, Monasterials a me read sa eft ufni. chron of the comment of Winchester (hereafted kined Anno 97)).

The spel was held in King Edgars life time, as (H) to the at-

ing thefe Lands, was held in and before that Council and this Charter therein made and ratified with the habitiprions of the Kings, Arch billiops, Billiops, Ab bots and Dukes thereto Inserted, according to the

Ty-

recorded by Milmesbury, Fox, Speed, of their his youthfull, lutt-Jour Hillorians of elder and later ages give these [1] Malmester ages give these ages give these ages give these ages give the least ages give the feet give the f colitique Covernmere worthy perpe- theiredus de memory and immitation. So excellent was he in Genealogia dustificates. Officers, and other Subjetts; thus never 319.66. Po-re his days was lest felong by Robbers, nor less exter-9, 1, 11. Hen. or Bribery by falls Officers; such as were wicked he Knight de conder, then the week Rebels he repulsed, the godly Eventibus interiord, and the just and modest he loved; the learn and the just and modest he loved; the learn 6, 2, Mat. d victuous he mouraged: Hewould suffer no man western, wigon, has degree a quality soever he were to clube 0, 100. Huntindon Latos without condigne punishment. In his time Huntindon , was neither any private Pilferer, nor publike Theef Bromton, Sithat in Stealing other ment Goods, would ven-meon Dunelm.
and fuffer (as he was fure) the left of his ownship. Thoun, is, and Life. He was no respecter of persons in judge - Fabian, Caxbut judged every man according to the quantity of ton Holinford, fence, and quality of his person. He united all the Speed, Bayer in ons under him, which were divers , by the Covenant his life, Os Obligation of one Law, Governing them all with Inch burn, Cape, Equity, Integrity and Beace, that he was grave, Smins Ret , or Conatrus Parificus , the peaceable King In the life of In his days, not Torments, not Gibbers, not Ex le , manni Concil. sishment were so much feared, as the offending of so Mr. Selden. and gracious a King. He built and endowed so lesse sum, 1,2, c.11.
8 Monasteries, and restored many more, endowing 12. Antonini with large possessions, privileges, (out of Piery and chron.p. s. wer, is thefe times reputed it o was a great homes. and others. lover, promoter of the vertices and learned Clergy, and reffer of the vicious and foundalous. There was foarce ear throughout all his reign wherein he did not some and memorable necessary thing for the good of his try and people, the bonour of God, and advancement of

less war or bland eper did. He was fo far f ng in mon generals ca d to be do-Walves and ravenous Ba Murders was be to D Quarrels, The Le English, mar to te, be canfed to be fair every Con, military of family Pending, that some should force where to drink, nor yet drink below shoic Pins, in that moderate proportion which he prescribed them. Among attention Political acids, for the passes and softeness of this Roding. gains pillaging Pirates, and Forein howaters, he had about in readings 3600 (as most.) or 4800 frame him of Har (as others record) to fecure the Seas in the Sun-Propofit. 3.9, mer feefou, which he divided into three Squadrine or Flore; whereof he placed 1 200 in the Eaft Sour to guardahen; 2000 in the West Sour, and 1200 is the North Sour, as found united by present Presing and repulse the intraffront Brown Browns. They Sing immediatly after Easter use engather every year at their veral places of Rendervous, wherewith the King failed raund about the Island and Son-coasts, wish a great force, to the cerror of Foremers, and extracting of his one libiolis, forthing with the Eastern Navy to the effective part of the Itend, and then feather them back with the southern Place of the Northern Courts, and then forthing with the Northern Flace of the South; pine scaling to the Courts, and quid Pirate turbarent. After his many from the South the sprinter and Spring , be used to ride in Progress through all the Counties of the Realms diligently to search and inquae bow

us, or injured any through ter or martiality Value Juris (everille ore continue to the party of the property of the actions of the party nes camultons de la composition de la composition report official de la composition della composition of Mathiesburg, and pull fierunt nec aliquis qui Guerram ve l'un 121 milis (*) em in Regno movere audebat. Merito ergo non inter Anglos fama elt; nullum nec ejus, nec fus graris Regentin Anglia recto & aquabili ju-Edgare comparandum: He being Florer Decus efforen Reguli, ach minus memorabile Anglis, 149 . 1.1199 Remains realistic Profit Perfet, Alex, Marchonis cei Parshis Carolus Marins Francis; as Malmes-Abbet Bibabial Missimhus Printerion C. Simeon imenfie, Henry Hantman, Mathew Westminster, others record or bim, who are much more copi + Polychron, I. his prayles. [4] Mr. Fax closeth up his Encomi- 6, c, 12. of him with this Speech; As I fee many things [k] Atts and worthy Prince to be commended; for this one 200, in him I cannot but lament, to fee him like a is cuffy along, that of all his Policrity fo few be that leek to keep him company. me rebettler he therendon anembled a might on impress and prevent it; where with he en care. Jab ince the Country of Clansryin, fliarply pung Brom, col. the Ringlement thereof. But his Southers dies 370, Speeds

Polych. 1.6. 0, 11, f.239. Chron. Job. 870, Speeds barm in plundering the Country , lading the state History , p. 405.

78

-1 Charles and the state of the st

more specials St. Ellums and the second seco

(a) Biffer.L.S. g. 196: (v) In. Brog. Changed. 1970. Fax: After and Menaments us. 1.19, 1484.

Auttor opam, vindex scelerons, Largiter honorus, Scopiser Edgarus Royne superna poste.

His alter Solomons, leganus Batter. Orbites Pacin, Crush causelt bellie, clarusis inne munite.

Templa Des Templie Mounches, Monachis dedie april desputite landung, sufficiente lacons.

Novic estes Regno versus perquirero salso, lacons lacons.

Inmensione modico, perpenantago berevi.

Impediately after his death. Reset spes Anglorum retro sublapte sunt, torius Regni status espereurbatus; et post rempus lexitiz quod illius tempore
vigebat pacifice, capit tribulatio undique advenire,
as Malmesbury, Higgrainsia, Hoveles, Simus Dudmansis, and Bromes chierre: such an incompanhic
blaves the death of so just, pious, and prudent a King
to the whole Nation, qui juventutis vitis, poste
magnis vittutibus delevir, when most others do quite
contrary.

(e) King

te of Mercia and many 0ried Secular Priests 4nbined to advance vo legotion of an 871,872. Hene Geflis Re- 17 de Krygbten it and Nicholas de Evintibus Anglia, 1, 1. 1. ilimfis Kincontines Amonimas Material sers. den, Alas: Weltminster, Florentes Wigoromss. ton, Abbus Eshelred, Simon Dimelmentes Radol Ultransis, and the generality of our modern Histo teplice him dag are laufell Son, and right beis n to fucceed unto his Father 1. The two Archbi-Dunftan, and Ofwald, with all the Bifhops, and Clergy of the Monkish faction, holding their Appeter States dangerous and their footing unions, Palis, the nodage of the King, their Opposites should all under him, as abey imagined they would, if he Dall we're elected by them, thereupon abetted the inof Edward, as also gether wronght to their mould A ing in his Feshers foach field orghold 1 272 . it Father, and by his A the Nobles D the shain rights and farlashe tire tote or to

Proposition 6.8. Menuments, Vol. 3. p. 202.

re

4.2 15 . 20 - in Wiles you Salara Han ADD 270 80 ensity medi COURT AND A PRINCIP at to brone, that ede Kingung the colour h Clé 13.14.50 og Edward, whole Comies and ently followed in all clinics, the ESTS. himson's mud surgrand d banding of their Grown, and intelli us adven leret e hoc net Deo Beel, An. 975. outs and thrusts to Archhishop L n. 12, Swins e among th Concil. Tom. 2. pol. 1. p. 201 363, 204, 205, 6770 judgen

The they surprise to be made mildy Property &

plant prime Righe). Durft as giving Nobles thereupon, in a cumulcuous man tels Abbert and Monky vit of the Monate ride the Edgie but placed their militirates is half bely must their wheet in their places, as it gift. gothers, Alfan Sant of Mercia, gathering of and using much inforence, overtuined almost all admittables Rick Regar and Silvor Erbelindia had in the Province of Mercies, quered in them. This did suggest except munerthin by the maried price that the maried that t asia; and our Monkith Historians aftern h [] Abbet Ingulphus (ubjoyns, Cujus (Regis Ed- [] Hiftoria, p. the parties despise and property the state of the parties of parties despised of the parties of ann elmenoregodis rendicia stais cum Clericis str approbriam tabebat. Tum Monachis Rep es Coulton perhitation. Den Egyanut miet Re-natore er socienta laper somethos titunpose to the Mooks on the contrary to secure their inballice Brides and means as is most psebable is our Monkish Historians conceal it) Histed up and Duke of the East-English, and Britimotely Harl ers (men of great dread and power) to appear in et and resitt the opposite parcy. Om in willituit s who affembled together in Synod Proposit, 6;

d. Wherefore laid afide, the follocians interace to \$40000 but the ferres of \$40000 but the ferres o d mait judicious Antiquaries, evince is to be a words Coronation, Asses 975.) In this Great Constitution of the King and Archeilles Dunftan fitting in the King and Archeilles Of the Constitution in the Cons come referred and Ofmelt Archbillage in the Works for all together on the right fide of the Hall, play of their continuance in their Churches (suche as of the continuance in their Churches (suche as of the continuance in their Churches (such as of the continuance in the continua there is the old Afan for a Comment of the second of the old Afan for a Comment of the second of the of bein special With whose providence and fight

180 OF 1.

STATE OF STREET MATURAL TON

PLANT MARKET

17 - 24 W 18

023 .365 1985年,2000年

. President Server Server

og much moved, was e moit o ne in his mine, what he e Rici At last purpoling, and bedoe in this built grant pardon to the Clerks, upon hope of and rogive them leave to return Heries and Churches whence they had Crucifix in the Wall. Gam glantum fam Smil erice it; Abir at hoe hat, &c. God the this through be done; God forbid to floudd be done; goe indeed well once, you would change again on well, the articulate voice only the King and Archbishop were the Judges of the canfe, heard, if the Chraof Wachefter may be credited, when as another relates, it was heard by all prefent; At which they being both aftonied, fell to the ground on faces; but all the reft hearing only the found of oice as of a great Thunder, fall down flat to the very much affrighted. Some write, that both Cherry Beet, with by Dunffans policy appealed to the resolution of crucifix in this cale, in which Douglas had placed with a Trunk in the wall behind the Imag d this voice in and by the mouth of the Ro is most probable. Soon after, the King and Denafraid, because this day Rightensfue fe and Peace. ng Oracle and Monkith table, (of which Han-Hoveden, Wigornienfis, Rannifus Cistrenfis, Fabid other old Monastical Historians make no mesthe Monks of Winchester ingraved their Verthe services at the world

THE REPORT OF LANGE

words for leed and structed by the Grieffe; which after with the Cher d sheir Abettors were Glence. Sed adbuc a et quicted ! HARLES HEER efeir V our three more lettle this Cont the this Continuation between the married Price of Montes. The first at Kinding, Karding, on Carding Ricking, his it is variously striced, Amon 977, which one recording what was done energine by dobbie, wi out recording what was done therein. It seems all a prose Came out of an old Serve Nove, calls it it great Came of sufficient it was held after Easter, and he states Bilhop of Develors died in troo the Ring Edward and the Archbilhop therein bedained; That every man found goe in algrimage is the Church of Se Mary at Abendune out of Develors. And Manhor Barker as robbilhop of Cantarbury, in the life of Danflan, superaddes is Duntanus livi eum Monstein Chromat labout conditions succurrers voluic, with Hoveden Analipars prior, D. 489. 70b. Broms, Chron. de Goft. Reg. I, 160. ; An-Leclef. chorum labent conditions succurred volus, sind grie, p. 56.

Spein, caseil, protects resque nee divolute Concilio, slind in Regis p. 497.

Cy illa Wittern's que Caline vulga appellatur coegis p. 497.

This Great Council held at | s | Caline (forme fillet de Gell. Reg. Cleve) was purposely called the filme year, 977. to Brit. p. 56. Spelm. Concil. Anglia, c. 9. end the long continued Controverine between the Mar, refinal, a. 9. end the long continued Controverine between the Mar, refinal, Summa Danzimanis, Hatindon, Hévedes, Brow. Ac as, 275. Gervafus, Oshur, Gegrevi, Maistern Parker, Godwin in the 5th of the 575. Gervafus, Oshur, Gegrevi, Maistern Parker, Godwin in the 5th of Danzia. Polychronicus, I. C. S. Polica, Segren, Holinghad, Godfon, intering the life of Thing Edward, Sec. 204. Spendant Av. 977. 3, 3. Spein. Confidence History, p. 213, 243. Emonius, & Spendant Av. 977. 3, 3. Spein. Confidence 1494, 295, Gamdens Drivateda, p. 243. Monks

Proposit, 5,6.

977

dr. 977. ?. SO, Reger

sel \$70, 511

p. 497.

Cab graff

and married Priotte, which the feigued Oracle

nos determine. All the Bennings und Proposit, &.

the king being ablent by realou of t conflict and controversie; and the flrongof the Monkith Church, Archbishop Danstan, aulted with the Dams of many revilings, reunshaken. The Disputants of both parties and lefending their fides with greatest industry, in it of the dispute, the whole Floor, with the and Beams of the Room wherein they disuddenly brake in peeces, and fell to the ground, the people in it, except Danston, who elcathout any harm, standing firm on a beam than d, of which he took hold-faft; the reft being flain outright; or very much hurt and bruifed to fall, so as they languished ever after; hardly present death. This miracle (as our Monm the affaults of the English Clerks, and others ereupon from thenceforth submitted to his ferind indgement, if William of Malmerbury, and offminfter may be credited; Whereas Plarenting miss, John Bromson, and others out of them, affure there was not long after another Parliamentaor Affembly held at Ambresbery, upon the casion, without recording the Proceedings or thereof. Some conjecture that this fall was onion of the Monkish VV eiters , to adde reputatheir languishing cause, as well as that of the neech forecised. Others conceive, it was by Dauftans forcery, or Policy. Others, that calinal, by reason of the weight of the People. d Sir Henry Spelmen out of them, p.496, record, That

ıks

Proposit 8.

vine Indocumen continuence of the profit of against address of the later of the profit of against address of the profit of the p

dian 978. In

[*] Mass.

Virilin. Vir. th

gon sham.

Ilbarim. Hun.

tind. Houden.

Kadul. de Die.

C.

Itheb., Brant.

As., 979, 979. his

Malmes bury

de Geff. Reg.

6. 3. 6. 3. Po-Re

hyeb. 1. 5.6. 33. nic

distantus

Fabian, Cax.

ran, Hotinifbed, long

Grafton,

Speed, F6s.

and others in

the life of King you

the life of

King a Ed and imicating the foothers of his P Piers, was fo circumvented by mother Mother in-law Queen gh the oppoled his Title, alled as, all the could, to advance for own & yes recaming only the name of a had a successful permitted her and fill the successful permitted her and fill the as Compensors to order all affairs of the Chines pleased. VVhereupon (at the Chi relates) the began to plot how to ed whathrow, Which whenthel long time meditated upon , the opened the Secrets ther heart to fome of her thief Counfellours , advisor with dimm-concerning it, and earnestly intresting yes conjuning them to affent to her therein, and to find one forme means to effect it ; Cai prote of his Murder, and contrived how they might me speedily accomplish it by some fraudulent vice, which they loon after executed in this manner

King Edward maring for his disport in the Forest

(whom

ofth,) tome thise in thin with very fe porting in the way, he came alone inted for such an opportunity, being informed in went presently to meet him with her bloody mates and welcoming him with flattering hes, and a pleasant countenance, importuned plodge there that night; which offer he with refused, saying he defired only to see and speak is brother, but would not alight from his horfe: cupon the commanded a Cup of Wine to be specrought him to drink, appointing one of her a Souldiers to kill him whiles he was drinking : killing the kingslike another finder, under a preflove, to take away all suspition, to foon as the seat his mouth, flabbed him prefently into the la with a knife. King Edward feeling himlelf own faithfull followers; but the wound being al, he fell from his Horfe dead, and one of his feet ing in the Scirrop , he was dragged up and do ing in the Stirrop , he was dragged up and the there dead Gerf Gate: Whiteh his wicked Separate her nim by the Heels like a beatt, and throw him inttle Cottage hard by , that the fact might not be wered. After which the commended his Corps to vily caken from thence, left this her most execusobscure bushy morish place, where it should no be found by any. Most of our Hiltorians write, he was objeurely buried at VVearham, without Royal State; note frame Corpore partier of Me-

and moderate orefree

subary; or as direidebant enin w Wester morene Ercleftafficam committee & ti beens Regions unferebook. And not concent here with, they made an ediet, than which porhing coul be more cruel; That no Con Bould laurent of fless of big weath, thinking thereby startly to describe memory.
But contrary to their expectation, Good by a supernatural light from heaven faining on the place, and fun. dry Miracles there wroughe (if our Monkish His florians may bee credited) fruftrated this defien. For though the Queen and her Complices out of their transcendent malice (which O that tome of late times had not overmuch imitated,) Inimicitias quas viveni ingefferunt in morruum protelantes, fepelierum eum fineRegie banere apad Warham, ut flent bifem sing sptinge cant ita et nomen ejus ertinguerent; bic vero con tum oft contra divinam providentiam non fufficers pravam cor bomilais et infermabile : Quens anim perfitte abjiceram; Deut colo gloriese (usceput at menter at time infigurous anns Domious cujus mentionem Babilines bulare tubuscant. But mark the lud fequelo this prodigious Regicide, Proditions Gentis fue perfid (a) Bistor L.; thus registred by [x] Henry Hanisadon, an imparital 1357.

Historian Inda Dominus iterates address processes of et plus folito treitatus. Centi passinus inalum inopis cabile conteres cogitabile, et quob sacre parabetat no bistolit. Venerunque Dani, et aperserus Anglian D. Cessis quasinuses casis. To which [7] William of Malustes. Regum Ang. 1, 77 lubjoyns. Credicumque er celebrite vulguems, qui 2. 6, 9, 9, 61, proper Elfrida in Edwardum infolention multo po tempore tota patria lervitutem infremnisset Bari Take the lumm of his Reign, Murther, Saintthip in thele words of Abbat Ethelred. Translate De Genealog, cateffia Regna Rege Fadgaro, in teena terreno filias que log, deglere Edwardus faceeffis Dui injuite ab implis interteuns, 1.35 ... tam ob une fanktitatem, inm ob unests acerbitatem Duis

onante promornit : being Shefrebury, and there hopoura-

Edward being thus treacheroully murdered on the day of Maril, Anno 978, when he had reign-3. years and 8. moneths by hereditary Successieupon on the 8. of May 979. his half-brother pelred was crowned King at King fton, by both bilhops, Dunff as and Ofweld, and ten Bilhops [1] Inguiphi bishops, Danft in the presence of the Nobles, much against Dun- 890. Mat. ill. And although Eibelred so much lamented VVegm. VV. ill. And althou thers murder, being then but a child of ten & Sim. Danel, nor active to promote this Treacherous An 978,9792 and to detelling it, that his Mother Elfrida in a thipped him for it with candles for want of a rod, granton, col. made him abhor candles all his life; yet Dunall of a propheticall Spirit, at the very time of his tion told him, that he and his Polierity, togethe whole kingdom, should suffer grievous ion all his reign, using these words then unto worum,l.1. p.t.

of the Life, flaging the feet, nutil the Bingl be translated to another Realm and Patile Cultoms and Language that Pation over n reigned knoweth not; qui eas in pleineages Grafton, Speed uturem who that reduce them into the erage, to confpiring with the ignominiagainst the Blow of thy Brother, Nei-delphin de Dihe fin , not the fin of the spother, Nor the see Abbrev.

the Pation, but thall rage against t

le jobo inere polov to her wicken Counsell, the Arrest out, as being against the Lords as much estation of blouby Which accor-

ding

Anno 979

Hiltoria p. 889 Fc. 1016. Chren, Inbannis 877,878, will: Malmsbur. de Geftis Regum. 1.2. c.18. Eadmerus Hift. Nonal, pars prior. thy Brother, whom thy Mother murdered, therefore P.427. 00. word of the Lord; Thus faith the Lord : The Hen, de Knyghand Bloud foal not bepart from the Boule, ton de Event bus anglead . I. c. 2 . Polychron. 1. 6.C.12,12. Caxton, Fab an Holinbed. Stow or oth in the life a Ethelred Ra-Chron. col.466.

Ó.

li-D.

ies

nt i

(4

7-

V.

731

144 155

此出於以明祖於四日日日日本

and Realin, as absolute Soveraions. And here, before I proceed further, I cannot be rake special Notice of Gods admirable retalizing for ffice inflicted upon fome of our Saron ulurping kegi-cides and their Posteriries, worthy our saddest con-

King Erbetred, with his Queen and Children, into for reign parts, and pollefled themselves both of the Crown

templation.

Ring Edgar (as I conched before) injurious So Mer. afterped upon his cider Brother King Edger, and have a force of arms deprived him of half his Crown and in success, a domestical, and of his whole Realin, if so the root in the last of his whole Realin, if so the root in the last of his whole Realin, if so the root in the last of his whole Realin, if so the root in the last of his whole Realin, if so the root in the last of his whole within her years after by Soods avenging has allowed in the best belowed elder Son and her; King Edgers, saling a second of the his succession, and foon after most uean remain. I be fed to the succession, and foon after most uean remain. poled table succession, and soon after most treat soully backered by listown. Queen and younger to who inveded the Crown by his laughter. King P perl, yer treacherously flow Eart Eddelmill. (25 you h cread) to espouse his wife Effects. & Crown her for dieford coad to affour his the Er / no doubt was confent to, if not the contriber of his simple, when with his ing in word Forejr. And the corequite this marke, it to, if not the court

el in the frees,

While I

Landin CA

279,879,81

Edward, as he came from the fau Earl of Marcia, the Queens chief Com hom he flabbed to death with his own Malauthen records) though to expire this be foon after honourably translated his Corpe when to Shaftshur, Minster; yet by Gods as wrath, down a pare of ar his whole bedy was east Line and Mirror, forbar he died most miserably.

Alfreds the chief Planer of this murder, soon after, was struck with such horror of conscience bloudy Regicide, that to pacific the pangs and expiate the guilt of his crying bloud, the two Monasterics at Almesbury and Warmel, and of her royal tobes and State, entred into the afting, weeping, and levere penance unto the ner death, bewailing this bloudy ctime all the der of her life. The whole English Nation who isher conferences to, or overgress connivers at iers Muschar (which they never publikely ed nor revenged) were not only firstless, comwith all forts of Plagues and firange difeates, effantly invaded, apprecial, spoiled, saprivaquered, murderated, and almost quite entirpathe barbarous Danes, who niurped the Soveover them for three Generations, being made cle of divine Justice both to Angels and Man. King Ethelred himself, though then an infant, he led nothing else by his Brothers blood, but a of Thorns and Cares, living in perpenual warrs, fears, wants, diffreffes, being croffed in all his warrs by Land and Sea, contemned, defeated, quently betrayed by his own Counfellers, No-Commanders, Souldiers, Subjects; forced out of ring

10

ine Dans all livi ein parts; d insown 1 beked his Son-in-law, Duke E4 his poste renounced by the English, a diff preferred to ruine by niurning Disser, and his own ree English olly herea Take time this brief Character s unhappy reigno E KNYE [a] De Gestin of a Welliam of Ot of first on the selfacere frairs for Edwardi in Reg levent 3 8 samus reguum posies abidet, quam resti. N pipe fue cur fur ferme et infanten fur fan le rennt Regnus b) De Even m medio et finacumpis et reprobat; ... Ifte transcomment and me mirum, quin fic folonice et injuste intrufin et in Regnum, Les favres perfide Di come evito et terris fallo, et opts egent addres, in lapide mit allerses folobet falles pendere. B. Normannic acces ens Londonic agence propar produces: , maquam product produces ; maquam product, più antenam laboribar et miferite nature efficie. Più dent più antenam laboribar et miferite nature efficie. Più dent più antenam laboribar et miferite nature efficie. Più enilis morten Processes Regni, cum Clero Sirpa fus althograntes, Canatum recognitional Regent fore. All which calamities felt upon thefe Region tors, and the whole English Nation, as our florians observe, for the mirder of their lanfull & raiss. And have we not all now just cause to sear very like or fome forer Indgements for the felflame ing Sin, and other transcendent, bloudy serain violences, oppressions of all kinds, fart exceeding and all others informer ages? But to proceed these Generals, to the most observable particulars ring his reign.

Regum, 1.2.5.

15.6.20

ne dagita,

Ann 980.

[c] Mat. Weft chebred reign, the [c] Danes began their invalion and Ingulphus , Huntinden, Merreden, Simeer Dunelm, Bronton, vigore: Redelphus à Decte, Polychron, antiqu, Ecclaf, Iris, Fox, Hollafied, Grafton, Speed, perfe

Anno Dom. 980, being the fecond year of King E

tion of the h, welling, depopulating with m, Chefter, the The of Touth. word So sughire, and other places, continuing their fundry years aftern ill they became Lords afters both of the Crown and Realm. All our ans records that the fins of the English Nation, sally sheer Treason and Treachery against their beanish invasion, and most faral Judgement: to Bifhop [d] Lupus in his Oration, subjoyns these ms, percinent to my Theam, of which I fear our [4] Mat. Paris now farr more guilty than their Ancestors in Eccl. Brit. 9.63 Ecelefia vaftamur, orda Clericalis Indibrio 64. et contempusi; ima plebs proditorie è regno sumpto remindatur, infantes ab ipsis incumabilis ad mise. Proposititus. rvientem sumpei et redatts sunt , amnisque benieni. Lemosyna perit. Upsi denique liberi abita libertate in feroli conditione conflituti, bonis magnis parbus aus aliende concessie, utt probib gens, perfactis, Mendaciis Juramenti, Flo um aque Pignopum fractionibus crebets, bom to, et que ad Remoublicans labefact and am fummi ittone. fallo atque Cochnis vaferri ntuos atque Becos multituriam veliguit, infus cium, Edwardi regis ipis boftibus tradicio. Ecc. ternal causes principally inviting, incouraging es to this invalion, as (e) Marthen Parker, and (e) Antiqu. Fex conjecture, were thefe : Quod à feguibus Eccl. Brit. p.65. tibus Monachus Regni facultates Mont ale (1) Alts and anti aque indier Dacorum vis ab Anglorum fab Vol. 1. p. 207; is reductor im ignoviano, occivilia orea mulca dif. Speeds History, que Dacos efferarant victores. And shat the reciving the discords that were their in the Roalin. Beautiful the Bubseu to be insipolation cross. against their moveraign, they though it is eccasion and advantage to forward their installa-

w. M.

n of his and

Kent s and spoiled the Course and respectable.

About the year of our lord offs. One Leff bought lands in the I fir of Hy of Address Sister of the bushes, and not only denies so pay for them, but likewise for cibly difficient the Bishop of 3. Manors, Bureb, Models, and Kateringer, which the Bishop recovered by Judgement of the Berldermen, and Themer in the WIFE-NAGEMOTE (Wittsgemiot) or Parliamentary

Jats, de O. Affembly of that age, thus reported by the agricus

state. (g) Book of Elp, and by (h) Mr. Salder, out of it,

state of the Edicitus placitum appd Landauism, quo cum Docer,

(Principal, Sarrape Rethores et Caufidiel ex ombi parte

(Principal, Sarrape Rethores et Caufidiel ex ombi parte

(confluxerant, beatus, Edelmalder prafatum Leffiem in

the 5,5, feb.

Lel Ms, de 0of Tates of Honor, fecond art. c.g. fell. 6. p. 693.

Munda . Segonice Pau diciter Lifed et Savidatio, pt bic, nifal ne, m fallor, mergretation,

jus protrantiset coramonnétis fuam caulam et injuriam, ac rapinum quam iple Leoffins inculerat fucht.

Becloise ex ordine pateiecit. Qua re bent at alpartir ab omnibus discussa, omnes Deo et bent

Erbelmelde per judicium reddidennes forte in the
deles et Kontrages. Judicaverunt etiam ut Lessus

Enthope totam damnum suum surplestes et Mundam suam reddentes derenna verd Regis fortablus

ram emendaret, dato pretio genealogie sua. Pos-

Bropafit. 456,

Allowed . has this distanta res (i)

Acceptation of control of the service rest is control of the service of the servi

Prejudicate erat apud Londoniem, judicaverunt et illi apud Northemane. Quo facto omnis populus cun accipisande in Chariti Cave reddiderunt Epilopo e que fua erant, iciliace, Burch, et Indeles, et Kausse get. By which Prefident it is apparent. This Parliamentary Councils in that age held Pleas, and gate

indgements of Diffictions and Titles of Lands.

I hearthen had be weeks so affile them, and all the cases before them, in the day, the themselves were in the Great Council at Lands, was confirmed to the cases of the cases. recited, and executed in the County - Court held the fion of the Lands accordingly

bed being incented against the Bishop Anno 986 befor, Anno 983, as fome, or 986 as others comeupon Archbishop Dinstan commanded him to prigon, and erthe sieges lest he should provoke St. Andrew, Sin. Dunches of that City, against him. The King not with, As. 986 mg ounds from the Billiops VV hereupon Dunfon mest de Geffre at his covetonines, fent him this Meliage, Reg. 1, 2, 6, 10. le ston hast preferred filver before God, Mony by Hoveden, AnApolile, coverenfness before me, the evils which nel. pars prior, Apostile, coverent ness before me, the post of the p. 427. Huntiment bath denounced shall violently come upon thee. don Hist. 1. 5. which Matthew Weltwinfter makes this observa- 2. 357. chron. Anno 986. Rex Anglorum Æthelsedus qui pro- 10. Brantas se beato Dunstano Contum libras ab Episopo Rostia. Col. 878. Hester pace brevissima pensionem 16 millium ton de Eventiam perfoluers compulfus eft. VVhich fell thes out bus Ang.l. 1,6 year 994. as himfelf and others record . Mal- 3.col. 2515. ry referrs it to the Taxof 10 thousand pounds, Pex Alls and y him to the Danes. Anno 991 In this year all the son Affric Duke of Mercians, fon of Duke Alfare Aning Restor.
unified England crubelitet, orbelly, without just Brie, ada,
as Bransian recites, which made him afterwards Godons Cod the quos nulles tautis extantibus exterestabat speed p. 394. er affelte erimme, optbus emungebat; which esbury taxeth him for. His opprettion and injus Propof. 2,4. being the chief causes of his milearriage and exn by the Danes.

no 988. The Danes invading VVecedpore, there- [1] May Geds Earl of Devenshire, Strenwild, a most valiant vveim. VVito and many others in defence of their Native gorn, Huntintry and Liberties, fought with them, and were dow, Hoveden, by them. And Anno 891. Brithnoth the most wa- Holigh, Fox Duke of the East English , and his forces, fought Graften.

いいは、これののははちののははないのは、

a fer battle with the invading Dans , who walted

Company of

orumlatipis.

Danis omnes portus infestantibus, & levitate pirati 6,10.7. 63.

Ipfivies and the parts adjoying in which battel an innumerable multitude were flain on both fides, in Grounding and this valiant Duke with many thousands of the said. Ecolof, English, in defence of their Country against these Inraders. After which, by the Counfel of [1] Syricin Arch bishop of Canterbury , Duke Schelward, Alfric, and Propos. 1,566,14 Council, as Malmesters his Duces at Bracers fi quanto in Conclinin benistent; pare bie, pare illud eligerant, Go. und Heary de Knygoron his Processes Regni, il quanto to Concilium congregati (c.import)
A Tribuic of ten thouland pounds was given to the Dores, that they might delift from their frequentrapines, and flaughters of men, which they frequently exercised about the Sez-coalts, pacemque firmam cum tils tenerent, and might hold a firm peace with them, Some of our Hiltorians stile this [m] Infantum Concilione, an unlucky Council. Easterns (n) pives this verdict of it. 1 Regis defidia circum carca innocuit, Et ideo extevorum cupiditas opes Anglorum quam mortes affectans, hac & illac, per mare, terram invadere: & primo propinguas mari villas & urbes, deinde remotiores, ac demum toram Provinciam [4] Hift. No. 4 milerabiti depopulatione devastare. Onibus cumile avore perculfus, non armis occurrere, fed data Specimia pacem ab eis petere non ernbuiffet, in · Infoepto pretio in fua revertebantur, ut, numero fue rum adaucto fortiores redirent, ac præmia iteratz irruptionis multiplicara reciperent; Unde modo decem millia, modo fedecim millia, modo viginti quatuor millia, modo triginta millia librarum argenti confecuti funt : omnia illis largiente prefato Rege Edelredo. et gravi exactore totam Regnun De Geftis 'applimente. (0) VV illiam of Malmesbury passeth this Reg. Angl. La. cemiure on it, and the unhappy consequence of it.

C2

ubique injeftantibus, dum pesciretur, ubi eis ocprere debent bectetum à Syriace Archiepiscope. o ut repellerentur argento qui non poterunt fer-Ita decem millia librarum foluta cupidirarem wrom explenere. Cremplum Infamix et Wiris gmm, libertatem pecunia redimere, quam ab do animo nulla violentia possit ercutere. Ec quidem palifper ab incuribus cellarunt, mox vires otio refumplerunt, ad superiora redirum. entus timo, Anglos invalerat, ut nihil os relifiente togitarent. Si qui antique gloriz memores obre; & figna colligete tentaffent, holtium multifine, & fociorum defectione deflituebantur reby they became Vallals and Tributaries to the for De Gellie ulting Danes, Cujus Siricii confilio in gellis Regum Pontif. L. 1.10 ri Eibelredum Regem animi libertatem Danis 203. etio sendicasse. Ut eora n pacem argento rediment, quod ferro repellere posset nisi corde carerer. nde Amportabilis Artbutt pensio imposita Anglie, funas probincialium ao folum ulque bellrurit. Henry Huntindon, and the (r) Chronicle of Bromton [4] Histor J.s. sthis verdict against, and deduce this memorable ? 357 ervation from this Tribute. Ledelred Regis, An-[r] col. 879. 13. Primo fatuerunt Angli (which intimates propofit, 1,6,9. to be decreed in a Parliamentary Council \ Conct. infantto Siricti Archiepiscopi, quod ipil censum cis perfolberent, quatenus à rapinis & cæde farent, & dederunt eis decem mille libras. Bot fem malum ufque in bobiernum biem burabit, et nift Dei Pietus Inbbeniat, durabit : Regibus mque noticis modo perfoldimus, er confuetudine n Dacis perfol bebatur er inestabili terrore. To ch Bromton, () Ranulphus Censtrensis, and (t) Hen- [/] Polychr. 1. 6. c. 13. Knyghton immediately subjoyn. Dacis Tribu- [1] De Evenannuum folvunt. Primo anno 10 milia librarum tibus Anglia, econdo anno 16 millia librarum, Tereio anno 2011.6.3. millis librarum, Quarto anno 24 millia, Quinto 113

0

C.

25 ,

he

n-

hnd

計解は時は

H

ly

i

d.

sanno Ap, millia librarumo B · ficiente fremme tennerent de Mapines, Et une Parter Accipitate at Conwith date. [n] Office (b) Antiqu. y, thus centures this Ecclef. Brit. ill advice of his 9, 64. ab infidelibus Dueli 10. libe ignominiam tane, peneque pernicient cotina Regni (x) Mr. John Fox intorms us, Thus King Ethelred be. (x) Acts and hion, pol. 1. ine ulad co grant the Danet grant formenf angues for some, and allimets. ting them of their politions; and confed them to rebe vato great Wributes to the Danes yearly, which Proposit, 1. 4. was called Daneaelt, Which Tribute fo increased, that from the first Traduce of 1 0000 l. it was brought at last in processe of 5, or 6, years, to 40000 l. The which years processe of 5. on 6. years, to 40000 le The which years Tribute (until the coming of St. Edward and ofter) levite at the people with A. 1864; Moreover, for last of fuffice, many Timeyer, tomera, and Arberts, moreon the land, with much mifery and mifehief. To which form moreover was joyned hunger and penary (befides a blody flux, feavers, mortality, murrain among ft cattel, Oc.) among ft the Commons, infamuch what every one of them was constrained to pick and stead from others. So that what for the pallage of the Danes, and what by instant There and Bribers, this Landwas brought into greek afficient Albeit the greatest canfe of this affliction (as it fee to me) is not fo much to be imputed to the King, and the second s the books because of the petrost, enter they and army diver wayes, or if any ching were agreed upon any matter of peats between the parties, founit was broken again; or elfe if an good thing were devifed for the prejudice of the Enemy, to ven the Danes were warned obereef by some of the samt () Page 415, Council. () John Speed, in his Hift: of Great Britain to lates

to counted Proposit, 1,6,9. n and Peers , Demantes their Ab a hand of Some few of these profes of their affiltance, but amove of them perfereded in a hiof; and in fine; ten chenfand pounds paid to the s for their departure. This golden mine once entred, re easerly digged into by those still thir sting Danes ling the branch fo beneficial at first, boped the vein lowing would prove farr more beneficial; and thereregardless of promise, the next year prepared them. sagain for hingland, and with a great Flest difpatch-Sea. The Name mbeneaf french fugli cerver into the h hearts, that despairing of hope, they accounted elves the Bonollaves of Spilery, and were enforcompound a peace with them, with the payment of pounds, which they at last mounted to 40000 (or pounds till it emptied the Land of all ber coin. poon of her Glory, the poblity of their Con-Commons of their Content, and the Sobeof his montes Helpert and Diferention. (A (3) A Colletti-Confuse of this first unworthy heavy Tax : E- m of England. in the end was fain, feeing be could not prevail with London 1634. nd, to affail them with money, and bought a peace for p. 16. to the Communicatio: Shawing the feller thereof, nacoffity was to be ferred, and yet not fave of his longer than the Contractor would. Who having benefit of this market, vailed the price theref alland in one part or other being mourt free from investion, but rather, ware more oppressed both by the

BC 0r.

15

t-

10

1 t

6

d .

h

of se

)

B

Ke

2.

10-CS the Ind in out Annual Library, which are the first in ind in out Annual Library was the first to the property of the continuing many layer after the occulian was epting. And in the and a content many secretaries. Moreover, the usual Supplement in the Dungres of the Annual indicates the Manager of the Annual and the first of the Energy; fo that is length same Swaine King of Denmark, and Anlafe King of Norwey in perform as if likewife to recover him for committing outrage, and were both resurred with great forms. And many years it was not ere Swaine returned again to raife new famous by new affilitions, and termanting here this poor turnoited people more than over; receives a factor bloudfeed, to the famous of 48000 l. Onatten in the Deneral Allembly of the States at Lombon; and a Peace, or yeather pallion of fervitude concluded.

Propopolition

From thele passages of our Historians at is most evident. 1. That this Tax of ten thouland pounds tokhe Danes, was the very first we find imposed on the English Nation, An. Domini 991, being never subject to any publike Civil Tax til then, for ought appearaby History. 2. That this Tax was then impoled, and after reimpored, angmented on the Nation, only by commen Nobles affembled in a publike and Parliamentary Council. ... That the original ground of granting i was base degenerous cowardise; or unmanly fear and sluggishness, both in the King Nobles, and People and that by the very unlucky, imprudent, ill Council and advice, of an Archprelate, Sirieias Archbishop of Car corbury being the principle adviser of it. 419. That it was originally paid, not to a lawfull Native Soveraign king for defence of the Nation but to a forein invading prevailing, victorious Danish Enemy, to purchase peace, and be quir of future troubles and Invations. 5ly. That when this was first imposed, it was with a belief

made as all

Aler my but.

poled Bariles, Impolts, Monthly Contributions, failed from 2010 20, 40, 50, 60, 100, and 120 thousand pounds, amonth, and the Escale from thoulands to Millions; and to continued for lundry years, without hope of ends or eale: the only bleffed lib. rty which we have hithers o purchased with all our Prayers, Tears, Fafis, Counfels, Treasures, wars and whole Oceans of Christian blood. I shall therfore define our late and prefens Tax-Mallers, Excilers, if they be not now pair all thame, fadly to confider, how much more burthensome and injurious they have been Stare now to their native Christian English Brethren, than the Barbarous Pagan. forein invading Danes were then to their predecestors in that they by their own authority, without any lawfull grant, or Act by a free Parliament, impole on their Brethrens exhausted puries and citates, no less than oo or 120 thousand pounds every Moneth, besides Exent's Impolls, Cultomes, amounting to much more; when as the barbarous, forein Danes exacted of them, only by their own common confent in free Parliamentary Councils, only ten thousand pounds in one year at first, and then 1 6000, 24000, 30000, 40000, or 48000 1. at the utmost for several whole years Tribuce, without any Excise, Imposts, or other Customs. Which meditation me thinks should now induce them to micigate, release, cease, our long continued unceffant Taxes, Excises, Imposts, or at least to reduce them to the Dones highest annual proportion, of 48000 thousand pounds, left she whole Nation and Posterity repute them more oppressive, barbarous, rythe worst of the forein Pagan Danish Invaders were heretofore, and greater present Enemies to their Native Country, than the Daves then were to our Pro-

The felf fame year (a) there being fome difference consider the felf fame year (b) there being fome difference consider the fell fame year (b) there being fome difference consider the fell fame year (a) there being fome difference

en King Ethel and and Richard Marquels of Northrough his County, and affronted King Ethel-Les his Legate, with exhortatory Letters to make between them a who coming with them to Erbelred on (briffmale day, Anno 901. the King Proposite 6, eir of the Popes Lecters . Accertitie cundis fu Bolibus, utrialque exdinis sempientieribus, ubling allibe Wifeft man of his Realis of both Ocfor the love and fear of Almighty God, and Sr. the Prince of the Apostles, granted and established firm peace with all his Sons a d Daughters, prefents to come, and with all his Lieges, without guile, urfnance whereof, the King fent Edelfinus Bishop erburn, with two other persons of quality into wardy to the Marquels: Who, apon receit of the Admonitions, and hearing of the kings Decree, 2 willing mind , confirmed the faid Peace with his and Daughters present and to come, and with all Subjects, upon this reasonable condition, That if of shem, or shey show selves should perpetrate any unjust against the other, is should be expired with condign wien. Which Peace that it might remain perpefirm, was ratified by the Oaths of the Commifis of both parts, at R bean, in March tollowing we have a Peace advised, ratified by the directiof a Parliamentary Great Council: recorded at by Malmsbury: The last clause whereof was this. le hominibus Regis, vel de inimicis fuis , nullum Ri-

King (b) Ethelred in the year 992 hearing that the Ame 442.

Does intended a new invation of England, and that they (b) Plarential fent a great Pleet to Sea, contrary to their former us vigorainagement the year before, afterbled a Control of his Simon Dunelmps, Haveden, Hamindon, Hift. 15, p. 3572. Chron. John. Branton, col. 879.

dus recipiat, nes Rex de fins, fine Sigillo corum.

la, Speed, Helinfled, Graften, Fex.

Nobles

ed pd

to

ve.

s,

ill ne

ve

n.

54

•

ï

ın

d

0,

18

į.

n

Persoft, 6,9,

Nobles to could be to refit them. What the seluit of cord Condito Judopus Regis Auglopus Etherredi, Presequenque (neputh, & come Englis retaliners, Londonia congressis for Noves: By the Counfel and command of Bikalbert king of England, and of his No-Lighta rebaftioner bles, all the firongest Ships were assembled together at Lands, out of all England; which the king furnishing with choice Scolidiers, made Duke willow, Buthe Throad, Alizar and Econo (two Biffreys) Admirals over them; communiting them; if by any means they could, to take the Danish Army and Flore by town oning them in force part. Bur Duke Alfric (tormerly banished, for-given, and now made chief Admiral) surning Traylor. both to his king and Country , first lends a feerer Met fenger to the Dance, to acquaint them with the defigure against them, intreating them so prevent the anhes prepared to turprize them, whereby they eleped the hands of the English. After which, when the English and Danes were ready to encounter each other in a Sea-fight , Alfric fled feeresty so the Davill Plante the night before , and by reason of the inhans danger fied away shamefully with them. The kings Na Ships, floring all the men therein. But the Louise ships meeting with the other Danish Pirates, at the were flying, lought with them; flew many shouland of the Daner; and took Duke Affric his Ship, with the Souldiers and Armes, himfelf hardly escaping , as referration and Manhourrefinisher relate. But Hus-tind & Brown, write, that the Dans recruicing their Navy, met and fought with the hings Navy, New ma-ny of the Londoner, triumphantly took whole armed Ships, and Duke of their who was in them; whom the from not have smiled; according to the amient Durm franch graviter la faite, man facile til fide less credideris. For this Treaten of Affire , the king Calltothers oble

next year 90% the To Daxille Pleasentring walled the Country of Northumberland and burning the Villages, flaying the people, and Huntindon, people of that Country, allembling together, Malana hare and halfned to light with them ; but when re ready to give them battel , Frena, Fritbeill dulistheir Captains, being of Danish Progeny treacherous to their followers periwaded them fis, Fabian, Hoand fled first themselves. Notwithstanding noisy (as Malmerbury, Spred, and others write able to digest their intollerable infolence and s fell a pos che Danie | flew many of them, fed awaytherest to defend their Lives, Liberd Enates.

Norwey with 94 Shipsfailed up to London, be wisens. Same and fiercely affaulted the City, thinking to take Dunche, Man, the Citizens to manfully defended it a that refine Anno sulfed the Danes thence with great lofs. Who see william on turning their fury upon the Councies of Ef- Gell Actions. Suffer, and Sunhampoor, fo grevoully was out audin-n with fire and tword, burning the Villages, don Hillag. g the Instabitants, that King Ethelred , Cons P. 318. Hor come fre yours; by the Council of his Noembled together for that end, as Wigornienfis 418 down to specific the Broad of the Broad Dunelment's and John Stone of the Francisco Stone of the S tembled together for that end, as Wigornienfis them Wefonte and Wages and Somey, upon Henry licion , that they flooded defift from their crucky. Knygbton de ereupon condescending to the kings request, Even Angl. I. so their Ships, and drawing air their Arm, 1. 6.2. Fabian, unto Sombangeon , wintered there . To linfed, Store, pelm, Gloffarium, Tit: Damegelt, Andulyd, de Migto Abbrevi, Chrop, 462,

Anno 991. [c] prigornienfis, Bromt. Simean Danelm. Kadulphus Ceftrenlenshed, Speed,

WVigora.Sim. part policy p. whom

ic of the last

it, 1, 6,9, whom A Talin ber the pair out of all Continue, some they phontace all from their reprints and planguage of tomocent perfort. At ter this agreement King Andre tepaired to Andree, to King Estel od, where he received baptilm, Esbelval being his Godfather + and bellowing great gifts upon him; Heteupon Anlaf entted in o a League with him; promiting, to rature made over Country, and no promife he faithfully observed. The Articles of the Agreement between King Ethelred and him, fre at ver after to resurv into En large recorded in the Chronicle of Bromson, Col. 890 900. being made by advice of all his Wilemen afem bled in a Parliamentary Council, as this Title to them Intimates. Has funt verba Pacis et Prolecutionis quas Ethelicedus Ren et anmes (napientes e jus som exer-cien firmavernat , qui cam Analanc , e jutino, et Andermundo Stegiari filio venit. The Articles of the Peace between them are X. in the Saxon, but XI. in the Latin Copy.

The perfidious (a) Dines violating their femer agreement, Anno 997, came with a great Flor and greenent, Army into the mouth of Severn, wasted and laid wife Mat. Vof and detolate Northweles, and most of the West and de Dices. South parts of England, no man refulting them, gain-Direction of the parts of Legisland. No man remarks grained by the parts of Legisland, no man remarks grained by the parts of the parts lique infortante impediti, serga verterum, et bestibus elle rism dederum; most of the Nobles of England secret ing the Danes, and not loving Ethelred, quis Ale frida mater fun pro info liberius in regno fubficuendo, far time Edwardum frairem funes delete expirerent a Brommen and others atten. Anno 999. The Danish entring the river of Medway, besieged Rochester, he a sharp battel with them, wherein many thin on both fides, but the Daner winning the horsed their foot on the horses they gained, and ably wasted all the West part of Kent. Which Ethelred being informe tof, fitojum Bimatum Propositat,6,9. by the advice of his Nobles, he attempted a and foot Army to encounter them. But whiles is were preparing, the Captains of the Army no from day to day their begun levyes and unlings. Ozieboutly bered the Beople. In conmneither the Navy nor Army gid any thing at all e peoples benefit or defence, praser populi laborem, per ditionem , hostium incitationem , as Florenregerniensis, Roger Hoveden, and others ob-

defence of his Realm, refolved to take to wife under, Histor. a daughter of Richard Earl of Normandy, who was 1.6. p.3 59. chio. most valiant, and formidable to the whole Realm Johan. Bromton For he faw himfelf and his Subjects very Col. 883, 884, weakned, and did not a little fear their future now. Hoc autem Dei mun factum effe conftat, res contra improbos malum. Genti enim Anglorum. Celeribus suis exigentibus disterminare proposueras, ipsi Brictones pecentis aconfantibus humiliaver ans, as omnipotens duplicem contritionem proposait, et silicares infidias adhibuit. Scilicet, ut hinc Dacofecutione faviente, illine Normannorum conjunecrescente, fi ab Dacorum manifesta fulminatione nt, Normannorum improvisam cum fortis non evaderent. Quod in sequentibus apparait, ac conjunttime Regis Anglorum, et filia Ducis morum, Angliam, JUSTE, fecundum jus Gen-

on ith

em

er -

tt-

he

and the state of

Al

tium Normanni st calumutati (a time Normann et calimentar fou, at adopt fune. Pradicis chiam ets quidam vir Der, mod ex ferferem forem immaiisate, non folum quid lement caular problèmi funebant, vecum etsam quia femper abrictats et negligentia domus Dominium; quadat corum excellentiam in adventurum Dominium; quadat corum excellentiam in atremo deprimeret, et bonorum fine termino reflicutionis et cambiona. Il Pradicis etiam, quadam an gans folum; verum as Scottorum, ques vill finest habitant est autimit tam confusionem dominaretur. Pradicis misiomims vai s, at adopts fries. Prarium adeo feculum creandum, m variotas qua in menibus hominum latebat, et in allibus parebat, multimoda varia. tions vestium et indementorum designavetur. Has igner prouddentia com Escapriis ad Ducetti Normannorum missis, Rene Anglorum sur peririonis concessionem obtinuis, see Anglorum sur peririonis concessionem obtinuis, see, Sanuto respore canto digno ministeria ad Domonam sur recipiendam et adducendam Proceses Anglorum minimum in Normanniam, qua longo et digna región; aparatu dirigentar in Angliam. Thus Henry Archdeacon di Humindon, Radulphus Cistrensia, Bromton, and others out of them, vrite of this Norman match, as the grainful control of them. work of translating the Government in lucceeding time from the Sanons to the Normans, for the Saxons finnet forem

Holinbed . Speed, and o-1000,

This same year, the Danill Fleet sailing into Normandy and pillaging it, King Ethelred hearing of the Levelen, will mandy and pillaging it, King Erner in Houselen, will mandy and pillaging it, King Erner in and and the governments, Sim. marched with a great Army into Comberland and the governments, Sim. marched with a great Army into Comberland and the governments, Sim. marched with a great Army into Comberland and the governments. where their greatest Colony was; where he van quilhed the Danes in a great battel, and wasted, pillaged most of all the Country. Which done, he comstanded his Navy to fail round about the North patt of Wales, and to meet him at an appointed place, which by reason of cross winds they could not doe : yer the free and took the life of Man; which fuccess form what railed and encouraged the dejected spirits of the English, and encouraged the Kings reputation with chem.

es multi Di En, and belieged [6] prigornical.

ins manually defendings res Entitudes,

defending their walks. Where House Ethelbeing extremely enraged, marched through worder, lagatbeing extremely charges, wasting the fields, thus, status, or, burning the villages, wasting the fields, Radulphus de general property de people without distinction of age of Dicase, Radulphus inner. Whereupon the in-pour ties, and Deringhies, a uniting since Place called Probagave them selen. Branca wred by the multitude of the Hende Kong tegina B them both in number and mi-jon, Mar. Parall wherewere forced to hie, and many of them her, Fax, Fab The David thereupon getting their hories, har in. Heli Droughirefare worfe than before and recurred Danie great booty to their thips : Whence feering confle to the life of wight, they preyed lometimes it, fometimes upon Hampfhire, other times upon bire, no man resilting them. Destroying the men. refewords and the Villages and Towns with flich fort, at cum illis use claffica manus wavali With the proteins continue andeas prollo forreftri ; for canie the King and People were overwhelmed unfpeakable greef and ladnels. In this fid per-King Echelica, Anno 1002 Babito confilio of the Brimattons Cas Flarennes Migornicolitis Danelmenfis, Radulphus de Dicese, Roger Hove- Prepofica 6.0 d others express is; or Contito Primatum fuas Miswellmufter and bis followers achieves d of the Nobles of his realmy haftemsether for this purpole at London) reputed it ial for him and his people to make an Agreement Danes, and to give them a Supend, and Machys ich end Duke Leeff was sent to the Danses makers impartaned them, that the Will perfectly and Methods: "They study don't bracing

.

à

45 WI

14.

明一

ers od-

ir i

frhe

with

King Ed with the floathi die decular Priette through in their places, to pour torch pre for him and his prople in a due man he confirmed by his Charger, the har trints out of the fire Charachin Country, and introduction of Monks in their places; and entitle the lands and privileges formerly granted them. 1.8,10, empting the Monattery and Lands thereof from all empting the Monarrery and Lands therein normal culture fervices; except Experiatives, Postine operation Arctum reparations. Beforehing and conjuning his lawfull Successors, Kings, Dishops, Bucks, and pole, that they should not be. Cecture Capital Dishop, fed four Farriment Christis despotes scales, at a gamble sternis commensuous Des fautions agreement et gantin eternis ouns a Charter was rathed b

Proposition a tions of the King, Archbiftops the hour folders, and officers, and the admitter. of the Cross. Tring year Dake Looff daying E. Nobleman, the Kings chief Proposit, was justically

Anno Tool.

After this Peace made with the Dasse, Anno 1000.
After this Peace made with the Dasse, Anno 1000.
Course briving in Registed, received both the Distant all the first pride a Canera is whereupon king Schalled pilling to an with pride a feeting be could not detrembe the Dasset prior force of arms, countried how to murder and a little to the Canera Canera Canera See also

delitor

as by Ecoschery and mawares, live i because they colden to Middle sold of about Live s and all England to about over Domi-s, and manner of whole finden Maliacre is thus related by Me. Weffmin 101 a (though acted An. 1002, as all accord) Militias and the warrisoman, who had to ing of the affairs of the Realm a him she the infolency of the D e King, of w after the peace made with them, did fo Lord inshrough all England, that they prefuory where to expose them to score; by though the Emplish hurbandmen to by and fow their and che all vile labor belonging to the House, shey would fir idely at home, holding their daughters and fervants at their pleasure and the husbandmen came home, hey fhould force-of their own; as his fervants had : So that the ad all at his will and fill faring of the beft, when per feateely had his fill of the worft. Thus the on people being of them opposited, were in fuch a dread, that put buly they were confirmed to rhem in their Doings, but also glad so please and called every one of them in the House where drule, LORD DANE, &c. Hereupon Huna the King mate perplexeds and makes a la-le complaint to him conterning these things, historie King being both alittle moved, by the of the fame Hune, fent Letters (or Commissimail the costs of the Realms commanding the of St. Bries the Bethop, all the that is the whole Nation of the E

Propofit, 2.

All rest that we have the rage of many over, that which a stone was the death of Noble manores ried to Come a who going into England with the his both there received the high of Christ and S they both there received the high of Christ and Siement of baptime this most prudently trage being mediatrix of the peace between the Despition Paragraph of the peace between the Despition Paragraph of the peace to thing Babels of for the feathirty of the seate will being doll verted by the filing to that most visited Da Dare to keep struct Taytor within its deptote of Tainbeld her lage with four peace and 100 df all commitmed to to be beheaded. Sur underwent death with a manimous minde; without feat or change of commande; but yet confidently problemed is (the sixting. That the theiding of they blood seek and behave dettiment as Englant to high a structure as Englant.

(1) Historiarum J. 6.2. 360,

(1) Henry Harriston and relate, the two of the Matiacre. In the year robe, the force of the few of the Armana, the few of the few of the Armana, the few of the

ibem the faul obser Brief, certy Cive contains rownish Proposit, >. er Letters int ich on the fa either cutting of their need a without a wine ening with (words or taking and burning them y togethat white fither (4 h) for alderhaufurios, lique, charifunas, kalpirels, quo, miano artifizmus (n) De Geft do delibers deficients degenant produce, an app. Regum, i. a. ladie dannebang mittes (m). Mediasburg, a 111 5, 10, p. 64. Newsolthis blondy Mallacte of the Danes be-And the a chiefe of the control of the second of the secon CORRECT CHIEF THE WALLES dvolenio. hey cheesfully dichie having now a frice shew only that ever wone p vine now made whim.

ad the steel day

Anna 1901. [0] Malmsbury, Huntindon, Hoveden, VVi-Simeon Dunel-menfis, (Radul-Ingulphus, Mat.

A DECOMPTE leaving contract to a popular self- and the self- Texpromate hir County one de Day Vorgende transité le gy litte van de that the could be position in route samp to in this children and to departed most long, will homethous stant fighting, there difficulties by the Cow to freely and something which be rook half a contract of the c

ered

hempionate with Dairy was Boff-England there flaithing Dies confe Distriction they that never as broder of there in Signor than this in The agree tols mer initained in it; thought they get the field, actraordinary famine in Sagland the year for greater than any in, the marriory of many Swans to fature two Down set to affect and re-PRINTING STEW VSGT NA in Armed

Ethetred quicof thefe Enemies , Anno 1006 , Anno 1006. rechangily merch Son of Learne, whom he had to (w) Floresting rechangily merchan all tracks. Wigerstenfits proper infatts indicts a for his unjuly judge. Mat. welfan. and proud works ; and press to command the Propof. 2, 6. the two Sons of that Arch Traitor Edvic Edric had creacherously inticed a theory Hausing, Hoveden, Malmerbury, Porthound (whom he corrupted with great Sim Danelto murder the Noble Duke Albello at Scobirby ments, VVibe was hunting; whom Edvic purpof:ly in-gire, Min. to a Feast, that he might their treacherously mans Vyolin. Inm. While these things were acting in the month sulphus Brominto England, landing at (a) Sandwich, confurmed Kayebon, Pomes in Soffet, dementation from Soffet per Holinbet, mes in Soffet, dementation from Soffet Grafton, Fox, abelied gathered a great Army out of Mercia speed Daniel. Well-parce of English A sectoring validately to the Bealton and decibing any open fight, and my to their Strips plantled formetimes in one lometimes in another, and so pillaging the year arterned with the boory to the Ships before

the record billariter comedens read to differ a propose elections or detained in frequency and to be were returning another way to with their boory, they found the Inhale Ecol course to have shem battel at Kenet; whom the LUCANE I (1 CADI thely fighting with and routings certains as West and Bayes 4 Grant all this time in Shropibire and ble to well the Louis Sement 007: com Con Belowthin (and all (as Florentin) Higotrophis, Some Dendiments, Adjectrophics, and others expression, and others expression by the Counted of his Nobles is feat; Mediengerous Actions, and an analysis them to tell them. toe et Cributum Alfebate bellent, that they won greenhem Colts and Fribute appoint his Condition hould defit from rapines, and told a from p and and toubable seventhen and a Lathute anting in charging out of all Es brownen timistelate the уни 1.6.р.360. m (x) dhus 1007- 2-387-

offwinfter Rex Anglorum Ethelreday, dans 1007. Ateen which the ordsatato semide Edity (differentationed) Dukerof (a) Abbreu.

otherby the Providence of God 4710 the of the English of maniof bale paremage pordinary crafty, eloquent, winty, and

g druggette gein angelgefichte nghrer Edaly anheroby he had the beines modico nemo Christianam morei adjudicersic Miligi Elie berlynhough offen weegd with the Anno 2007. this respond Laws for the benefit, per conditions of the feet of the feet of the benefit, per conditions of this people of the second of this people of the benefit of t eithe the Dubles 1981:1907; he fanning tank held Dankain in my (Oncollar, Mikhay on the Deaft andre petition tion of allien 7, and Wulftan Archbishop of Dicker Strong and this column the district and all the police proposts. 5,

inipi veced ore fentaristi. Popis Aicheme a nicepante accii init tontomici initibace a mbino cogether, de enthalice cultu Religi abe diane et dute biplice cebecutio Silven sember put olingarondi versicing quint dinore Ruligional and Chairstonen andie unge Ood swolling: In the Government

inning with the dings of here

A. L. Beent (a) Abbreus

are pecem inf niè in hoc feculo caram Dever criam Buntung Ut nemo Ch m in Pigani alicujus fervicium. o semo Christianum morti adjudicersied in a Coppelly Charles of the Control of t chine la posterum Beelesis lienziam Eccietie ige et folis men 40.

estito figure il perette. Si quie Nevem de expeditionesta delignatum vittaverir, testè refliccino, et pacem Regis violacam della Si verò cam un prorius consuperit, un ibili habestur plenam luito injuriam et la-Majeflacem. So one translation out of by reads it : but another thus. n et at a porique faccolar dum Paich

et is neemilibus competencibus final constru Chia etiam peens digni fune qui Naviam de im in aliquibus perficiune, noeum cunctis an Quicunque aliquim ex Navibus per qua inerrism ; sei per incuriam ; vel presime corruperir ; et rames recuperabilis fing siscorrupcelam vel fracturam ejuldem per folirius recuperet, Regique deinde, ea qua pro emissionis fractura, fibimet persimes , rite la propina de la propina

it, in detrimentum cutrat omnium fortu-

de la Lawer most clearly demonstrate and a lawer most clearly demonstrate and a lawer of this age, with the lawer of this age, with their Military Lawer and a creasured their belonging, were school at the lawer of the lawer of

6. - Si quis vita Regis infidiable

ceps mini i habeare a plenam litico in para retaci music portendible 40 50 Omeunque aliquem ex Navibus per un april de la company de contents for Court & Rege notice magnets Sticking count from Compte in Designates . Con Special and Control of the Control Rights and laberties both of the Church and if an executive property of about the fame years (at I conte

in Substree in ung font the asing [c] chron. Je has Peate concluded with the per brant of \$93 Land the three order great Paris mentary badd. to, the first at PV sedstock, the second and set on, spein. conthe third and late, wherein He and the Miles city. 530, 531, old many excellents their and 590,533. Remiers Lambers und Relief Government, Peace, and happiness of his People's county temperature Remiers, Lambers and Relief and Relie Thinkings of communicated maly anders the fenores to Thome Stady opplies come of a Gradefine for a financial square of debition in the control of ment innocentem veligit acculars, bet moretown, taid by any Natives, or Foreiner or stone lead de Bilpungelgate f adverife une soviunus obeins Thelonifichientures formajor or laber Geriff eddressen Geleks skrigeres Schuberes have him of the continuous properties of the continuous edge of the continuous edge of the continuous edge. It is a substant of the continuous edge of the continu

reathing [c] chron. Jo

Proposit. 8.6.

veniar

These are the first Laws (to my remembrant wherein these is any mention of Talls Treface , or flow, paid by any Natives or Foreiners for good merchandise imported or fold; or any forsettures or merchandie importecijo fold o day ordentale olity impoledio coecesiis; a jese payment char which it festes were imposed about this time by mos confest in a Parliamentary Conscil, its day and confest in a Parliamentary Conscil, its day a mileseaste of the Navy, and defence of the R againt the D ... the end for which I can the The Cinghaving them in the Great Councils of the Cinghaving them in the Great Councils of the Cinghaving Constant of this Nobles and then, provided Mary so be amountly for our defence on the health; in purfutnes thereof the Hillorians chereof the

nion constitute, or a little before the new a dispute ambitition proudence, bro drone Dule Refreshops routly actual field the ground must be Santifee to the King ryant he was ; who thereupon handles bing pon this fled away , left he should be appre and having gotten so Ships, exercised fre-tracies spon the Sea Coalts. The Kings Na-thereof informed; and that any man who might eafily take him, Britisric herem ile to himfelf, took 80 of the Kings Ships with od promised to bring Walnoth alive or dead to m purface of him; a most violent sempett is arising, shartered and bruiled all the ships, em one against another, and forced them to run upon the dry land, with great loss, where Wallently coming upon them, fired and burnt them The rest of the Navy discontenced with this sad returned to Louise. The Army likewise then was dispersed. Et fo ownit labor Anglaran of , writes Handauer: et , as Prigordensis and expensive, Siegos prints profit maximal labor per their great grief and disappointment. I have lafter, in the time of Harveit, Earl Turkel a Dane with a great new Fleet of Danes, and an innumewith a great pew Pieer of Description an immunetray of Newtonick; whom thecher great Navy
of under the command of theresages, English
for followed in the Moneth of Angul Thefe
are treather matched to Generally, alliatheds,
breach therein, and were likely to take
thereings the Citizens and Johannams of Estmere inforced to practice a firm peace with
at the function of 1000 pounds; which hains under
the function of 1000 pounds; which hains under
the Countries of Suffer and Suchember 1 meas the ge , reolateiro de Flatton counts Co de, and lifered them and believe didner in the time of First 自然の代表の spoyls,

Ann 1010, 2011,1010. [c] Malmeth. Ingulph. Flor-1990. Sin-1990. Sin-1990. Sin-Mar. Pallacio. Mar. Pallacio. Mar. Pallacio. Sin-Porte Radio. plus de Dicetor. Enthermitor. Enthermi-

the East parts of England tary Ipfwield, where Dake chided. On the first of May they fought the with him, where, in the heat of the bettel English turned their backs on Tonkrakan Dane, it the fight; but the Combridge him men namuly for their Country and Liberty, see Deserta long time, but at laft being overwith multitudes, they likewife fled; Many d Officers of the King, and an innumer le of people were flain in the fight. The De the victory, and thereby Esft-Esgland, turn-orfemen, and running through the Country for onthis space, burnt Cambridge, Therford, with lowns and Villages in those parts, shew all the hey met with, as well Women and Children, reofing their very Infants on the copani their walted, pillaged all places, killing the Cattel id noveat, and with an infinite rich booty ownen returned to their thips: But their en marching to the River of Themers went Outer of hire, and from the nee into Hacking of ford and Besford Shires, burning Willages, and wholly depopula-Country; then they retired laden with very Si. dedrem they rambled through Northampcharning and wasting all the Country, together here, they burnt, pillaged, deropulated the leaving all those Counties like a deloute

hels, where being none to refilt or encounter their great rictory at Ringmer's.

Dane chasing time swalled and depopulated the standard of the first, Back the first, Cambridge Shires, half Hannadar filter,

South reprose problems and English with Fire Sword King Ethelred, et Regul out spagnates.
Propol. 1,6,9, the Nobles of his Realm, the supon fem. Amballac

eupon lene Amballac to the Danet , defering peacefrom them, and them Mages and Methute, fo as they would defif for depositable site Reales. Which they upon hearings Embaffadors confered to, yet not without friend and different and expenses were plentifully provided for the one and expenses were plentifully provided for the Pribute paid them by the English according their defires; yer they defilted not from their rapi bat marched in Troops through the Provinces, walli Willages every where, finding most of the milers people of their goods, and fome of their lives out last, not fatisfied with rapine and bloodshed, between the Feaths of St. Mary and St. Michael, they beinged Contributes (contrary to their dear bought peace) in by the treachery of Archdeacon Almen took the y, which they pillaged and burnt to the ground, ether with the Churches therein, burning fome Cirizens on the line, flaying others of them, cafting ny of them heading over the Walls, draggin VV onten by the heir about the fixeets, and ravid end murdening them. After which they decin the Men, VV onten, Monks; and little Children remained, leaving only the tenth of them alive, mandering the rest, slaying no less than 200 Religious, and above 8000 others in this manner ome of our Historian relate: Mr. () Kambard Perambulation of Kear, computerin, that ther were facred 43 thousand and two hundred persons in Decimarion, there being only 4 Monks, and 4800 la

(f) See Speedy people staved alive. The Archbishop (g) Align Hillory, p. 419. [c] See dutiq. Etelef. Trie. Gerousius, Rettacth. and Godinia bis tife. Hunting Hill. f. 6. p. 362, Mar. V. posta. Rovedta, nyous, vigore, the Duncin. Polychron Grafton Halinh. Feb. Speed, Daniel, VVII, Thom, 69, 1314. Redulph. de Diette Abbrev. Chron. 60, 464, 465.

priforer, bound in chains, be ounded - and then carried to their Fleer ney kept him prilonet 7 Moneths. At last gounded to him, shat if benevald anot his life to, helboald pay them 3000 passeds far his ran-bich be refujing to do Week after Week; probibiting to give them any thing for his ranfom, they were d with him, that bringing him forth publikely Council at Greenwich, they firuck him down to and with their battel Axes, Stones, and the and Heads of Oxen, and at last one Throm, he had confirmed but the day before) moved impious piety, cleft his head with an Axe, and red him. The Londoners hearing of it, purhis dead corps with a great fum of money, and ably interred it: But above 2000 of these Villains were in thort time after destroyed rievous diseases. VVhiles these things were w the Danes in Kent. Anno 1012, per fidious Duke Anno 1012. b) et ommes cufulcunque Doinis et Dignitas (b) Simeon mates Congregati, and all the Nobles of eve- Dunelm. Hift. er and Dignity attembled together at the City coliton Manal, all don, continuing there til they had levied and paid pars L. p. 432. Danes a Ethnie of forty (as force) or forty sight storent, wipounds (as others write) upon this condi- gon. p. 378. That all the Danes within the Realm should have Mat wester, there a peaceable habitation with the English a and lyebron Graft. we Chould be cas is were, one Heart, and one Saul of Fabian, Speed, ople (as Marthew Westminster, Daniel, and Iome Daniel. record the Agreement.) Which Accord being 14 Propos 1, 6,9. both fides with Pledges and Oaths (as Matthew ufter and others relate,) King Swain (as some ians write, though others mention not his bere in person, but only by his Commanders) reinto his own Land, and fo the rage of the Dar erion ceased for a short space. Upon this a-45 of the Daville hips under the command of

At

nen.

this accord with the D Tune vero Ren nimes fer's pace enedia, dans els 8000 (miliprimet rum : asinguano enim sempreso tione pax fichat, donce nincia contritione terra la

o what extremities King Ethelred was put to mis this and the other forementioned Tributes to the the Danes, and to pay his own Captains befidest and how much the Monalteries were taxed, oppresidenhantled of all their moneys, place, wealth by the king, his Officers and the Danes, during thefe wars, by fore and menaces, this memorable pallage of Abbet light. obse will bell inform us, not mentioned by any of Historians, which I purposely reserved, as properly for the buce inforce of punishing assured is

(k) Ingulabi Hiller, p. 8905 291, 892,

(I) Hifferian

6. 7. 261.

chron. Job col.

| L | In tempore it aque Domini to de materal Crojindia, cum fie Dass totam terram inquietar indigenz de Villis & Vicis ad Civitares de Cafe explosian ad paludes, et Louin lori invia refug cavebant. Coperum cum et difeurfum protogram Propole, a, 9, c Rege Entefrede, et Ducibus ejus ac Ministris bifalmis epationibus Inhilei, et ab latisfacien Dunitis Defontis pro immentis pecuntarum inis tis impolitis, fu pra moonm attigi par de de emis the impolitic, in ma mount attigli y Es dia emelogianis, at monasteriorum cam faces combibus, m e alici jacalibus, citam fantiorum Sorinia jubem exalteribus spoliuri. Venerabilis etgo pater domin Organius Abbas Croilandiz 460, marcas pro sali Ethinte variis vicibus exolveras: et sandem 12. an mortis faerz compendio Megine esadiones, univer-· folgre

Ta Cala oranb. Amo (cil. Dominis 008) officiam V specialiti Clater therado Ak refreches Abbas judiphadas Sodrens elen enthulacionis or mofestus; laboriofificacique resit rium 14 annis, sub pradicto reger Ethel/elle Abbatis tempore cum Dan torius terre ferè ent dominiums et lam pas Balletredisse regem m Ducet Educum, of littleme, Cadwinsis et alleneed impostubiles Ampolitiones pro Banosum its perfoltentis, at alle Cradiones gravitature undem Ducum expentas plurimas rettauranausm per Amalafum et Swanam; at corum exerdepradaciones despotaciones et destructiones ne fierent y tape multa Monatteria de omni iDe. entunda funt. Nastansea exact. y a phinism emnem ferenterfiffe credere voluerum. Ita hine reque magis-premebantur magis pucabantur ha-, magis purubantur abundamore Hinc vererabiitet Albas Godriens folief prime Anne Regin El do 200 mentens: Ducefque (in pro fais empenfis ter discensus marcius extorquebant, prater minores ins qui quotidie Regis miniferis irraemibus consilebant Secundo, jertio as quarto anno fimiliter naunt Terrio cum amo 1930 Acicemilian per omnes poz-fabricandis, et "Babali spilitin com bidualibus, necestarile exhibenta, Ducenta Libra erada Quarto etism anno cum Turketulis, Danicus s eum fortiffima claffe applicuiffer. De centum mitians et an folutionem peregandes conprovintium et. Di entrencèque Dans la cremantes Drainhil Mitthiball Het Hickory ris Crojlandia, cum toto Comitatu Canabrigle ignibus tradiderunt. Sed fize minus func mi Quipperum quotibet anno lequente q Sparce Regits synationibus & Buchin fuorum: A23

cis

qre

100

χ-

uls

ber reft chias compessioneces. tune Jafon et Longeofs flammis donat. Is evan annus Domini 1003. Tune monaferis um Sancto Pego omnisque fua contigua maneria, fei, jeet Slintis. Mechamberthom, Makefej, Etton, Base diegen, et Bernale, omnis um vice combultas tote fis mitte antis over in captorinate m dietasquabbas cum som commissus noche fugicas et navigio du Graffalde en veniensa, fatvatus effe quimiliace Monaferium e Burgi, villaque vicina ac maneria fua, Ego, Thans Walson, Wilherington, Paffon, Dodfribora, et Caffra, prissione, Walson, Wilherington, Paffon, Dodfribora, et Caffra, prissione de maneria fua, Ego, Thans s as comità discopra de l'organismi serativa funt. Abbas sum majore parte conventas fui affumpois fecum facris reliquiis fanctarum Virginum, Kineburga, Kinefwiths ac Tibbe Thorniam adiir. Prior gurem cum nonnullis fratribus, affumpto fecum brachio fandi Ofwald regis, ad infulam de Hely aufugit. Subprior vero cum to, drattibus ad Croylandiam venit falicitet · Illo anno ex frequentibus fluviis inundationes extevernnt, et vicinas paludes, circumq, jacentes marikos immeabiles seddebant. Ideo totus mundus advenit e popular infinitus affinitis. Chorus er clauftrum repla-buseur Monashis, caseras Euglesia facerdoribuses elem cis Abbaris rote leicis cameterium quache ac dicion intercos acquivenes in ulnis et alnetis ora fluminum observabant, crantque sunc querisse (ne antera orefra caceantur) a co Monacha in mendan hisper hacuno arcae impoinit, et jub poens combultio nis totius Monatterii folutionem dicta pecunia ceno die and Levels alignerie, infrequération morfes al falouses and marchaelle me per arthélite for marches propositions and grand formation april marches propositions and grands formation april

nerio.

itt. Venerasum eft cunc mdele martyrium S. Elphrei min, qui quin famosam prounte tano pro fua redemptione folvere debelluina Dacorum ferocitat eum acerbiffimo no cruditivor interemit. Omnes fera sempera fle-ficiliosi qui quocunque mado in fata processe anc Gedelmer maxime, oui cura canti populi incumat et quem Rex Ethelredus eumulos argenti habeexistionabar. Danieus vero Swame, funsque torus citus ei ranquam Domino de manibus corum rentium binges infidias et minas femper maximas rebar. Demumenpentis intermiret eractionfbus ralis totals the lineur Domini Carbetult Abbatis dus eff horreattorborum Exelectrons de m'alica ne, cum adhuc Regit exactores pro pecunits quotitrenetent Er eum tanquam patrie proditorem, et Dais proviferem regi in proxima cuns dignis compedibus accordane, es supplovede en adendane pro fais demerites af-Perculius obso venerabilis Parer Abbas rient dolore cordis intrinsecus pro tot minis terriibus, convocat totum fuum conventum; et nunnos nummos Monafterio deficere porat et exonat, enns doceant en decemant in medio, quid conta in foendam magts expediat faciendons de Tandom o tractacu places hac fententia cunctit, aliquem iftrorum fen farellieum Edrici Ducis Merciorum ducere, et cum pecuniz deficerent, terris et sensils ad cerminum vita concedendis, in funus defenfor cos a introduction periods obligate. The enim ille the some thebredo, et cum Swam rege Danorum familiarifiquidem maximus facellirum dicti Ducis Edrici

cer Comicio Lefreie vien Brancii Germenationis nicio Leiceffrie, datofibi (prons politila bat) ma-

6

10.3

n:

m'

152

n

i.

.

h

f)

m

は、このない。

mitrebut, et le faturum procuts ton rem ac protectorein Monellesti genera omnes advertatios confesto leilicet omnibus diebus in By which pallages it is apparent, what Taxes, exact. one; preflures the Monafieries and others fuffered both from King Ethelral his Captains and Offices of the sand from the Descripton the other fide; Southfriers and Counters, by leafes and measurable southfriers and Counters, by leafes and measurable cert initial from exposurable. I John Speed efficient, Than the Clery, which was their examples of resources, and growing expectating expectations and the state of the proceedings for the expectation of the state of the expectation of the () Hiftery of Great Rritain, p. 416. Attor me lospaner) proces in contributions to the Regard the Cinned all their money oblice. Jew the very themes (of their Sainte, of ewels, Chalices Charters and exemptions ... And as for the di De Gellie Mr. Fees and ochessy 2.2.6.16. pefu. t. A. Tables

that by his Mobiles; Projects and VViles

(Consider to Colors and Englass forces; (a) Spain,

Lat Pains, and the cast excellent Proper and const. p. 13
his prefet to be made to God to protect \$31. Chron.

10 project with a function of the diagraph of the colors of pos
worthly permit; yet pretended morei
worthly permit; yet pretended morei
worthly permit; yet pretended morei
worthly permit; and the wery next after Anno 1013
ent of Christ 1015; (1) the wery next after Anno 1013-

Figure of Griff 1619 self the twent next after Ann 1013
The series of the paretailed Peace I which the

site gold directly Done a several lip intended to

King Swam, by the festet infligation of Tar
Sking Swam, by the patron forein invafi
Sking Swam in the Molbes (6) showing water as

(a) Malmete,

Sking Swam is the Molbes (b) show what water as

(b) Malmete,

Sking Swam is the molbes (b) show white water as

Sking Swam is the molbes (b) show when a sale

Sking Swam is the molbes with a seek Processa

Sking Swam is the felled count one Batt pairs with single show in the seek Processa

Sking Swam is the felled count one Batt pairs with single show in the Swam is the Swam in the Swam is to the mouth of Hander, and these thereon. He will be the More back the Swam is to the mouth of Hander, and these thereon. The show in the Swam is the Swam in the Swam is the Swam in the Treatment of Walley without delay I am the Grafun, Hander of Early between the Swam is the Grafun, Hander of Early in the Swam is the Grafun, Hander of Early in the Swam is the Swam in the Treatment of Walley without delay I am the Grafun, Hander of Early in the Swam is the Grafun of Swam in the Treatment of Walley without delay I am the Grafun of Swam in the Treatment of Walley without delay I am the Swam in the Treatment of Walley Swam in the Treatment of Walley Swam in the Swam in the Treatment of Walley Swam in the Swam in the Treatment of Walley Swam in the Swam in the Treatment of Walley Swam in the Swam in the Treatment of Walley Swam i

sed them to provide hos

Concil. p. 1300 131. Chron. col. 901,903,

ted

S. J.

0

3 i

d

b t

1

Š

のははのは川かりないという

in cloting their Cattes min-king and City against the ed with the hope of glory scely affaulted the City on all fices most valuarly repulsed by the Cirizens the ullifance of variable Rais Threat, then rely flain; and parely drowned, the Cirizens repulling them from the Walls; but likewife reh and flaying them by heaps, fo that fell was in danger to be flain, had he nor of ren through the midfl of his Enemies, and chapted their floorids. (4) Malmesharr thus (4) De gestis the Cities of Appetent in marries 170 Meter Regum 1. 2.50 mm. (20.7) after the Cities of the Appetent of the Cities of the Appetent of the Cities of th The party of the property of the party of th guntus fodret fust. Princip otte entigeunt puratet smoot. Hoffinge po of the City's marched with his torn Army, first to Wallingford , plunderin hing all things they met with in their way, af-t wonted manner, and at last they came to there Eshalmers East of the West Country, his people came and submitted to him, giving ages for their loyalty. Having thus finished according to his defire, he returned with his to his Nevy, being both called and reputed the profit of Captain (224 de cacep Res fine guest vocati, qui fore cuntu Arginti ting, i cité l'arence et pare fir le Sonaca De-vère éautel aufles. Nec albut fiellerman Lou-tora fant Luguia in clientelam, e jus inclins hithelicitus professio est destisueres fun as Bb 2 sbury observes. King

it is an it to

Tel man

(h) Vattbere prefining, and 1013.9. 3933 Matmasbury, i.s. (20. Huntind, p. 432. Sin. Dunelm, p. 169.

the Hair the Realm, whom he had unjurity distribution in the Realm, whom he had unjurity distribution in the Realm, whom he had unjurity distributioned in Danta, defert and deliver him up to rine Enemy clining the necessity of war, and of a new face, unworthily deferted the Landwer? (his faithfull in Subjects and Protectors) in the market cheir din & Enemies, Aying away fecusity is a them to Subject the purious, from whome he failed to the land of the land o

de Gelis Reg. 1. 5. 6. 10.

des for Commo president is Controlled to the second second

[1] History of Green britains, 2, 410', 411. 2 Edic, 1611, 1:378, 379. Treatona faire integral to a turner to the King Spectral tracted at Carin, minist and a begraped to this minner, 1700 those few and the spectral stolers.

e manual in me a farberty care, subserfer she de-the kingdom, or ad numberation of Julices in manual alith, or in year, the earnage of Soul-delence of your character of Manual, then are the late of the confident that the proposed subset with late of the confident that the proposed subset with late of the confident that the cale thanks (be it exist or my part am resolved, to righ into the midft of And you (1 am (ure) bold it a worthy that is purchased for the Liberties of your and knowed; and thereis (pro you, let us all die: shock God and destiny against wa, and the name of his Nation brough: almost suthe last paried; for nand dom hick talloord is our Nay har age one Coresponding to the property of the proper of dithonourable Peace: My felf difference, four irrowed. Ethelred the inneady: four partial lengths betrayed by your own Leaders, and activity peacing anguages to be paperent of the control of the paperent of the control of the paperent Character to the market and to bear

1000年前代表现代的计算器 example the such page hear of Army retreated, and gave way to the prevailing En Sween justices feeling all though to ording to his mill, when the cinete, the no man suffit re Down non first clien out you face that decertain.
It regions counter comes insect, a first service of
for and other writes. Such a first service of
pictry was then fallen upon Essence and the who (a) Ann. 1013. 2-393. Huntin-15 P. 4524 English Nation. After this Erbelred privily departs from Lendon to Hampion, and from thence to the sile from London to Hamilton, and from thence to the the which and Bilhops there affembled in Cowell what sourie where of fleer, he spake thus unto them; the Hills best to steer, he spake thus unto them; the Hills (2) De Gesta whereof I shall fully relate in (2) Hollson of Halm Regan, 1,2, c, boy his words.

10.9.69.70. tale metalotate Dominum Lunn beforestions as 10.9.69.70. Monarcham et Potentem; modo miferum et em dolendum this hanc commutationem, quits facilities deres does northabalites quant labou as animals. e verman Alegila er magis, quod veferif wiele i Pann spessikrum iv in videm terrarum. mote lui fine lumptibus voluntariam finbeuntes (ng domos et facultates luas predonibus expolutific Crowell, acomomilbus, ettimindecil-purit proban le florm florant; led non reperire falla adeo jam lubjugata terra, observari littori, ut l quam line periculo sit exicus. Quaproprer cons rent in me dium, quid ecoletent faciendum. Si)

heant) Plus a Civibus extendum quain ab D

oredifoendium had noses; metuen er gubilken i heefe olke ealt an cainen sortem et reutsuchen pe Normannorum; qui li Sortirem et Nepotes; protecturum. Vadabitur enim mihi meam fa configier liberisimpenius favor. Quod fi ilfum pedem contuierir; non deerir mihi aniè non decrib, inc gloriosè occumbere, quam nominiose vivere. O to sand of Jasan a dona the fends Emma his Queen and her chilmoneth of August into Normandy, accomwith the Bijliop of Durham and Abbot of Buthey are soyintly received by Duke Rich Echelond himlelf to monour his Cours w ente; who thereupon in January following over into Namana, and there folgeth his mi-th the currents entercainment he there found.

South in the mean time provokes invaded (7) wigorn.

With nines and flaughrers playes the absorber Humindon, commands Provisions to be abundantly proxiHoviden, Raits Army and Navy, et Erflutum tere (1990) dut. de Diceto, of precipit, and like wife commanded an inof Twekell the Dave, commanded to be pairty tying at Gracowich, hired by King Esbeles the English from Poreiners; yer both of them a they pleased preyed upon and pillaged the serider, Wife polling the inhabitants of their en banishing them. Provincialis drepes, mor preferintiones faite. In this Propof. 1, 4. had submitted themselves, both Nobles

Polychronicon, Malmesb, l.z. 6.10. p. 70. Mat. westm. p 394. Bromton Knygbton, Fa bian, Grafton, Holinfeed, Speed, Daniel, sich a miserable death.

sing dead, the whole Navy and Nation Anno 1014. than bondage, especially under such new ty-Radulpus of such to fine in the force in the first on the first of ato be dearer to them than any Foreis Babian, Grafalins fequam consucverar ageret. Whereup- ton, Speed, Damentimous content, and great joy and speed niel, Knighton, messengers into Normandy to Erbelred to in-; Nullanseo libentius fe in Regem recepturos, fi lius enbermure, vel miting eos traftare vetter s traitaveras : and to hallen his teturn unto Propofit. 1, 5, Who thereupon presently sent over his son qui fidem Principum, favoremque vulgi prafens the Nobles and Commons of the Brelift That be would for time to come be their mild and and, confent to their wills in all things acquirefee unfelo, and if he had wiffended in any hinde, he arm is according as they hands think her und with efully spoken or alled by them, ag wiff him or his, ald all unanimously receive this again as their sele Kingdom. To which they all gave a faand farisfactory answer : Whereupon a blemeiliation was ratified between them on s, both by words and compacts Moreover (a) Ad bac Aobles unanimoully and freely agreed and Principes, fe Each they would note more about a Danie Danien Reto England to reign over them, or hele things an admillared
ed. King Eldelred speedily returns into England any anglism as
more he was honourably and joyfully received ponderune.

Integration 15, p. 361. Henry Huntindons p. 433. Sincon Danglemple,

Record : niegos andri

.236 19

T West asse

Louidin s. Pe 433. Polyabicultons Educas Graftons Holinhed selling

by the English. And that he might feem to do not flouthfulness, he halfned to take as and borfor from them, that he might be police to **UBAWATES** unawates
as revolted from him. But Game being taken it
own craft, (Ethelral marking drither with a
army before he was provided to receive him) the
thence with his Hoftages. Army and Navy to San
whereupon Ethelral depopulated all Languages if the in reveled the Country with fire and fword, flaying all the l hitants (as Traitors to him and their Native Co tempto in infenter graffatus, cuts off the bands and thits the Nofes of all the most Noble and Holtages throughout England, given to his fath fo dilmilling them failed into Donmark to fetcle fairs and augment his faces, refolving to return (b) Sim. Dayest following. After his departure, (b) King

P. 381.

Printer to

· TOTAL CHEST ANT LOAD MAN

Proposit, 1.

nelmenfis, Flo-red this very year. Super bac omniu mala Glaffi que rent, wigorn. Greenwig lacub Belbutum quob crat 301 mille Terkel the Dane, who intend of descounce help to pillage and oppreis the English: How writes, at was but a subsulfand pounds; and Brown vers, that it was Course, not Esbelred, who commi riling higher than it was accustomed, drowned an numerable Company of Villages, people, and o

eding to the distriction of the land of the control of the land of Anne 1015. rigen, 130. Riles it . MAGNUM CONCILIUM; Wigornicale Lat, refinite Housdon, Sim. Danelmonfir, MAGNUM PLACE loueden , p. 423. Polythronicon, Pablan, Grafton, Holinfoed, Spo

THM

milesicher and others ALAG. Arch Traytor Duke Edrie at this discommanded fome Nobles of the Danes, and secretly slain, quaside Regia prodition of piles apad se infimulates, the chiefest of refereb and Morete, whom Edric, treates rited to his chamber, and there making caused his armed guards there placed it. marder them, which they did. Hereupon their condeavouring to revenge their Lords deaths inguirres in positioner are Servingenfibut) they pulled with arms and forced to fige into the if St. Pride with arms and forced to fige into the could not be forcibly expelled they were all together. The King prefently lesfed upads and goods (the chief cause of their murfome conceived) and fem the relief of Synaforth Noble, beamtfull and versuous Lady) priloner where; whither Edward (the Kings base Son, a laffirm,) polled without his fathers privicy, emmored with her beauty, first carnally araded and feifed upon the Lands of her imband

war, which were very great and the Earldom of
the land, which his father denied him upon his
Whereupon all the Inhabitants of that Counfabraired to him. Whiles these things

g, (d) Course having feeled his affairs in Den (;) Malmsbud made a League with his neighbour Kings, 7, vigora. Sim, d made a League with his neighbour Kings, 7, 1979. Sim, this Army and Novy, and seturned into Eng. dulphus & Dunelm. Railes reforming, other to win in, or to be his Opeceto, Haminothe Reviving first as Sandwish, and fatting don, Hoveden, other West's he pilluged Dorforsius, Sanor faul Promises, Polything of the West's he pilluged Dorforsius, Sanor faul Promises, Pallungham, filling all places with flaughters and bian, Holinfeed, King Sthefred lying then field at Cosham. Grafton, Speed, his Daniel.

M

his for Edward Iran far, and Duke Edvic, raised an Army against Course; but when both their forces were nated to fight hims the old perfidious Traytor Edvicant destoured by all means to betray Edward to the Dang or treacheroughy to flay him; which being discovered to Edward, thereupon they severed their forces from each other, and gave place to the Enemies without giving them battel. Not long after Edvic inticing to him 400 of the Kings ships surnished with Danish Manners and Souldiers, openly revolted and went with them to swite, subjecting himself to his dominion as his Soveraign by whose example all Mass. See submitted to him as their King, delivering him holdages for their fidelity: resigning up all their arms to him, and providing both horse and arms for his Danish Army. The Marrians offred themselves alone to resist the Danish through the Kings stouthuness, the buildess of warreceived delay, and the enemies proceeded their

ANN 1016,

in the year roro. King Courte, and treacheous Duke Edvic, came with a cofail of this into the iver of Thomes, whence they matched by land with a great Army of horfe and foot, and invaded Afficial into hos title manner, burning all the Towns and Villages, and flaying all the men they met with in Porniciplier and other places; wheteupon King Exhibital (as Hamindon, Vigornianse, and others record) made an

Proposis 3, 8, Edick, the quiennane Anglorum fames effet forme in bello procedere. That every Englishman who was in health, should go with him in battel against the Danas. An innumerable multitude of speople upon this affembled together to affift him: But when his and his fon Edwards forces were conjoyred in one holdy, the King was informed, that fome of his auxiliaries were ready to betray and deliver him up to the enemies, unless he took care to prevent it and save himself: and as some write, the Mercians resused to fight,

teachings # 12 the change accepts de Contracto

210011134154

Bill tellusta 图 和 包 50

the West Saxons and Danes; whereupon dition was given over, and every man returhis own nome. After this Edmund Ironfide rai-eater Army than before against Cause, and sent his own home. After this Edmin ers to King Ethelred to Loudon, to raife as mas possible he could, and speedily to come and th him against the Danes; but he, for fear of errayed to the Enemy; presently dismissed the ithout fighting, and returned to London, Herefrontiae went into Northumberland, where some dhe would raife a greater Army against Caute ; but he and Obered Earl of Northumberland fincountring Coute, wasted the Counties of Shrewsbury and Loicester, because they would bro fight against the Danes Army, in defence of Crase, on the other fide waftfire and fword the Counties of Buckingham, Huntindon, Northampton, Lincoln, Nottingham . er that Northumberland, Which Edmond being dof returned to London to his Father, and redreturning home, being compelled by ner repaired to Come, and submitted himself to with all the Northumbrians, making a Peace m, and giving him hoftages for performance and for his and their fidelity. Not long after and Turketel, Earls of Northumberland, were reacherously slain by Tweebrand a Dane, by mmand or Commission. Which done, Comte Hire (some stile him Egric) Earl of Norand in his place so and then recurred with all to his Ships in triumpha little before the feath with a very great boory. Not long after, King (born to croubles and mitchief,) after manifold vexations, treacheries, and incessant exibulate dhis wretched life in London , where he di-903. Homy de the Anno 1016, being there buried in Stchurch, finding rest in his Grave by death, which

Cc 3

dept touch

the second

Breen, Barre

ama bassile

With the August

the intenset

12 141 704

Chan, Jo.

Dienias, col.

Association de

Kit obsidelan Loss abovers.

Apalasand)

O. . . .

25

10

17.1

T-es

0

It,

 Exegitablint
 illum umbra
 fraterne, diras exigentes inferias, &c. Malmesbury 1,2, 6,10,

which he could never find in his Throne all his life attained it by Treach rose, and made him forhibjed to and fearfull of pl and treacheries, that he knew not whom to truff . ever deemed himself secure; even in the mids of his a De Geftis Reg, railed Armies, Nobles, People, though ready to al-

venture their Lives for his de

I have related these Passages of the Daville warrand invations during Ethebreds reign, more largely the intended. 1. Because on the Englishment pareset were meetly defensive of their Native Country K Laws Libertics Properties Effates Lives against fo Invaders and Laurpers. aly. Because the less relate to my forementioned Propositions, a the fundamental Rights, Liberties, Properties, English Nation. 3by. Because they there forth ade, Caple s, motives, us the true original tics, and manner of grancing the very first Change and Taibung mentioned in our Histories, by the and his Nobles, in their General Councils, to the nish invaders, to purchase peace, and the true man ule of our antient Dangelt; and rectain to takes in our common late English Hillorians.

Anno Tol6. (e) Florentins Hunthad pars 1. p.434, Sim, Da Danelne, Hift. col, 173. Radulph, de Diseto Abbrev. Chron.col.446. Chron. 70. Bromton, col. 203. Henry de Kayebten de Carentib Anglet 3

Immediately after Kine Erhelred, deceale fe Minmieny's, House or Villemotter as Manb Eleto, Cas Karahan care stell past of the ier (in ad Mar mi

watery Council) by unstained someon elected their Lord and King (notwishlanding their yow and Engagement but the year before, sequent D angle King to reign over about) Where-tevall repaired to Course to Southenpens (f. 104-6) wigon.c. mous conferreleded

Brogentem Regis Cthelreof, corum ille ab. 304. Hoved, as. et chieganio republishtes (a Wesentan - p. 434. Sim. midon, Knyghran, and others record) and there Dunelm. col. prefence abhorring and utterly renouncing and 173, Bromt.

ng all the Progeny of King Erhelred, they fubmit. col. 903, Henry mielves, and fwore featry to him , as to their on de Knyht, de d Soveraign; he reciprocally then swearing 1, 2, 6, 2, col. nent, That be would be a faithfull Lord unto them, 2315. Atbelthings apperending to God and the World, which redus de vita torians thus express. Quibus ille juravis, quod o mirac, Ed-ward.col. 374. Only the City of London, and part of Holinsbed. then in it, unanimously choic and cryed up Graft, Speed. file, King Esbelreds 3 dons fon by Elpina his fielt Proposit. . . Danetiter to Duke Thored, as Speed and others though Manbew Weffminfer, and others reis birth, Nonex Emma Regma , fed ex quadam mina generacus, qui utique masris (na ignobimeris mentis inscenticate & corporis fremuit te ude redemit. After Edmonds election, he was d Khig by Blume Archbelliop of Conterbary , at a pole Thumes (where our Kings in that age hally crowned.) No fooner was he thus advanthe Regal dignity, but he presently marched redly into PVest-Sex, and being there received: with great granulation and joy, he peedily subjected it to his Dominion. Which. divulged in other parts, many Counties of England, tine Court, voluntarily inbusted themselves unto ich is the fickienessof the People, & unconstancy (c) Malmert,

cidly power and affairs. (g) Caute in the mean (g) Malmerb.

M. Denelm, M. at. pvellm. Radulph. de Dicero, Bronn, Polychron, Fab. Caxton, Helinfb, Speed Daniel, and others in the life of Edmond trenfide de Caute.

rime

1000000 A 171 311 12

175

Delike VIX and the

Santa State

ON HERE

CAN LOS

time to be revenged of the Loudment for making Ed-mend King, marched to London with his whole Army and Pleats belieged and blocked up the City with h Ships, drawn up the Thomes on the West side of the Bridge, and then drew a large and deep trench round whereby he intercepted all ingress and egress to the Citizens and others, whom he that up to close, that none could go in or out of the City, and endeavoured by many figong affaults to force it : but being fill repulled by the Citizens, who valiantly defended the walls, he left off the hege with great confusion in lofs, as well as dishonor. Thence he marched with his Army into Derfethere, to subdue it: Where King Ed. mond meeting him with fuch forces as he could denly raise, gave him battel at Penham near G bem a where after a bloudy and cruel encounter, them. Not long after they recruiting their for both Armies meeting at Steer Han, King Eden-folving there to give Come battel, placed the expert and valiancest of his Souldiers in the front, the rest of the English who came stocking in to him. kept for a referve in the rear. Then calling aponever of them by name, he exhorted and informed at Chat they now tought to, their Country, 193 Children, to: their Witnes, to: their houles and berties, inflaming the minds of his Souldiers with excellent Speeches; in this battel with the li he exercised the Offices of a valiant Soldier, and General, charging very couragiously; But because most persidious Duke Edric, Almar, and Algar, others of the great men, who ought to have alle him with the Inhabitants of Southannen, Villimie innumerable other English, joyned with the De the battel continued all day, from morning to nig CHRES SALES tames, Helings, Speech, Daniel, and overein the lufe of admend him his Court

to party flain, the night confirmed them another. But their blond not beele courage than before; till at lift, in the veo the Dans like to be totally routed, and the Souldier named Ofmeranus, very like to loody fword, with the half gasping head in which he lifted up on high, cryed our to the Army: O ye Dorfetshire men, Devonshire men, English, five and get away, for your bead is lost and seed which I band, abcrefore half en bence with all spread, and lives. Which when the English heard and sey were more affrighted with the atrocity of the speaker: where the more unconstant of the Army were ready But Edward having profess notice of this is fratagem and feeing his men ready to the fight-halted where he might be belt icen-ng from rank to rank, encouraged them, to legishmen: who thereupon resuming their harged the Danes more fiercely than before; ing their force against the Traytor, had from the English reviving, and manifully conthe battel again till the darkness of the into their Tents When much of the night , Cours commanded his men in great filence up their Camp, and marched so his Ships patier, whiles King Edmond was recruiting his marching to Landon with a felect company of s chaled Cours and his Army to their thips

removed the fiege, and entred the City in mana Triumph. Coasts and Elizie perceiving the validation good fueces of Edward, complied together; to a come him by Treasen, whom they sould not various to the which end, Edward before king Edwards to London (as some) or soon after, as other march to London (as some) or soon after, as other late, deignedly revolted from Course, and fubi himself again to Edward, as his natural Lords and newing his peace with him, frandently force that would continue faithfull to him, only that he might be him, Edmand, two days after he had challed the Different the fiege of London, purfuing his victory, par over the Thance at Branford, where, though man the English were drowned in passing over the Rin the English were drowned in passing over the Rin through their earcleines; yet he there sought with Dases the fourth (or tather fifth) time, routed the and won the field. After which Edward by the vice of Edvis, marched again into its #-260; on more numerous Areas, to supply those who is drowned and flain in this last battel. Upon with vantage the Dases again ruturned to the slege attachment on the first passing and fiarcely affanting at on every side; being valuably repulsed by the Citazens, they exist from theme to their ships; and failed into the live Areas; where leaping our of their ships, they win bout pillaging in Charges, killing all they may bour pillaging in Mercis, killing all they me butting the Villages, recurning to their things in great booty: Another company of their foot fail the River of Medica, pillaged Kong their marching chitcher by Land to meet the motoing the wafting all places with fire and twords. King to having in the mean time raifed a firong Army our England, passed over with themagein at Britis fight the Daws, and giving them batter near Own routed the whole Danish Army, not able to en his fierce charge, and purfued them as far as Iluj daying many choplands of them in the puriate; and

dehe purface further, it was conceived that d to the was and Danes for every But Dake Edric by his most wicked Counsel evergiven in England) caused him to give chace. Whereupon the flying Danes escaped blerve Courses motion, he thereupon transporrees into Kem, who began to plunder and waft efer worse than ever they had done before : nem , gave them battel the fixt time, at Efef-A fendene) now Afhane in Effer; where afand bloody fight, with equal! valour, and son both fides : King Edmand feeing the Danes more valiantly than ever before, leaving his which usually was between the Dragon and in like thunder up on the Enemy, brake their ieroed into the very midd of them; and made others so follow him, forcing the Danes to k; Vyhich the ever traiterous Edvic perceiwith the whole Squadron of Souldiers which nded, unto Coute, as was formerly agreed them; whereupon the Danes becoming the made an extraordinary flaughter of the Eng-Marshew VV oftminfter and his followers flory. Huntindon relates, That Edrie leeing the Danes ornine, cryed out to the English Army, Fly O men, fly Englishmen, for Edmond is dead (being in in his wonted place) and ctying out thus, he Brigade first began the flight; whereupon the Army of the English following them, fled like-VVigoraienfis informs us; that King Edmond this bettel riding about to every Company, ad-act and commanded them, that being mindfull of iff ine calour, and victory, they fould defend them-ted the Realto from the avarice of the Danes, being Dd a

perficient Date Elizable Moute to general to flags, and the English Moute to general the two day, he gan to fly with the Vogoporolom; and the two day army which he commanded, as he formed promise to Control the control to the English army with lecette, he gave the ride me to the English Makility as A Noise the control to the English Makility as A Noise the control to the English Makility as A Noise the control to the English Makility as A Noise the control to the English Makility as A Noise the control to the English Makility as A Noise the control of the English Nobility; and the English form of the English Nobility; and the English the

insepending to both of his Dakes and Nobics of five this laments his loft, wherein for my holds fell; Communicating to Law in this lament his loft, wherein for my holds fell; Communicating to Law in this lame, and the Royal Scepters; whence departing into Glocalities in purfure of Educad (who corrected alunch date to Glocalities, and chere retruited his broken force) is warted and pillaged the Country in his march. In School reformed to give him enother battel in a plant called December private Edward with his army name the V Vell-part of the River Severa, and for approach Earling with his army, both fet in battel army, making marrially to encounter each other, wicked Duke Edward marrially to encounter each other, wicked Duke Edward marrial to encounter teach other, with his army had been as followed by a receiving the parties together spake time them as followed by incommer; but Althou Shokes is seen and incommer; but Althou Shokes is seen as a superior of the seen as followed by incommer; but Althou Shokes is seen as a superior of the seen as followed by incommer; but Althou Shokes is seen as a superior of the seen as followed by incommer; but Althou Shokes is seen as a superior of the seen as so the seen as a seen

Com resistant discreptions come forth. Both Armies is dwith this bloudy sport, when they saw it forces disty increasing, and Grane commits, which he canted to be tent from themes. Operation Processes at colloquium soguit; so compelled their Nobles to a Conference; to them, being elder than the relt (which others) he Dute. e of them, being eller in requiring filence;
on to be Duke Edir) requiring filence;
sunto them, as (b) Abbee Ethelred retords (b) Ethelredus
Abbas, De Ge-

fire, O wife men, in thefe our dangers to give med, Regum periourte you in age, archefe gray hairs testify, non-1,6,6,17 populare you in age, archefe gray hairs testify, non-1,6,6,17 candwenture what entities had not, use hathous, and what folience him denied, experience conferred. Many things verily we have seen and it many things motoover our Fathers have told adnot without cause we sequire andience, that evaluate so doubtful sentence of things certain hares. A perillous thing is a field; we suffer angs, we distorn worker, we fear the world of the fight daily, peither do we overcome, and man vanightheth. For howate we not overwho are wounded, who are overcome, and who are wounded, who are overcome, and who are wounded, who are oppressed, who are educine she we fince there is none who may the relation of the first state of the second one shall the second one show the second of the second one shall the second one show the second of the second one shall the second one show the second of the second one shall the second of shall the se who verily an inferiour to you in wildom, 364, Polychrocon this fees A Certainly Edwardis invincible

Angl. coll. 363;

de tyne top officenses favour. We ste places into at fain, we are diffipared, we 4 broker s and allians what ends what price? what emoluments what I probe that the fouldiers being flain on both fides at Experies at last compelled by nesetairy, may controlled as verily fight alone, without a Souldier? What then not now? Truly while we five while we had while the Army remains this might be done not profitably honeftly securely. I demand, what infolence we wolkness, we a marked as third. yea violence, yea madnels is this? By land ben Marchan Colonia 4 . D. C. in glory, and abounded in richer. O ambicion! Fieth the whole? Why I pray doth not that now A ser ove Anon 10 July 100 101 -Williams Ance two, which herestofore was infigured for Kings? But if there is them to great a little mineering, that Elmand diffaints Peer, Come at perious and Gallery Peers and Gallery Pee TK . Dud . E WANT Specious PAGNENT, QUESO, SOL UGNENT, OU SO. SO RI CERTENT PROCORON ASOLL OUI SOLI CUPIUNT INSIG NIRI; let them fight, I befeech you, slore who defire to domineer alone; let them con-trend for the Crown slone, who defire to be crown ened alone. Let the Generals themselves enter into them may be varished; left if the Armythould if fight more often, all being flain, there should be no fouldiers for them to rule over, nor any who may de-fend the Realmagainst Foreiners.

Whiles he was about to speak more. ALL THE PEOPLE, thus up his Speach in the midst of his Jaws, if I may so speak, crying our and saying, a ALT Pug-NENT TEN ANT COMPONENT, let shem fight them-

Her them compounds. His Speech reie I me effect, though different in some ex-

tarben Westminner brings in Edele speaking Anno 1016, joties merimar inbello pro Regibus, cum app nibus, navvegusim obsineams, nec avartise fue. imi: Pugneme confuke, fingulariser, que fin-puero concentuses. Que est esta requentis li-Auglia modo duobus non fusficis, que olim olto fuit? Laque wel fall component, wel fell pro-PLACUIT AUTEM HAC SEN-OMNIBUS, ET AD REGES PROCES BELATUM ARBITRIUM, ILLI CON-NDO APPROBANT. Hereupon all the ncurring in this opinion, both Kings aptheir Determination, fought a royal fingle dis-to horfeback, then on loss, in the life of Ole-Ology, (near Glossifes) in the midft of Seasons, ew of both their Armies, with extraordinary, and equall fuccess, till they were both quite at reither of them vanguished. At last upon prion they began to patly in a friendly manweefsby Realm, now might walkant of men, Land a of the felf whom I fee, art to he proferwalte Real of England, but the whole of Desirable bab milder on North while it falls to me, the Ling of Swedish half it is (i) reduced the rest of the first state of the rest of the second of the first state of the second o as defirous of me, that I may reign with these in

ting the Even albus Angles.

England,

to warrs, will tremble. In bring, Edmon conforte, devide she Kangana : Edmond - mbo had not pulled to firer do being out; ration, take child not be overcome with a e: : 10 7 600 and tip receivable, but Armin set. wards in tellimony of Agreement, they and Arms with each other, and reason dual, per injer, preferibed the number of the A Mooden add, that they catified the ago

The first the Market State Proposit, 199.

prior page.

Name of the

NUL PENDERETTA STATUTE imboths but City of L giver of the state and on the Southfule the d to this rock buttels wit

Geftis Regum, 10 £2. 6, 10,11. Hes.de Rogh-tan, de Even-

nd A present and partition of the Development of King and Dev methalf Domest, that ever trayterous Duke Lide o ingratiuse thinfelf the more with Come, method which the only murdered King Edward as Corpo Act which the re-3, different relations in our Historians. () Some is has be consupred the Kings Chamberlains with gill THE RESERVE THE RESERVE THE PROPERTY OF THE PARTY OF THE

in his bed and that King Come, in the Coronation, caused all of them who had his death by Edvic's exhortation to come be-where they declared to the King the Trea-ad committed against King Edward, expectward for it. Whereupon the King lent for Men and Nobles of the Realm, and made re to acknowledge their Treaton before e ereat affembly of people; fearing left ois should be believed that he had foreplorred on aforelaid and suborned them to execute it. ir publick confession thereof, he caused them first drawn, and then hanged for it. (1) O - tinden Hift Lat. ice, that Edvic himfelf, or his Son by his com- 2,363, Redulirdered him at Oxford on St. of narmes night, plus de Diceso, scafing nature in an house of Office, stabbing Vingines His. the bowels with a two-edged knife through places Hifter, of the privy, (in which one of themlay in Anno 1016, murder him) leaving the knife Ricking in Polychron I, 6. is, and him dead in the place . And some 6,17, 18. Chroat he placed as Image we his Chamber with a bou nices Johns, est. ready hom; which Edmond admiring at touching 936,907, 908. which held she boy they bout ahe arrow there flow him in the place. That before his death na, Edele went to Edwards wife, and taking two young Sons from ber, brought and delimap Caute; and then fainted him, favine SAVE THEE SOLE KING OF ENG. Whereupon Cour demanding, Why he fawords death, and how he had murdered him of to make him fole King of England. Speed adds, ent off bie Soveraigns bead, professing it to Conte England . for bors behold the bead of the Copures to the fate I have advantured to out off a which in Historian mentions. Upon this, Cauce, though Ee

(m) Ingulphi Hift. p. 892. Florent JFigorn. Mat weltmin. Simeon Dunelm, Hoveden. Anne 1016, Tola. Chren. as, Bromton cat. 907, 908 Hen, de Kuyg ton de Events Anglie 1.2,6,3, 3. Radulphus breviationes Chronicornas,

Proposit, 8

though ambitious enough in Soversignty, ger out of Princely disposition, fore grieved at such a dislogate achieves act, prefently replyed to hims for rain of so great and moritorious a service dimetor me, will also any advance thes above all the Nobles of the Roulm; Atte which he canfed his head to be cut off then fixed on high poll, and placed on the highest Tower of Law for the birds to prey upon. () Others more agree ble to the truth; relate; That Come in the first year his reien depriving this Arch-Traitor Edvir of H Dukedom of Mercia, which he had many years loved; thereupon Edric in the feaft of Christs Nation ty, repaired to Course at his Palace in London, toes Rulate with him about it : where checking the K over-harfuly, he upbraided him with the man nefits he had received from him, amongst whin mentioned two, wherewith he specially provoked h Radulphus to anger; laying, Most dear King; you ough to Diceso Ab- speak harsbly to use, are suffer my ovil to be done un for you had never enjoyed the Realm of England, but his means: For our of love to thee, I have first betrayed & Ethelred; after that I deserted Edmond my processoral Lard; and afterwards I propletted his death, married my just and true lives Lord, one of my file y towards thee, to bring the whole ling down more their dest thou so lightly willife so great love conferred on their which I never received any benefit or prope from the which I never received any benefit or prope from the which I never received any benefit or prope from the which I never received any benefit or prope from the which speeches, Course changing his countenance, pressing his sury by its reducts, presently pronount this sentence againsthim, saying: And thou shall a servedly die, then most persidient Traisor, seeing by the confession show art guilty of Treason both against God a nee, who hast stainship own Soveraign and natural Ru and my dear confederate Brother. His blond be upon in bead, became the bast firetched out thy hand againft the ned. And left a tumult should be raifed mong the people, he commanded him to be there pro iently

Lee Carlo C form ments.

in History of

194719.5. g

Great street

ed in his palace, and his body to be caft the filters as fomes or hanged upon London ried, to be devoured by birds, as others for which time (a) Duke Norman, fon of Duke (a) Ingulphi (Captain of Edrici guard) Esbelward fon of Historia, p. 891) and Beibtricus fon of Alphege Barl of 892. with many others of Edvice followers were flain without offence, together with Edvica Coute feared he should one time or other be served by the treacheries of this old perfidious , hearing his former natural Lords Ethelred, and had frequently been betrayed by him, quod proditione alterum vexavis, alterum interfecit ; ring no trust to be reposed in such a Traytor to us. Thus this inveterate Arch - Traitor to County, Kings, and bloudy Regicide, by ivine Juffice received the just punishment of all sions at the last , inflead of expected great refrom that hand he least suspected. Whence

Marshen Westminster relating both the Histories (a) Anno 1016 a editer eritam finierit Provitor Cartens, non ad rem persiner : quia loc liquido confrar , Duob multon chromoenerat, tanhem ell julio Def sincumbentus, et pronttionis fue meruit fubiim in his Treatons against his native Country, and Regicide, feriously medicate on his tragical ides jed the felf fame retribution in conclusion, they escape as many years as he then did be-Discution of the state of the sent continued

hird fort of Anthors, as Mariams Scottes infor Roger alleveden, and Simon Dunelwen no metrion of King Edmands murder by fuberdination, but only that he died at Lene not Orford) about the Feast of St. Andrews

da.

pre ntly

(2) De Geftis Regum, 1.2. c. 1 Johan, Brancas 101. 205,907.

isici ecrifue fue, perur alle se a Author of the Encountum of with Mariants, fubjoymes this vacion concluing his there reign a inding his own dethrine, That a m divided in it felt cam , took away Ede (4) Hifter, L.6, yeares 15 (1) Mr. Post . (ervely The Sinner of the S kg (writes Speed) and so the bostone, they were ed by the Danes from their own voff do . a provide their pick and blood of tles by shele area 2. 394.10.3 98, bom onlarge LOBS

P-359. (r) Chron. col. S Båj. (f) Palychron 4 1, 6, 19 f. 366 (1) Acts and menes, Vol. 1. p. 222. (u) History of Great Britain

bigh spoushe Coders of others, subviersion of the English Estate, made way with needs through all the Provinces of the Realm, and dvanced the Crown upon their own belmets, which wore only for three Successions.

Chory C. Land C. Land Walkernah tion of rapages, the cellings, lawes MATTER OF ALL DESCRIPTION OF MARK Regard Cournment of the Pople. Les with the one were David Kin

> to I was the form of the state of the breve Office with a waste frame or an A NOT THE PROPERTY OF A PERSON OF A SECOND STATE OF THE PERSON OF THE PE

Commence de la commen

water washing the war same green as a way by and anticental to or desired and the land of an area

A Tri of providing the distance of the calculations are a separate constitution of the abil at algorithm of the second of the

and the state of the control of the second

ONE THAT WE TO LOTHATION Manuscounts for convenient to And the season in the late of the season in

mirror of the State of the Stat

Ee 3 CHAP

HA CHARLES

William College A STATE STATE OF STAT

STATE OF THE PARTY OF

mir omic and a second s Control of the Control of the State of the Control A STATE OF THE PARTY OF THE PAR

Comprising a Summary Collection of all the Parliamentary Great Councils, Synods, Historical Passages, Proceedings, Lawes, plating to the Fundamental Liberties, Franchifes. Rights, Government of the People, other remarkables, under our Danish Kings. Cnute, Harold, and Harde-Cnute; from the year of our Lord 1017, till the first year of King Edward the Confessor, Anno 1042, with some brief Observations on the same.

Mmediately after the murder of King Edmond Ironfide, King Course the Dane, Anno 1017. taking possession of the whole Realm of England, was folemnly (a) crowned King at London, by Living Archbishop of Centerbury, succeeding in the Realm of

England, Non fuecofficue bereditaria, fed Armount bio lentia, as (b) william Thorne oblerves: Injust and brev Chron.col. nem Regmant ingrefins, fed magna civiliente et furtin-466. Chron. Jo. dine vitam component, writes (e William of Malmsbu-Whereupon, the better to fortifie his Military Title, with a feeming publick Election, by the Nobles and Nation in a Parliamentary Council, and their open disclaimer and renunciation of any Right or Title cither in King Edward Sons or Brethren, to the English Crown

Anne Ioly. (a) Holinghed Grafton, Speed, and others in bie life, Radul, Bremton, col. 936. (b) Chronica, col, 1782. (c) De Gellie

Regum Angl. L. 2, 6,11, 0,73.

especuity on himself and his poine (d) commanded all the Billions Dukes, (d) Abbliv-is and Holdes of the Criglish Antion to be at dur Abbus, de a together at Louson in a Partiamentary gim Angl. col. Where when they were all met together in 961,966. Flo ence, he most craftly demanded of them, as if remine wigore ignorant , Who were the Wieneffes between him nieufis, p. 389, dmond Ironside when they made their agreement actmensis, col. vision of the Kingdom between them? What manner 175, 176, ference there then was between him and Edmond, Hoveden Anning his Brathren and Sons? Whether it was agreed, nal. pars 1. p. should be lawfull for Edmonds Breihren or Children 436. Radulph, de Dicete, Abin the kingdom of the Welt-Saxons after bis death, brev. Chron, col, focial refervation or agreement between them; in 466. Hen: Ide demond should die in his life-time ? Whom he Kangbeen', De eligned to be bis Heir ? Whom he had appoin- Eventibus Anbe guardians to his Sons during their infancy? Polychronicin as he had commanded concerning his Brothers Al- 1,6, c, 18, See Edward? To which they all answering both Fabias, Grafnd flatreringly, said, That they did most certainly ton, Holinshed, King Edmond veriber thing nor dying had common in the Life of given no part of his kingdom to his Breshren; and Cause. likewife know, that wwas King Edmonds will, mee (hould be the Gardian and Protester of his Sons Proposit. 5, 6,8;

she Realm, mostli they were of age to reign, calling imfelf to witnesse the truth bereof. (O the strange rizing fallity, treachery, perjury of men in all as But shough they thus called God to witness, yet they falle reffinant; and fraudulently lyed, preferring a ere the truth, being forgetfull of justice, unwindfull necessins witnesses, rising up against Imocency, tragers of their own bloud and Country: when as they know, these Edmond had designed his Brethren to eirs, and appointed them to be Guardians of his is thinking by this their fulfa testimony to pleafe Crince, to make him more mild and gracious to them, they should receive great rewards from him for the

Came

Was design to the . 10 100

All the second · 数次。是一

31 ST

low Wath of Allegiance to Chute, Sweaming The they would and did that this for their Kruger the obey him, at Cravelin Matigalia sare; and rive Tributer to his army. And having received a ple from Comes naked hands, with Oathes from the P and Nobles of the Danes & Caute reciprocal Owls fo them and all the people, they ratified a musual Coun Mations, reconciling and abandoning all publick our between them. They likewile from between them. They likewile (wore, that they would off, hanish, and whatly rejelf King Edmonds Brus us, and Family. In pursuance whereof they the prefently, Frares at filies Edmondi Reg corner cofque Regeraff myanami; ipfis pradittis Clienibus officer Edmundi Syrice Commission there it large recording that all The n then to De vita de de chus elegantly les forthby Aldre Alfred (1) pards confess. Chasaster of our age.) Expressigne medi, moselfe e is, 151. 374. descendie, adeir et quis cui eraderes quis cut monte forte committene nescionere. Plans pret partie neardi Confesso Character of Confessor of Co

Laborie harras, chiam Millionoppe, adone la comie agen-tes, barbarg, minerem socidendes. King Gante, heating

" De vita & Miraculu Ed.

this

et joyfully into a bis murder might b ided Come, to flay Prince Edward and Eddrands form Whereupon States Cnuier in animo foo, omne gones Gones Regul And lero, nel existo perenni, climinare, ne regnum the profession of the second s Sware to flay them in Denmark: who ab-264.268. icione le 188818 6 reina kur (u) the flattery , per jury the sales of (v) Historia, s

Propofit. 3, 8. (

(j) DoGenea (lagia Regum the Anglorum; col. o. 369, 360. (c) Hillorin. f. 6. p. 369, (h) De Even-Stb. angliss, l. 3. 6. 3a

(i) Plorenthus prigorus dans sult7.2.39 to rete funt the spine fuum; gladius corum iberatic est, a Brihtricus filias A fine emipa interfesti funt.

ley Iwore, 46,6.18.1 and in all raise with all Commonto kinns. They are to be private with the King, afterward, but it absences to Foremany or the many part of them, They (1) chro Camicus perceived were freen before co bisheres, waistrasted and disdained over Percetoze fome of them mere flain by Cohe it come, and fome bandles, and enter any parties and and fome by Gods punishmens ded and came to a inferable end; which other Hiliorian likewile register: I shall defire all to are guilty of the like Treachery, Flattery, or Advice against their lawfull Sovereigns ofterity, advicedly to ponder this fad domeftick at in their most returned Meditations, for fear cur the like divine retaliation by Gods rightful when and by whom they least tuspect or fear in-

Gener thus quit of all King Edmands Soos Anno 1018, inred, and likewise of the greatest English and Nobles who might endanger his Life, , and new-acquired Monarchy, in the next contrived, how to fecure his Empire against Affrid and Edward, Edward Brothers, then Uncle Richard Duke of Normandy a person of (m) Mainers

elour, power, in the state of the singdom, a.c. to, Mar. ely to attempt their reflicturion to the singdom, a.c. to, Mar. ely to attempt their reflicturion to the singdom, a.c. to, Mar. ely to attempt their Education of England. For which end he by guite welfar, since the single promises, and fair promises (m) procures Earl Richards whereaster, whereaster, and fair promises (m) procures Earl Richards whereaster, and the since the single procure of the single to before his sifter Queen Engage upon him states Duster the, who ariving in England in July 1018, was ments, large maried to this Invader of her former flues dat. de Diste, ingdom, his fons royal throse, and minderer, bromen, Polyal diffiniteriter of his and her royal Postericy, it climbes the Brother Duke Rebords thoughts were graften, Speak liverted from syding. his Nephews to recover and others,

PATE IT P. STATE

Note.

UMI

Cal De Gellis Regum L. S. Ca 50e P. 73+

Market 2 Stranger MICHEPOL POLITICA pas conforferent assistations illips calculated havers filter effugautre : 15(n) Matmerbury his fervation and centure thereupon. Only their liopojijo ankalnis projektinim paravit. (da 1. je prospekt (esterandraran a procedud leu explesses, nife goin (ne à majorithm acceptina Dei judiciani, in onjus polantese jant pro 1 cl see recorner. Reliquie nevision and histomer albertoffer cress afficiency of took of Dinke Rebard from yielding my affiltane his Nepnews, in hopes his lifter might have like A SHICK OF COLUMN STATE OF THE PARTY OF Person U.S. Consulate the top place on him to 12 contes on her flouted toberis the Crones;) To it much gen the English to him, and made them more in to liming to his Government. (2) of dom to Domina deferrent Ultrasium; minus Desertes (4) Described to the Covernment of the Property of the Property of the Party of the Property of the Party of the Property of the Party of the Property of the Prop bliff ifferent and come of the Einglish Poblitive so the Einglish Poblitive so the Einglish Poblitive so that the formula with fome others, and loving them very den, Speed &

other:

By favouring and enriching the English [4] malmak, and Church men, and manifesting extraordinals (action for the devotion) to bouncy in repairing, building, the law in the manifest of the ma orde isfe, et Ausvolferes fui deliquerent, curri Speed, seu, prierrit lajuffing motour speed Dount for [7] De Geftis and Hamines certis Bitalie; 45 (1) LALeines Rounell, 250.

By eating them of his Danijh Forest, and come [1] adet a By eating them of his Danife Forces, and come prigare, the prigare time. Taxes for their measurements. For by the ad-Danife, same Ennes, he fan back all his Danife frequentiary de Disease. It is his Nation Country; and all his Ships has 40. Managerous as resident to president his man Danish his text. Lainfied.

Exception, per of and distrand which forces Eures, 5, 2006. But the publishes as Tribute of 822 at fonce, in the danie times. The publishes a coher Historians record, reliabled and of all nimbs.

Which Pribate I connective was planted hims in Minister. Pribate I connective was planted hims in the small of London the Year better adjusted hims in the

Danelm, Hous-

TWTO. So that I conj ole by Causes absolute and Consent of a G

Land ,

in Talighting " Postskien

[7] By ratifying all their former good old fa meal Lews, Rights, Libertsics, Privileges, which used, enjoyed under their Serou Kings-by encoin a good wholesen Laws, repealing all insput Law nd redreshing all exaction

and redressing all conditions and grievances.

By which means he so obliged the English to he that they cordially assisted him to his Danish we chearfully obeyed him and sever retied any Insurer on or Rebellion against him, always frequency about the contents of the con out of the Realm, all his reign, albeit he had no An nor Garrisons to over-aw them. for Falseline

Anne 1018. [x] Florentius 11.6 cm, 205. Q . 373. Etropolita fa 6a Z

In the fecond year of his reits, [2] Anno to In the Iccom. recorded. That King Edgars Lawes Should be omen des fant effekter. As Eleconius Hise Dunelmenkte and Others express is es but December that . Pofiber and Oxoni

to Danmark inche thire there feeled his affaire land, Appo 1020, shout the fast of Orence(1820), CONCLUSO, CONG. Mathem responsibles, or, April Circusca den J. 392. Hove-MAGNUM CONCILIUM HABUTT Dunelin, col.

us Wigormenfis, Hourdon, and Simeos Danaham de Diceto Aburd it. And then held a great Parliamentary brev. Chron. col.

Lat Orenceften (or Orenseder) wherein he has 467.

Duke, Edwin and Archthis year as Resignates

informs us, Ree Camtus CONSALIO CLE. Propose, 3, 5;

PROCERUM, by she Counsel of his Clergy 6,5;

bles (most likely assembled in this Council at

ter) and obesisting of his Queen fimma, he placed

the Most firm and directives to appears the the Manager of Badricelworth, wherein the King Edward the Marryr refleth, removing lar Priofits from stance. Mathew Westminster ares it. Cantilio Emme Regine, as EPISCOa she Mona King E A SIMUL ET BARONUM ANGLICE Arrent Bannand to an all it is and all in the state of th

dward Cook in his Preface to his o. Reports, dans rest. antient Manufactipt of the Abbey of which he faid, was in his cultody; go ount of a Parliament held at Whichefter,

of King Course his reign; (Anno 1911).
Hes fant Statuta Camuri Regis Anglorum; Da. [6] Spelman?
Norwegiatum, Veneranda Sapientum ejas suefis ni consilia, f.
ndem et glotiame Dai, et fui Regalitatem, et guns 134. Line is South Naval Danies aged

no regni fai S. vic. per contain et eni-Arte compilationem Decretorius, que Au

m, Se. Illastris mutis films, bertie m deposes imicator reor temper e conchina p. le it one of the richard in all England chele

First suspicious as (*) [6] consiste, p the light of it from Sir Edwar promited to lend it him to pend and that which dies not abid at office the faction of learned to Henry Spelas or conceives the Author of this pr, writt not before the end of King Henry to foons feeing he calls the Great Council of m, fo frequently a Parliament, which Title even it in Manuscripts or Hillorians, till the ing Heary the 3ds or after his reign; At finished Haveley and State it onely CONCILIUM, not came he certainly mitakes are expensed. Archbifliop of made Archbishop thereof two mes rely ded the Decrees made

Sim Duneim. Brundaden innde Reviden.

Propose, a.

cildem Legibus,

dogna in Latinam profile; nglia propter carum Zi Propolit, 5,

biervari subentar, as Mas. revived old, but only by rliamentary Council bor

To reform all things wherein himielt or his (f) accepted and offerded, as he iconed to wipe away hug, De Galifitie Norms, the Blot of his former injuly Regards, and all with God as with men. And by the expenses the blot of his former injuly Regards, and all with God as with men. And by the expenses the blot of his former injuly Regards. Andying to renowife all the Proposit. 5. mar Gefts upon them , Ct dacentes promitt

Lawes to all. The he peoples hearts. inft she Smades, whereafhe last many in [6] Mat VVell. the nest day, when he appointed again nem, Estl. Gamis. General of the Ene p. 364. Malms-rithout King Osures, printing tellowed bury de Gestre he night. Whereupon using this Speech ore, as pristing glaric memores, robus fluore comics afferment, ore, they all valiantly at an immune able multitude of them, and Proposit. 2. Except of that Nation, Alf and Egisf. to next morning, thought the English has fled away, or revo'sed to the English mies tents, and finding no.

bloud and carcalles of tholethe English

Gg 1

don, Hift. I. 6.

1254 3

joyful an Earldon or

no toty. to

Madall.

the year to gr. Co. y, bribad his Nobles was to reject Olaw, and ele promiting to do, the next year he fa out of h ad blematron da tudes, ab the of a

Prepair a 1.4. Orcader, Anno 1030. 1 min PROCERES / VOCAVIT, ibis er ch MASTEG Olaus to get his Crown as he had done red a rich embroydered Pale all one in corre

offe wider every writes (6) (E)K B. 40%

in gold, file s rich veltreturning he not only gas but likewise removed and gine, giving a Great price to 437. Fla. JVInefnance whereof, no water and col. 462, Bi Archbishops of Canterbury, and col. 462, Bi lables and Rulers; and to the ten, cot. 912. Cl. Nobles as Plebenes; where: 6.12, Sim Duhe had procured from the sile, p. 178. and Lares exa. fiel, Graf devotion cowards there, y which the Archbi-After which he in Proposit, 1, 2 wowed to In Bify his life to God 4. in the Tell

Nota.

[m] Flores H .fter. 9,408, preffices

oconfent in Parliament. ould por our own English Grandees, now much more he Example, who pretend not of him in Sziruship, Justice, De-oppters the griev'd people with intery Tyranoital Taxes, Estailes, Insofts, insofts, insofts, insufficient potentials in new wayes of high-ires, as hitherto they have dones against all the, Covenants, Declarations, promites, and

om Reme into England, Anno 10351 ish very justly and civilly, (e) Ingulphi former and his ancestors Historias, 8923 es, endowed many Mopriviledges, and ratified

4-7-1 500-1 EA EFFU o regnimei fuit AKENTY um retiur reis Ecclefie; & univiet rio ir e card tent, cum in dispo-merine, devotione debitt emens or Der per her, & alis bons open itaribus reddere benignor; re- d eprecation is favorabiles & placutos. calicem : confirme Guis tosum Monafterium afterium ! s feilices, Ardorlom Le limitibus, quib lara Regis Edical reflauratoria fui dicta Rigue duo Marifei fatis aperte deferibu firmo etiam omner Ecclefias & Capelli tenementa libertates & privilegia in es Chirograpus contents ; cum quises ou Res Estesis dictum stocchesium Cope vel gladii pi omni remillion

brond of the Manufactors a ous Faritant others.

one year 1012. Roy Conte granted and con. (1) Mainerble one of bbot of Olaston are, the Constance de Gest. Roy. clesiatical and secular causes within the Island man. Consid. 2. about, by a special Charter, Cam Consider Dee 517. Special Charter, Cam Consider Dee 517.

rolling, & Contentu Detimatum meogam; Propost. 10. in Law. And the felf lame year King Co. mied Elfan, Abbor of S. Angustines in Camerrepair to him at the Fealt of Paneoult, concern-

ery, netranslationem facionalem, info Rex, 1888.

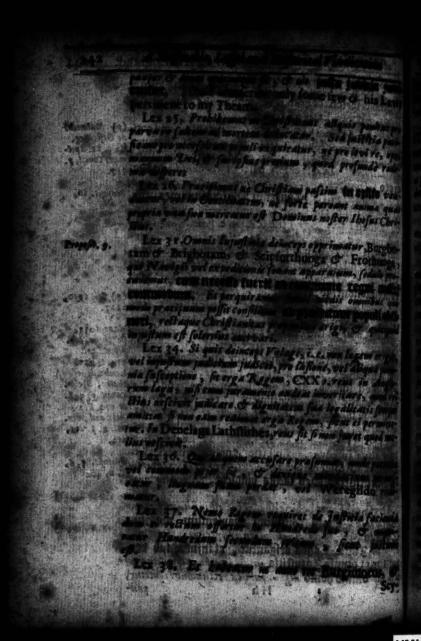
consent Brussensk, & per literal fact firming (4) Col. 1910.

There in his Chronicle re-2227. CE - 45 1

Course in the year 1033, on the Feath of Christs dans 1033. y, held a Parliamentary Council at Winchester, [v]chron. Job.

meneration Superstum sins Confile, by 514, 20 324/
crible Council of his Wilemen, he made and Lambardi Ared fundry excellent Ecclesiatical and Civitchaiar, Spelm,
or the good government of the Church and concil. p. 538. the good government of the dather and to 570. For the traile of God, the bonest of his Regality Alss and Mon. oin the Latine Copies. His or Ecclefatticalata. his licentious age. Christians Regi intepertie Proposte, 5, 6, Den Edicia Vinni es decidi

itil Laws begin thus. Hac est institute Legan pinam commune Baylentum mesajun per totale Anglesse in reprzeiple. Japrim Jane Legas erigantur, st injune ius ber atitia modic amilbur a onlein & pan-



Nes of the Commence of the Com

of Has all the entire commonths popula most prevole, in quidate ments cumino tuerant aggregati.

Persoficie most aumibus acta proprio mes merende milo fervicat. Et nemo cogutur ad firme addiquid dere, sife fronte fua velit. Et fi quis
minde gravabit, Wetz fue rens fit ergs Re-

Commission of the control of the con

Hh a

13 Cat. 92 3.

or & Degal

dient 1004. Et qui fugiat à Demine vel focie sue pro it dient in Expeditione novali vel terrostris per decembre q sum est, et seum apliet vitam, et manus mittes Doni discrease quase ci dosta dederni. Es fi serram horedia mi habras, pfa se commune est transferi. Let 100. Es qui in bellante. Dimenti. forma cadia fi has hi serra, ptakhi, par valendistant evanguate : a la lambas alas qui surrama ficas es commune futur, es ra Ler (07). Et vols at om-Lexu 10. Qui leger estar apost chit qua Re le countre indulfi , se Dacus sie Anglus, un se organizam. Et si secundo social, realise cam. Si quis addat sectio, tron. ficonomium in the rest of his Lawes all corporal and pecunical terms of Offences and Criming and none left arbitrary, and none left arbitrary by Less tors to your little evident, that the sales

his necks who taid for incented the King to put them to death. What lands and m, Christs-Church in Canterbury, and mafteries, the (r) Marginal Authors will in- (w) Malmet

1.1. sc. 11. Si fie, Hill, de Eccl. Dunelm. 1. 3. c. 8. Evidentia Ecclef. Christi Canunar 2227, Oc. Chron. will. Thorne, edt. 1732. 1908, 1909, 1910.

out the year 1034. [a] King Couts having ob- Anno 1034. the Soveraign Dominion of England, Southerd [1] Marwelm, in Soveraign Dominion of England, Southerd Ann. 1035. p. 409. Hen. Hundly by the Sword, through the flattery of his tindes, Hift. I. 3. who thied him, a king of all kings, most , 364. Radul-veration, we the like, who had mader his fab- plus de Diceto, thing a marke Prople and Land bus the See 64. 458,469. e also by realth of his Great Dominions, was lo chron, lebelevated with pride of heart, that he once com- Bronton, o or the royal Throne of his Empire to be placed \$11, \$15. Sea (hore near the water, as the Sea was flow Popular (1955) His pon it: and then Repping up into his Throne Kongbias de in it, he foake thus to the Sea in an imperious Ev one in it who dares rofi Throne, almost over-late, er; used their words: L

Hh3

dennials (m) 7.41.0 F 244 Total which Cings and C Dowers to flow or is to be befo ened it wa wine mende Med . 808 . 155 Coren, Jonesia

R them were cted to their party) elected Morela the top of a Tayler) for their King; But which King , with the Princes of the Western pland, contradicting them, would father have the Came, for of Caute by Queen Same, or n in Donnark Harolds party pon Harold was Eliothus Archbicrowned King at Oxford by Electhus Archbifervier. For it is a preported of him, (2) Holinfeet, be rug at Scepers and Granacias bie cufredy, (2) Holinfeet, Hill. 1. 7.6.13
Contraction for the state of the State of the Hill. 1. 7.6.13
Contract beautiful word toolog; for Chief Hill. 1. 400.
Contitude the my craft and afternoon, See during. e committed them to my reals and afference. See Antique would be give my fath and allogismes. This Accession in Crown therefore I bere lay down upon the Alem, his life.

Company of the compan

No fooner was Hand crowned King, but to himself the better in his Throne, he prefently not send of the better in his Throne, he prefently not send of the business of good, the Code had left to Ocean Banes his More, in Jan. business his left to Ocean Banes his More, in Jan. business her out of England into Flander, form and the was thus beninded by the fector Council and the chery of Bat. Godes. Whom the had, made Godes her for at for a variety time, who proved his had of England to be and her outlides her a likely the was income able to this england by Ball.

(1) Ma

Call of being in Nor-B. 410.

g of the death of Contes, came ingroun de Jare für debitum, vel parifice, vel green, annaterum prefide öfemerer; that ain bis fathers kingdom, of right due unto peaceably, or if necessity compelled, by who ariving with his forces at Sand the came as fire as Contending: When Godnie or knew of his comming, he went to meet a receiving him in his fidelity, the very next nd focetying him in his hidelity, the very next ollowing compleated the part of the Traytor non him and his fellow Souldiers. For after peace given, and joyful banquees, in the fi-the midnight, when as difficultand his compa-ad given their Members to fleep, they were an amount of the bedry following no harm; thands being eyed behind their backs; they elled to he down in order one by mother : fusing in this manner; with of them were always to the temblation field, and his life referred for These things were acked at Gildsford, a royal. But when it seemed to the Traitor Godien, that ere more yet remaining alive of them, than was been a comanded them to be tisted over again, s, and fo very few of them remained alive-Affred, every way worthy of royal honour, outed to the City of Leaden, to King Hards, thy he might find greater favor with him with w of his followers who remained undecimated as the king faw young differed, he canfed him so to the liberof Ely, and there to have his eyes outs of the pain whereof he foon after died; lew all his Souldiers too perniciously.

England, accompanied with many Norman South transported in a few ships, to conferr with their the Estrate, then residing at Mincheller. Which ship potent men, especially Earl Godwin sa was report took very tinworthily and grievously, because (so infrancessite) although it were unjust, they were in devoted to Harrid than to of stream and the Lo not to suffer those Norman to be within the Rest of peopardy, but rather so punish them for same by which means he got authority to order the man himself: Whereston he met them on Guild down there seises upon Prince Affred, and retraited him close Prison when he was haltern towards. there feiter upon Prince diffred and remitted him close Prilon when he was halfore and remitted him close Prilon when he was halfore and remitted and conferr with King Hardle, in the hind communic And appealending all his followers, he rank chairs and appealending all his followers, he rank chairs and appealending all his followers, he rank chairs and appealends by pullargoit the skin from the idea and puncheds by pullargoit the skin from the idea and cutting off their bands and free a many of their likewise commanded to be fold; and flew 600 milkewise persons are believed now to repose, with Saura in Paradice, feeling their bodies were 600 by flata in the helds without any fruit; which the fact in the helds without any fruit; which the fact with her, with greatest halfe him. Now, Alaser which, by the command of Bartifoldson and others, Prince Affront being bound most fraint chains, was carried Priloner to the life of 60 by by where he no fooner anived, him his byte were cruelly pulled out, and 60 being ted to the Markley was delivered to the Markley in the life of the priloner. Dalast 1000

d and was there flarely de (a) Some [c] old. Carlife di cycer were par on his bellig was to. He hamments
the end of his bornels drawn out and of 1, 2 sto.

fiele and his body pricked with fharp
poyneyards forced about, fill all his intreacted; in which most favage torture

treacted; in which most favage torture his innocent life. Ramilphon Ciffrenfis in Lie renicon, 1. 6. c. 21, relates, that Godon afed th Affred, whom he twice decimated at GHtheir gurs to fakes, that were reared and pyght found, and laid the bodies about the trakes

Ainthor of the Book called Encomium Emma, Speed out of him, writes, That Harold was no (a) Speeds Hiestablished King, but that he fought meanes flory, p. 405, and one of Established King, but that he fought meanes flory, p. 405, and one of Established King, but that he way; and any purposing took counsel, how he might to his Hay the fous of Queen Establish, that for limit of danger against him, might at oner for all be

Many projects propounded, this lattly took that a Letter shouldbe counterfeited in Queen s name unto her fons Edward and Alfred, to te them to arrempt the Crown usurped by Hay read in Speed. This Letter being enminely seedigested by Affred as savoting of no falshood, mued answer, he would come shortly over to his Mothers deligns: which Parold being indof, forelayes the coafts to apprehand him. Up-comming on shore in England, Earl Godoria met and binding his allurance with his corporal Oath, e his Leige-man and guide to Queen Emm wrought firm for Harold , treacherously led trangers a contrary way, and lodging them

NACH KI val. 1. 2.210 211, Grafte 2-178,179.

mentioned by Mr. as record that thes was after the death of King Hadder wife. White Earle and Emons of England by common affert counsel fent into Normand, for their two Brenhen. It all and Edward, intending to crown Africa the classics. Brother, and to make him King of England, and had the Early and Barons made about Oath. But Earl God, of maff-star lought to flay these two brethren so so make they came into England, so the intent hemist make Herold his own in by Course daughten or file maried to him) King ; as fome of thefe affirm; Othe of them relate, that he intended only to defiroy Affre being an Englishman by the Father, but a Narman by Mother, whom he forciaw to be a perion of fuch ho-nour and courage, that he would diddin to mary his daughter, or to be swayed by him; and then to mary his daughter Godith to Edward the younger Brother, d to make him King, as being of a more milde mple disposition, apr to be mied by him. Here on Gadwar went to Sombanyon to meet with the im Brothers at their landing. It fell out, that the Milengers fent into Normandy, found only Alfred them Edward being then gone into Hangaris to fpeak with his Cofen Edward to Onelaw, fromfides fon. Whe Alfred heard these Mellengers tycings he thanks God, and in all hast speak him to England anvise Sombanyon with some of his Mothers kinged and may of his fellow-Souldiers of like age, who were Northern Souldiers of like age of the Souldiers of like age. Whereupon Godele incimated to the Noble England, The Alfred bad brought our too great company of Normant with bim, and had illewife promifed the loads of the Englishmen to them, and therefore it would be for to infripate fuch a value, and crafty Normal wong St them. Then these wight to make you example

ers by reason of their alliance to the King, intrude themsolves amongst the English. ofting to Southempron, welcomed and reto London, where the Barons waited for to im King and expected his comming; and fo they forth together towards London. But when they to Guild down, Godwin laid to Alfred, Look round thee on the right hand and left, and bohold what a ball be subjugated to thy Dominion. Upon which tailing thanks to God, presently promised that pened he should be crowned King the mould te fuch Lains as though be pleasing and accepoth to God and man. Which words were no intered, but the Traytor Godwin commanded men to apprehend Alfred, and to flay all the we that came with him in his company : and afit to carry Alfred into the Isle of Ely, and there our both his eys, and to pull out his bowels: they accordingly executed as aforefaid. And d this innocent Alfred, right heir to the Crown, the Treason of wicked Godmin. () When [e] Chronicon

the the Treason of wicked Godwin. (e) When [e] Chronicon Lords of England heard thereof, and how Alfred col. 935,936. Thould have been their King. was put to death Villam Cased the talts Treason of Godwin, against their sons Chronicle, they were wonderfull (organisal and wroth, and has and Metats God and Gan, that he thould be a numeric vol. 1. Death than the Copie, which bettroped his p. 251.

Chimond Ironibs 2 and would immediately

on this to death, but that the Traytor fled, and e-Proposit. 8 mg. into Denmark, and there continued 4. yeares more, and lost all his Lands, Rents, Goods and the in England, confiscated in the mean time for Treason.

here Historians, though they somewhat vary cume and occasion of Prince Alfirds death, yet all agree in the substance of his and of his

Ti 3 . Norr

Earl Godens, and his fon House, Which the proved to them both; by Godding neing into it drew at last on the whole Boglish Nation, religion and indicious f Mr. John For informer us in the words. This cruel fact of Godmin, and his men again the innocent Normans; whether it came of himfelf, of of the Kings ferting on, feemeth to me to be the ta toby the justice of God die hortly after arongs of their Hormann, in conquering and subding the English Section by Holliam the Conqueron and the Norman which came with him. For a natural Cincing Brince, were murveret of Cu Anter the banishment of Queen Emma out of and conquered by the sportiums

murder of Prince Affred in England | Harle delaying the time in Denmark, and deterring his co ing in o England; thereupon Harold, (formerly a othe Radal, only of the Mercians, and Narahambrians, that he lieds, might reign over all England, in the year round at a management of the Malacet.

Malacet. exed King by all the Nobies and People. Hand Co. Section of Persons of the Section of us. After which King Harold degenerating f Come his Pather in all things, took no care at all en of military or civil affairs, nor of his own Courtly nour, doing only his own will, and contrary to his to al effere, going more willingly on foot ; (of which (4) to fight, that he was maned Hardon | than side

[f] Alts Monuments, Vol. 1. p. 210.

Proposit, 8.

Haliaford , Grafton, Speed. Propolit, S.

records to which (w) John Speed [b] Hift d.s. p. is Dant faring his har write proposed, f. Hifton of world, and with a Ships of the Danish Great Britain, the Seas, which continued over in a reading tand ?-425.

Le pere to part to the maintenance whereof the English with great payments, to their no lite Proposit. 1.

Le pere to thing; whereby he lost the love of his

pefore is had saken reor in their heares. Not long shafe diflagut contfes, for that his theedy death uff the infancy of whonger life, he drive a Oxford, he was eletted Kong, without wife or children to fur-as person, or vervice his name, when he had reigned years, and as many moneths, Anno 1040.

on the death of h Harold, Process tam Mindos Anno 2040. pates Barrogant in court correspondes (pris (t) Malmeth. bline together in a Parliamentary Council) and gulphus . Mat. in one opinion, lent Embaffadours to Har-welm. Flor. o, then at Bruges in Flanders, vifiting Queen Wigomiens, his Mother (where he had made great prepa-Radulphus de Gips and land-forces, to recover the Crown Diette, Bromthat, which belonged to him both by birth and ton, Huntindon, to, from his brother Harold) befeeching him, Kongbion, Police hat into England, and to take possess, lychron, Canton, Control thereof. Whereupon he immedi-Fahlan, Holinconferring to the Countel of the Nobles fleed, Grafton, edily into England with 60, as forme, or 40 speed, others write, furnifled with Danish Souldiers where he was received with great joy. who the Challe and Danes, and towheelat Linds by Elisabil Archbilhop of Soon that he commanded Alfric Archged copps of his prother king Harald our of

his .

that partly in revenue of the injuries do his Mother Queen Forms, in hamilhing and spot her of her money, and jewels; against all sight and flice: and perrly for his unjust invasion of the Crown England: but in cruth, as a just recalisation of his b barous cruelty to Prince Alfred and his Normans. For whole creacherous inhumane fleightes: King Fleids Game deprived Alfred Bilhop of Worseffer of his Bilho pricks whole hands were laid to have been in Ale sloud. And for which murder he likewife los with an evil eye upon Barl Godwie; compelling him to an Oath of Purvation touching the fame. Wherem Godwin by his own Oath, and the Oaths of moli of the Nobles of the Resim this compurgators (wore, (thou not fally). The Prince Alfred one wore nur he nonrhered (as aforefaid) by his Complet, but what was done therein, was only by the comman Harold, which he durft not refift. Notwithstanding Oath, to purchase his peace with Hards Game, he fented him with a most rich and royal present, to with a Ship, whose stern was of gold, with 80 So ers placed thereins all uniformly and richly suite ving on their heads gilt Burgoners, on their an bracelets of Gold, on their bodies, Habergeons, Swo Battel-axes, Targets, and other arms after the Da fathion, all richly gilt, with gilt boffer and darts their hands. Which Prefent, though it pacified their hands. Which Present, though Kings indignation, yet it prevented not Gods ave ging justice on him accerwards for Alfreds blond; to partly avenged on a wash one off, whoo makes in the state of th

500

Addition to the or

and the same

MALE AZIL PAURO

test LN a

CHAP. V.

district Brief Historicall Collection of all the chamentary Councils. State-Affemblies, internal Pallages, and Proceedings that conties Fundamentall Liberties, Priviledges, ights, Properties, Laws, and Government of Nation, under the resen of King Edward is Confenct, from the year of our Lord 2042.

ken out of this world without ffile bu divine junice on the 6 day of fact Augusto 1042, thereupon the Barte and Barous of Sugland, immediately utter his death, affembled together in a Great Council, about the election of

Great Council; about the election of Kings Wherein (s) On N. 2 ANGLORDA NATES AT INDICAM PRESENTED DE COMMUNICATION OF ANGLORDA NATES AT INDICAM PRESENTATION OF ANGLORDA NATES ANGLORDA N

Anno 1041

(a) Chro. Job.
Brantos col.
934. Fox Acts
and Monum.
vol.1.p. 200.
212. Speeds
Hift. p. 410.
Wigornsenfix.
Sim. Dimelmenfix Rad. de
Diccto. Mat.
Wellmanfler.
Huntindos.
Hencedos, Pohichrances. Fahing. Caspes.
Haltsifotd.

(b) Page 123. 224. 225.

100

* Laig Mila

The second engole Marie 4

(c) Huntindan Hift.1.6.p. 36¢ The Nobles therefore of sight being thus the Dates dominion, for so much God of and providence (who is the maket of twin) sood after the world captivity of the English of grant them some respite of selver modules in the Dinish Cost, without any disc let be me who reigning here in England kept the copies in miterable subjection show the spaces, and from their first landing in the timeoff seem, waster and receditive land matter spaces as waster and receditive land matter spaces as their lythings pow coming to so, could be subjected in a great Council, with a general constitution of France Edward (summand the Configuration of Prince Edward the Council of Prince Edward (summand the Configuration of Prince Edward the Council of Prince Edward the Council of Prince Edward the Prince of Prince Edward the Council of Prince Edward the Prince Office of Prince Edward the Prince of Prince Edward the Prince of Prince Edward the Prince Office of Pr Brom'es col. 934. Fox vol. 1.0.210, 213. Speed p. 410. Propof. 4.6.8. at hat damich (a) d Gellis Rec. Maxing degett. Party. Meel. 1. 101 21312 A STATE OF THE STA 1055. 0.412. Mon. Hancind Will b. Sim, e: who ANNUATE CLERO ER PORT Dieselment relates: whereupon Adward being sharin. (6) Place Hut., where he had long lived in this, being a page p. 415; where he had long lived in this, being a p. 415; where he had long lived in this of the period of the ided English (b) Malmphren 3

efe. a pione glatique le live 12.0,15, et 1 en e

fricient pled chis fecurey, he came into England with a final train Normann, where he was byfully received by the CONGREGATOCONCILION overconeffects, Dominio palane abrevail ary or electusiff in Regem ab seroi ochers exprelle it. After which on Eather day, Apr at 1047; he was folemaly crowned King by the unaniment confent of the A or Bilboon Nibiler Clereds and proble of England to

their great py and coasens, without the leaft opposition, was or blood shed, after 25 yeares lectusion from the Crown by the Danish usurpers. Our (i) Historians generally record, that Bryelmil of glafinbery fafterwards fich Bilhop of W hen King Course had banished, and almost extin-dense whole royal issue of the English race, simole pulsary possibility or probability of their reminition of a which he had forcibly invaded by the words on a certian night fell into a fad deep contemplation of the forfore condition of the royal! Progeny of the En gilli nation, then almost quice delected by the Danes, and of the miletable condition of England under these forraign usurpers. After which falling into a deep fleep, be law in a vision the aposite S. Pour himself, holding Prince Blourd (then an exile in Normans) by the fland and anothing him King in his fight; who declared to how holy this Barra fronte be, that his escendie, and that it in more yet unfactively which Ecygotepald being yet unfactively of Edwards ziefred who should forced him, and doubting of Edwards off-fpring

www.l.s. P.365.

(7) Malmesb. d: Geftis Reg. Lawaz de geft Pontif. Augl. L. 2. 6.13.9.249. Marwellm. An. 1055. P.412. Hen.Hancind. Hift.J. 6. Sim. Dunelmenfis Hift.cd. 136. Palychronican 1.6.t. 18. Alec-dus Abbas de vies & miraculs Edwards Confessors col. 373. Chron. Joh. Bromton cet. 909.955 H. de Knyghton. de En bus Angl.I.x.c. 3. Antiquitates Estl. Bal. o 88,89. Speeds 108.1.410 Dibadenira and Capprave in the life of

king Edward

D. Landard Edurate, signs, LAN of England.

g, demanded of S. Peter, who should succeed ereunto Si Peter seturned him this aniwer, Ra G-ANGEL EDEN BEGINN DEL BEITE STEEL (or Read backs form tender to be town The Realm of Bugland is Gods Ki gdowe, and be But provide Kings; or a King for himfelf, account whit find pleafurs. Yes the golden legend of King od life informs us , THAT HE WAS CHOSE G OFENGLAND BY CONSENT OF PARLI ENT WHILES HE WAS YET IN HIS MOans Woses, as well as after Harde Came's death, the relation of it in (k) Abbet Ailreds words of Briffewalds vision likewife. Com igitar gloris a Ethelredus ex filis practariffimi comitis Thorett filia datem Emma, Aluredum; beatres Edvardus Vilcera materna conclusus unrig, prafereur agente comita operatur freuniem conciliam voluntatte fua-Magnus Coran Rugs Entropedicti CT RUM QUE CONVENTOS, magnat plant vinlgique turfat , & quis jum futura clade indicia fava prabrant, Actron Inten Bos DE REGNI STA-TRACTATUS Deinde Rex faccefferem fibi defigdepartary Qued Striguets Quedva Omniaus DERBYUR EXPLORAT. Pro diverforum diverfa meia res pendebat in dabio: Alii enim Eldmundum eb liffimum robur corpora . Coloris aftimant prafertaalis ob wirt stem Normannici generis Aluredum, novendanie energie arbitranture. Sed futurerum emple professi priorie brevificam, vitam, alterias mortem aturam prespicient fo puera nec dam natu UNIVER-TON VOTA CONVERTIT. VALVA adher clandition Rogem eligitur, ton natur matte proferrate & quem dom terro fil ceperat, terra dominat defignatar, Prebe DO SACRAMS RYUM, & innfitate miracul. Egg LIE

(k) De vita & miraculis Edw: Confessoris.col. 372.373.

Propol. 5.6.8.

he er

AP OR P

to

A.

Ē

C

color of the confusion related to the confusion of the co nios fero quie comis que fecht decitie es aunquid in eternun 22 non opposer & completion fit adancia extraori taus menos mucro, defervica, as le utique, no internecionem è desse price, su des

the firms of events. Fishers and financials and entered the firms of events. Fishers also also believed, and a special months of petales very and a softenis, and a softenis, and a price months of petales very and an also petales and petales and active and a softenis and petales and petales and petales and petales and appear of the firms of petales and petales and active and additional petales are petales and a softenis and SedTerren be it an experimental truth, (1) Nentil the na pollales in quem gladio andremen.

pp. 12 (in King Polish 2) wigs, gridt Parline colors construction of the Alexander Colors of the colors of the Colors of the Colors of the Colors of Explanation

2. That godly man is all ages, have been deeply it. Old with the malery, exile, distributining, and evelopnion of the Royal I florance belowity, by user-sing for exign of open, and with the oppositions with our name consequently than a ped power; which there poured lotte frequentians freezent prayers unto God in fector

or each remitation and relief.

that the Nobibity, Chargy and people of Epolal tax ever, had a propertie natural itaclination and disching to the cross capalification and affection to the cross capalification is a feeling by countrained to abjust and recomme them for a feeling by prevailing intruders: electron that for their Kings, and pratering them before all other upon the very near opportunity to undicate their right and filteries, and a politing the same at interest the country of the though the Eingrof Espiral series in the past affected by the Eingrof Espiral series in the past affected by the Prelates and Noble, it maintainestary Councils, and appointed by the generally of the Clergy and people, and had outly as allegated given a the country of the Clergy and people, and had outly as allegated given a the country of the Clergy and people, and had outly as allegated given a character of the country of the Clergy and people, and had outly as allegated given a character of the country of the Clergy and people, and had outly as allegated given a character of the country of the Clergy and people, and had outly as allegated given a character of the country of the Clergy and people, and had outly as allegated given a character of the country of the country of the country of the country of the clergy and people.

That God dethinding times beyond all probability and capablation, reflore suitinherized Princes to the Crown, of which they have been forcibly deprived the many years dispossed have been forcibly deprived the many years dispossed have by the Nobles and peoples our clausery choice and 4th, without these feetings as it dishere testure Prince East we after 44 years interrupted and forcibe feetings.

Crown to omit all others

6. The Crown invaded, excilled by force of arms and blood for are feldone long or praceably enjoyed by the aforpers themselves or their postericy, that at Corrie being an experimental truth, (1) New 1st discourse posteric quem gladio industriane.

(1) Hig.1.3. p.396.

the poor, bumble, merciful and july toen, but alfo PLURES A STATULT, que pro majore parte adhac in regro m. Whereapon about the year 1043 (as the Gire Brempens (m) of lines Gaxten, in his Chronicle, (m) col. 937. Selden inform un) Earl Gadmin, a fugitive in 938. for the murther of peince Alfred , hearing of and metry, resolved to return into England, o implore his mercyand grace, that he might nicated : having pro- 3.ch.6.fest.1. he you'ce he pur to les and are-Land to London, USIREX NE'S MAGNATES AD PARLIAMENTUR is a Mac water AD AA all the Nobles warry. Where the King and all the Nobles was parliaments here he beleeched & intrested is extindred, who were the greatest Lords of the the King, that they would study to procure to kings Grace and friendship, who having there kings Grace and friendship, who having there is a long to the control of Kings Grace and friendfhip, who having therekings Grace and friendfhip, who having thereican deliberate counfel among themselves, sed
them before the King to feck his Grace: But
us the King faw him he presently appealed him
as a fair the death of a first his brother and
hele words anto him, sad a Thou That Tours
Trains Aprel Ar Fou The DEATH OF R & D My BROTHER WHOM THOU HAST s amount of States. To whom Galwin exculing antwered, My Lard and Cing Jawis Jour Erving Green, Place, ch. Lordhip, I never her spelling 7 to the charter and fines hoc pono me 1 w CONconfideration and judgment of jour converse

ME COMPTES ET BARONES TARES OC.

pars 6. (o) Titles of Honour part.

B

A rook factor of the rook of t

Mm2

(p) Malmosb, De geft. Regum. l.z.c. 12. Mas., Westmens, Wigoro Huntind. Hoved. Polichron. Fab. Speed, Holinsb. Graft.

(q) De geft. Recembra. 5.53. p.80.

Carrier Sec. Co.

A Land frame.

and his Nobles, about the triminal and other capital there decides

5) That Petrs in that up trees only met and judged by their Petrs, for transon and capitall extension.

4. That appeals of Treaton were then tryed in Parlisment; and the Barterud Researche fole Judges of them, and of what of concessors. I read and what not

5. That the Billiops and Clergy in that age had no over in matters of Freedow and capitall diffences,

Of That the Judgement of Parliament them relied properly in the Earth and Edvices, not the King a and that their judgement was not repealable by the obligatory to the King himself.

7. That no Subject could then by him rings battel a-

MINISTER BULLING THE

the Crown, arther time of Plants on actual Kingly afterpation with our tray pool site, by his committed, and reputed a treationable reflects in their Gods in the which is forticed the train of the committed and the committed of the committed of the committed of the committee with a great fine and furnish to the Rings.

9. There though the Author of the Chronicle of Irmstor (& Carrier out of him) fille this Affentily Pack Liant x x x x y as a Parliament, unter Course x y sells transfy according to the dyle of the age wherein he sent (bring in the reignose x x y East of x 160 d), as (c) Mr. 5/less proves, not according to the diskstor of the age wherein to van held a no which the very Revisional was a united from the course which the very Revisional was a united from the course which the very Revisional According to the course of the course which the very Revisional According to the course of the course which the very Revisional According to the course of the course which the very Revisional According to the course of the c

Correction came faddenly from Glove for to remediately after he correction came faddenly from Glove for to remediately and by attended with Earl Galacie. Denoted in a Louisie, and by their advice forcibly took from his Mother Queen. Entering all her gold, filter, jovels, and practice from and splant very rich things after the policified, cummanding

onely

(t) In his Epiftles to Historie Anglica. Scriptur.p.41.

Anns 1043.
(a) Malmesbur, devgeft Reg. 1.2. 6-123, Flor. 1972. Grantepf. Mas. Weften. Sim. Dunelmenft. Ann. 1042-1043. Bromton. col. Annal. part 1942-23. Februr. 6-23. Februr. 6-23. Februr. 6-23. Februr. 6-24. Holinfb. Graftun, Speed.

The Propo

reof. In reg toward romen relates. After which, oiled her of all the had, and the but her up prifoine spoiled ber of all she had, and thus her up priloin the Abbes of Weered, upon suspension of incontity with Almie Bishop of winterfer, from which
emperation the purged her self and the Bishop, by
ling bareson over nine red bot ploughthares with
any hatm. Whereupon the King craved mercy and
don from her for the infamy and injury done unto
for which he was disciplined and whipped by his
uber, and all the Bishops there present.

Anno 1044. (1) There was GB NA RALE COMC be Ann 1044. (1) There was GE STRALE CONCI-THE CHIEFFRATURE & General Council held at Lon-whereis Walnur was elected Abbot of Evolution of this year King Edward Dr. Community Concil-O PROCE ROM SHORUM, as Bren off likely when affembled in the Council at London), tried Edich daughter of Earl Gainin in parasisism is feel being the most potent man in all the Resim; as being in her breast a magazine of all liberall verand this same year (most probable by this same mails Edich) Ganilla, a noble Matron. King Ganta are daughter, with her two sams Henowing and Threats

Ango 1044.
(t) Flor. Wigogorienf. Sim.
Dunelmenf.
Hevedon, Mat.
wifes. Malmsb.
D: geff. reg. l. 2.
c. 13. Holisaft.
Grafton,
Propol. 5. 2.

Anna 1045.

(4) Flor Pic ormicnf. M. Wellin.
Sim Danelin.
Hantind. Bromt.
Polychrosic.
Fabian, Speed.
Propol. 3.9:
Anna 1047.
(1) Wigernstaf.
Sim. Danelin.
Hovedon, M.st.
wellimifer,
Malmesb.Bromton, & others.
Propol. 6.9.

Anno 1048.
(y) The Authors in (x.)
Propolit. 3.5.

fair feet to the probability of the probability of

(z) Historia p. 195. 196.

ALCOHOL:

NITATES TAM BE I SCOPOR

(a) De goft.reg. 11 La.c.13. p. 79. 1 Control of the God in the control of the control of

concluded by the lame anchors.

In glass a law to 12 to 15 t

(b) camdens Britan. Suff. p.307.

Anno 1049. (c) Mas.Westm. An.1049. p.416.

(d) Devien de Mercarias Irdmarili Confe/col.379-380.

Proporty of

20.7 900

the Prince of the Apollie, and them ing ruinous) Books for of forest such that related to the King and the Coun-TOTIES REONS CONSTILLO, The KE dibentele Riches (illemoked in pa muncil) eshable the forefully place, all productions with some couple, possession, events and the

(d) Devita et Mucanilis Edwardi Confef. col.379.380. 382.466-

Protection by

Mop. 4. 6.9.

The pallages of this flory being very memorable, and percinent to my diffeourie. I thall prefer you with the start at large is the words of Abbot Abot, who thus reveal them, (4) Succedentinus prosperis Reviberin acquaint the Spoaffonts of oblitus, nee in die bot norms, immemor fast malorum, Sed cogitats of recognition quanta fibi feceric Dominus, qui dievit

er gre literarent libit em regionares voca : 12011 To-A DE LEAT LAUD habbil com ett bu-TO DE SYATERE ONE TO DE SEA PE-

NATIONA SER HONEM.

CONTINUED STATISTED ST., CODE STATES OF STATES Abli graden empresit pere Abli , abje ut ta lanter ju beneficiò impresenno ingrati pere di lanter ju beneficiò impresenno ingrati per mitte de lanter ju beneficiò impresenno ingrati per mitte linte di meritate. Faccampique qued als prophetes; tere 8 residite Domino Deo utilità. Di ciù ni-En do Ma cun Quono de Ma Para Gran Am-Rignus Surettat Anolorum; Cha GH, Charact, One junton Ounta Diero MEDRIL QUIS COL PRAFFIE

Propol. 5.6.9

The control of the co

vebifcum rimbreat, que Ad hanc vocem roc interiorem produm fact jamque manus Dumen evaferant, jamjamq; de hant. Erupit fermo in pop multus, & quan Jam Levi alo cocitare. The Carries In Co. THE ANTHUM RECEIVED TENEDERS STORED TO

AND SHOPE

a se depoyer of acel do ne obto distant de p acel di dise

La Tring of solds amount chiefe

2 & lo 3188

se religionis, cum pluribu quem lucis Paranter interim neceffa-rege unidato ad urbe proficifcuntur-actum providentis utvegli responibles ST noduk MAXINAN reperirent, a practidente beatar recordationie Papa Leone, de atilis escletialiscis tractisbatur. Gandet in corom admitilis fanctorum practare focietae, de quali fibi infidencei foliatium remorum Patrum practentam furcunt; magaum Dei manus judicantes, quod à finiterra tales vici tali tempore tali conventui occurrificigium patre beatifismo pracipitate muncii ciurismi qua venunanti lituri appendit in machi. Activismo tür in wediü patribus qui nma desensone filmetum. Rusini Puni cuunu. ORDECTAN RELAN NECDEM RECEN-PRAGE GICATELCE WASSERSANT, QUE INICA RARIE ANGLIS INPLICTA, SI REL ICEDERIY, ACROS TIMERATUR. Silenibus SANUAT PROPAGE REGNI m., dequiter moneteriorum, Regen purconite de besti Petri, Louis savus Evrau Savu a-leuma Sungoli, dinni hojin Pacalo, folemprinet oltendum Ber Concilli, Geop Proprii Houle REGIA POPESTAS COSSERBAN, Spiftolem A Sealmable Legal and Hillowell mind with

Prayers then by this Popes of cree are as effectuall and asseptable to God in any other place as an Rome is fell.

Popes in that age determined no weight y marters, even in Rome it felf, but by the major part or unantmous wote of a Synod.

grand gereinen genies gland 6: 1) ju grand 6: 20 gelegen 7: 20 gelegen 7 NAMER TRA DISCUSSIONA QUI FRANCIO. The Conference of the Conferen

After which A was a file of at large relates the vision of the decision in vision for thirt, and 5. Peters command to man therein, to enther King Edward in discharge of his vow, a repair and cooker the Abby of Midwinder, which he squiped in a letter sent by him to the King, delivered and read in the Council the very time day the Popes settles was read. But if first dis, to see 5; MEOD 2 is Come 1 2 to questigate redemine at with

apostulicum

Dernature maritainm spittele etian vir Die (mate profittio in medium. Letterur fautil Ro il rescripto e licos egipenti denti sente apieca recision Tuni rese launi de alacie, sui es fineras conficie te. Tung est land gralater, se es forme confitte-portures questien progrimations for felations pro-teres, differ for dedic namperibus, openique impusite dent entantes (befores) : finde. When he had ful-built and figished this Monakery, he sent Aldred chb. of To k. Goife Bishop of profes, and Walter Bish., 388.

Hereford again to Rome to Pope Wiebeles, with a Letand Peter pence, and royal presents, desiring his abmion from his former vow, and confirmation of the ttion from his former vow, and confirmation ertics and priviledges of the Abby of Wellmin lands conferred on it; who thereupon gr Abbey Di amplimi in perpetante rigia confitution nisem & babitaro perpetua menakuna. Gela ino prijone miji rege fabasutar, babeamqui prefine ndam regular fundi Lanadilli sti futtiffe oci Abbatti, U.C. Abfoloring and excepting the opiforpal fervice, exaction Demontor Coffe fpine all their lands and distribut, lanadisch d Arabbane of South the Sounders, diminishing for fallers of them Buth Jacks the Teasters. Chi l'and letter thus. Febru vers, & possion version mitting ADVOCATIONEN & ONNION TOTIOS ANGLES ESCURATA DE VICE HORFIE COM CONCILIO BELSCOPO UN ET ABBATUN CONSTITUAS USTQUE QUA ISTA SUNT. Scienterper bis vor respense dignam resedent abres, cupier regulare of important arm definite minutative on facultary. The Kings and Popes letters at large recorded by Ailred, who addres Latta spirits officer majoffativ apicibus, cametanis in gandle Resedenon que folicitadese quan en voti abligation conuctans Process ansons Consisted by the avinis mancipabat obfiquia. A. Edw: after thefe two Embaffaies to Rome, by three. Propol. 5. 102

(e) Ailredus Abbas Rival lis, de vital & miraculis Edw. Confell. col. 386.387.

correct Character (whereast his rection, the least his fillion the Person teners in an form to them, and the fillion therefold Character (to the least his fillion therefold Character (to the least his fold of the Byracce of a present the Construction (to the least his fold confidence fundry should not that 'outpute) grants and confirmed fundry should not provide goes to this Albert of which all the Petitates confirmed, not one with their fallering confirmed that croffe, by likewise with a foldering approach the file of the croffe, by likewise with a foldering approach the second agreement of the confirmation of the croffe.

(E) Spelmin, Concil.p.628.

Link or the

ene perelitate fit († 1 150 154 t. PRURES ANNOSESOEDWARDUS AD PATERNIL SOLUM REACCESSI, ET LO POTITUS SINE ULLO RELLORUM LABORE, ficat amabilis Deo Salauri, tranta peces is recrum opulentia abandavi, at multu an Stecodentinus comum familis mes factit in gloria & diviregner fizzille met fuezit in glorie & divi nie Dei, non me ut effolet, ez opulenti nitemptus invent, mmo cepi cogitare cu pe culmen evall . quonism de pe illud . Se quie mundus tran fit de conseguicantis e just, qui autem torum le fabili Des, felicier regnat. Le perpublière dives est : itsque deliberavi me ure ad inmina fabliminum Apoliolorum Paeri de Pault, de ibi gratius agere pro collatis beneficial.

d in the year bost, released the je hondy taliste of Dinggitt, which Flo 1665. and Sincon Duntages (8), chus ex dvardus Absolvis Anglos & grate benigali, 78.

gas paser ejus Res Athelredus Devices solidarios
assauti 8cc, 4000 ete paser sam proper Dandeus soliimposarras, 3s (i) Benaplos renders ir in another imposerra, as (1) Brompios conders it in another (1) chronica.

Roger de Haredon Annalium pars 1, p. 442, Ros (1) chronica.

arch Dictio Abbreviation Annalium pars 1, p. 442, Ros (1) chronica.

and Dictio Abbreviation Annalium pars 2, p. 442, Ros (1) chronica.

anne words. Abraha Abba Risvallia, de vita niraculis Edwardi Confessoris Col. 383, thus es ic. Infuger of Edbutton Ultra gravitantum, tur qued feriprum est; Bearus inventus fine macula, & qui pof saron no nec sporevies posanta i hofancii. Bofi arrum no qualquina defendi, nec foreviene, the faces, que

is office services received quem conficentife.

Austher Westing for records is in these words.

C. Plores Host, no gratice 1032. Rev. Edwardus, A vertigate grap.

Les Angley absolute, quad pare vivente. Daniele

andiants. Trigino ects milital librarum folivi confact.

Henry de Knighton, De eventibus Anglis. I. I. c.

1. 2221 and Hisden in his Polychronicon, iib. 6.c.

2.54. thus relate in Rev. Edwardus wholves Anglis a

iii Ethuto qued patur ejus Ethelredus Daniels folida
folivi fecerat, dr. jam per 40, annus doraver at: Which in his Cronicle, part & c. 270, p. 283, Gra-in his Cronicle, p. 270, Spiral in his History, p. Halinshead and others thus expresse. This King vard discharged English men of the great and most y Existite called Boungelt, which his Father Ethel-and made them pay to the Souldiers of Denmark, and then dured 40. years, Du that after that hay it to

Pp

Maria nigra

a military ? authorities the steet predis Proposition, 1. consitabantur likewife remembred by Capprace, Surine, iera, and others in the life of King Edward the

rom all which relations compared together, it

parent beautiful or the state of the state o g. Regland, to keep them ittemphindering; and

hat King Sweet the invading and usurping after he had gotten the power of this Realm,

That the Double Receding Kings continued and pay Souldiers and Vlauriners for andayyears to

That it was yearly paid unto the Kings Exche-and reduced to a certainty, to wir, four pence a out of every Hide, or plough land, therewere, and or elic swelve pence of two shilings a year, as awe of Edward the Confessor who black. Book of the report and Six Henry Systems in his Gloslary Title will, afficies.

That King Edward: Officers after the Dangle as capited reignes, this collect it of the English ets. without his private, to cloud, and pay his deep and followers.

Lessand tollowers that a manufacture and or only reflected to bis dischedure, or only into his dischedure, for the first state of the cycle of the cyc er released in so them, so that it was no mote col-

ched during his reign.

That Taxes unjulty leavied upon the poor opprefied people, are very pleasing and acceptable to the devil number, who claimes the money to collested for his own, and that the Collectors, and exacters of fisch Taxes, (though for the payment of Armics and Southers) are really, but the devils agents, and inftruments, who will one day pay them theirdeferved wage

8. That heavy oppressions and taxes (though for pretended publike necessities) continued for many years cogether cought net onely to be eternally remined, but reflored, when collected, by all conferences, pions, rightcom, mercituil, Saintike Kings, and Co-

9. That illevaltheavy Taxes imposed by or for invading Uliurpers, it once (ubmitted to, and sur-freedily opposed by the generality of the people, will from be diaymed, as leavied as a collectory and y legall revenue; both by the imposes, and ther fuccessors, and hardly be laid down and discontinued

inceefors, and hardly be late found.

again for the propies rafe.

10. That this gas of Drawell amounting but in thirty eight or feury chouland pounds in one whole year, was in truth, an heavy, and intolerable burder, and grievous opportion to the whole Nation, fit to be abbilithed, and releated dipocally in times of dearth and fearchy. Therefore certainly our late fliegal was, without authority of a like and legal. Partilained, a mounting to a 20, 90, or dold one it, monthly, when lowell the fids Eartile. Cohoms, amounting to twice as much more, must certainly be far more taken use a much more, must certainly be far more taken use a much more, must certainly be far more taken use a much more, must certainly be far more taken use a much more, must certainly be far more taken use a much more, must certainly be far more taken use a much more, must certainly be far more taken use a much more, must certainly be far more taken used to the mission of the more described by a commend to the mission of the more described by all should Greek comments of the more described by all should Greek comments of the more described by a lateral comments.

he highest forme, and men ruling in the fear of against whom this St. Edward the Confessor, rite up in judgement, it they mainteen or his just maintike president therein. All which considerative own, and their Collecters, fers fadeth confiderations to medicate ferioufly for the peoples cale. The tage of training bearing

e) william of Main burtes records of this King (x) Dezestis of this King (x) Dezestis of this King (x) Dezestis details bearing aliam partner, Regum 1.2. popular exactores executation. Tul we may be able lly to record the like of our new Governours, and nees over us, we shall never be either a free, a ceable, or happy people, nor they worthy of the ce of Saints or Confessors in any English Annals, see Ail-

be some of his hand, did miraculously cure fundry redus Abbas de the law prime himson's and fivellings about the cities of more of the law prime himson's and fivellings about the cities Edwards (commonly catted the Kings Boill) which care in Confession collings for fulfy afteribed, non an infantituary, federal 390; the protesting acceptance in the protesting from his beneditary regall blood. If his triving releating, and restoring the formentioned.

portable Tributes of Dinegale, hall now cure the ditary Kings, and our new Republiques long inned evill, and malary of intolerable Tributes tributions, and Exciles in this Age, we thall regi reo policrity for as great a miracle, as his first

this royall facted hand.

Ning Estrand about the year dee?, calling (a) Mainflated Airmandy, certain Normans, and also passes to deep the function who had there ed, and supplied his want during his exile, and in them for their tenefits advance; them to surge, logale to extraordinary bonour and trust about him; but Effection to the Bilhoprick of Souden, & then to the Archive the Bilhoprick of Souden, & then to the Archive. bishoprick. of the Pp 3

.10 .4 23

Anglia, fed Ma the pene in Galle Normania plurimes, ques van in all aurant finic emilie tange " Sons being men of the and discontented, good wear homes, or a In the first wildren.

Some new or med > promote not supported and in those

"Hifter L.c.p. 366.

Hillory 2 con 1 411, Daniels Hillory P.12.

Mango Lid

Enflace

the Townson, wherein on the Townshier The Earle and his followers being enraged will yet and indicate of the Town, and trade a make their town, a horse for The Bary for a make their town, a horse for The Bary for this affembling togethere relifethers, after a Encounter, put the Earle and his followers to flew eighteen or twenty of them in the purfitte, of the ore of his followers to the King, then as we where he grievonly intended the King the Englishmen, by reason of this unmain, the and his followers occaninged. Mincreup the Godwie being much incensed as the flaughter then, in the Burrowgh of Dover, he and his men, in the Darrowgh of John Land Hempited a great Armis out of all the Towns americs subject to them. The King sending for with the Cours, charged him with his Holt, to the wrong done to Esshaes, and to punish the coy of the men of Dover, which the King exagging aggravated. But Godesie, a man of that give aggravated. But Godesie, a man of that and the course of t and wel understanding , the foregreening is proposition 2.5 c. pronounced upon the bearing of the alterations of 6.9. It only without hearing the order, refuled to march his Army against the Bargosses of Dover, alh the King commanded himi both because he that all Alters found find (sich entraordinas) fa that all Aliens found fine fuch extraorances in the the King, and because he would fire friendhis own Connersymes. Whereupon he answered, is
a proble midjolt, shap before any execution done, the
televist Dover Galile, hould be funnessed his orthat
there is a fair marrier, to an fuce this count is; and
would excepte these fetors, shap they they found it is
a without horses; or if may what it has they found the Ring subofe peace they had broken send the Earl whom

to Godene Kings for ting regul there debated e Syward of N ther without in some Gased whereupon they od at Brown hose with a great hole and there giving out a reportanting the people, that therefore gathered as Army together, and of Karlon, Gardine, Gardine, Glines to there, Some fail whereupon they e arl God The King hearing that Godwin and his So Counties upon this falle pretext, prelently a Mellengerate Syrvera, Earlie of Narchimberland, at Lagrico, Earlie of Calerdo, to haften to him, but in great danger, with all the force they could rail. Who repairing to him at the first with small force for force asshey know how the matter went, sendicated Officers through these Countries, rogether. murey, speedily aftemb with Barle Kalpa in his Ca great Army to affili the rings to affif the King, ready to encounter the mean of there were a necessity. In the mean time

e Castis of De against him. idd not deli-over: Alt gut Propalition 2: where th returned into 1968 nd the King

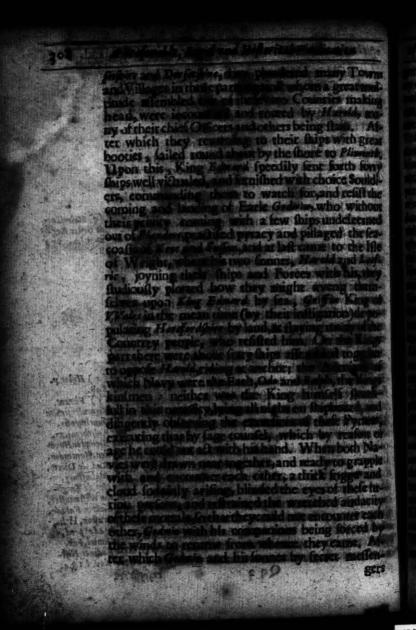
manded b e come , 00

Mureover er Father of Warwell (or only to at the Abbell. witho withou her to much as one don \$2.

er fet fbire .

(q) Malmfburi. de Geftis Regnum. 1.2.c. 13.2.

(r) Hiftor.p. 898. (f) Florent. Vigorniensis Sim Dunelmensis, Folichronicon, Brompton Hoveden, Huntindon, Rad, de Diceto, Malmfbury,
Her de KnighColle ton Westminster,
Colle Caxton Fabian, Frafton, Holing-lead, Speed, Daniel, Fox, Eadiner Hift. Nov. 1.1.14.



all plunder, notestion and could to their staft to Sandhis auditors, ver daughter

Proposition 3 8

gen in grachentle

ome Propert into Norma being thus made and talmed, the ni saguid berus Leges over me inditione promiferant promifed good Later, and the Justices all the people they barnined Return retherishop of Canterbury William Biliop of Love before, and all the other Names, who incented and gave the King will counte against Easter Greater, and the English; and the estate was two, and passioner to produce the parameter cally force to the parameter cally force to the parameter (normal thousand in our Hillorens) whom it has loved more than the refl, and who had so thinkfull to him, and all the ecopic, to remaining s neithi sin Cao was for the goodnede teached the results the process of the king of a soft, who entered the process of the king of a soft, who entered the process of the pr Il pon this femence denomined, Abber and officisols them preferally fied the Reading of their own accord, without expecting any actual violence to bandh and

From all these memorable Historical passages, as we may other with a great the substance, significated and changes of earthly Prince from sworthly from our, reterments, and popular is comparing the great inconvenience as a dimension of advancing for reigners to any place of truth or power under the Kang or County

do les constants many have friggestion, no not by the Kings own all oramand (which I given ought to be different in such cases) but only by, and after a Legalling, tryall and conviction at the offence. That the Kings of Legalling was then I worn bliged, to govern their teorie by good, jult, wholesome Laws and Customes, as by their rary pleasures, powers, or commands.

That the Parliamentary Councils and Nobles at age, were very carefull to driend and monthly councils. Rights, good Laws and Custome are people, and to prevent, and abolish all unaws and Encroachments repugnant to them.

That Parliamentary Councils were then freely furnmented by the King upon all publique no not by the Kings own

That Parliamentary Councels were then frely firmmoned by the King upon all publique
are occasions and differences, and to make warare other at home, or inforcelgin parts.

That the Parliamentary Councels of that time
led on the Barles, Barons, Nobles and Presor the trealme, duly summoned to them; withmy mention of Knights or Burgesses, elected
ons to them by the people, of which there are
elidence in this Kings reign. Enough to prove
off stands Violamentam (supposed to be made and
yed in this age) a meete cheating impossive of

dajes, as in truth it is. That all delinquents, of what quality loever, or unjustly accused congluste appear and justing class before the King and his Nobles in their mentary Councels, without armed Guards, Targineriation or relistance, upon due lumins

as before them, by the Laws of that time.
hat Kines and great meas coming to Pacliamentary amentar n could th cases persuments 1071 and expensive persuments 1071 and to the persuments 1071 and to the persuments 1071 and to the persuments of the person of the persuments of the person of the persuments of the person of the p

and Godors [10] King Samuel (Scording to gent Godors [10] King Samuel (S

(f) Com Bewards Lover, 1986 (1) Marie of the special property of the special p

Chicking the Constitution of the Constitution

in the season of the control of the

niene Council and and a summan and a summan a su

Rr molt

in Polyclas

if t. t. fo.

Fox Acts and

Monuments,

vol. 1, p. 144.

Speech History,
p. 440,441.

[x] Florentins wigorniculis, Sim. Dunelm, Hoveden, Dan, Speed, p. 445,

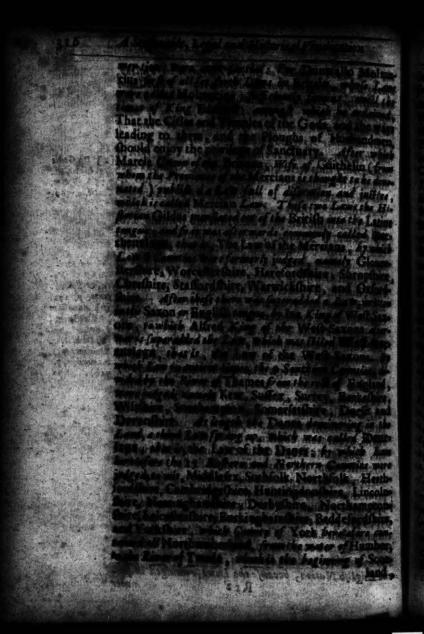
(y) See Totles Magna Charte, 1546; p. 164. 1 R.z. rot. Parl. num. A. My Soveraign Power of Parliaments; pars 1. p. 52; to 79. Exall Called. p. 290; 712,713, 714; lioveden; p. 607.

able publike c gth. Report, 1. Inflicates, p. 9. 69, 110. 1 10fts, p. 7, 8, 4 laftis, p. 2, 22,4401 "Mat, Weftm. and Mat Paris An 1622. Houeden An. 113, 2. 400. * Greftons Catalogue of the Mayors of Low-non. Service Mark edial Links **建筑地位为** THE COURT WILL LAND property of 8683 P 13 [9] De Event, Angl. l. r. c. That Kin 25. Proposit. 5.6.

Res

[2] De Geftis ore ho E-p.75. SceSpelm. Gaperpe Concil. p. 169.

> [a] Ad Eadmerum & Nota, & Spicele-gium, p. 171. [6] Annalium pars posterior, p. 608. [e] De Brit. Ecclesiarum Primordiis, p. 720.



edan in his The like n his Ads . L T. C. Daviel his of the History 3. John History of Great cripts or printed Authors as a ad and digested into one boo but as they were presented y King William the Co

ceign, of which (4) Ingelpest Abbut 19.914.
in the choic of his Hillory (to which they p. 914.
in the choic of his Hillory (po which they p. 914. truli cadem vice me- deni ad Eadfterium, Leges ir

Dominus meus incly - p. 171, 173. Gudle eat, et luis arat, co irlo, regiam majeltatem, ne la sius de

idem, hoe

the Abbot of [d] Historia,

[f] Lex 1, 3, 4,5,6,8,9, 10, 3 1,8 3,14, 15, 17,19,10 17, 30,31,35,37. 10,41,50,53.2 os og. 67, yo. jects in My. Sald n. chey | [c] Les | 32. form o 3. 6. 7. in form o Hereden and Ty. V chey protection ·Spdman. [b] Totles Mag. Chart. 1 R.2 rot clauf. Q m. 44.70t. Parl, 1 H.4.n. 17. Exaft.Colleft. p. 712, 77135 714 .

That they to Go and I ial, under Ecclefi granted and confe et Baro Hoveden, and pleas Lambard. led in Courts Krygbton,

if at Door [I] Lex train
Hoved Lamb,
thus de-Knygbton. Church ought first to be heard to en-councils before any other, Justinia em pra ceteris beneretur. 5. That they Danegild : Danegaldi redding prope Piratas Proposis. 199. icus Bratuta et. Patriam pro poste suo insiste entiam reprimendam , Statutum el Scilices, duobectm ve Patriz, no con ruptioni Refif Knyghton, Lambard que Danegalde, on va.) Def e omnis terca que in eft & quieta o Ecclefia erat, ubicunque jacebat, nili redemptione perfolvem, quia magis confidebant orationibus, quam in atmo-fionibus, ulqua tempora Willelms junioris, vocabatur, dones codem a Baronibus Anium requirente ad Normanico requirendam indam de Roberto luo fratre cognissime lernfalem proficifcente, Concellun ameltem neque confirmatum, les bas ne cania, ex unaquaque hida fibi dari quatuo Ecclefia non excepta. Dum vero collectio fieret, proclamabat Eccleffa, fuam repoleen m, fed nil profesit. By which it is apparent, this grievous Tex of Dangeld, was first grand apparented by a publice Lawters Parisamentary

ne payment in Hoveden il personal Lambard, and nalties , [k] Lex 3. in

Demente ha divolvementation of the territory of the terri

(m) Cap. 15,00 of a King in Hoved a, bigbift Knyghten, Lan-thouse

the Duty and Office became be detho Vicar of th Company (make 2 the second de la companya de la the name of a Ku) John wither ha guod Regis eft non factat; de tofact the a THE REPORT OF THE PARTY OF THE ble Son , being m French King, bearing the definitive Sentence by William Rescriptored Star Of Bogland, Scott the Pope John, desertable the squares of bing. We there in exings of Presert ought forto continue be content only with the name of King Who will red That is A convenient to call them Kings in which over defend, and covern the Charch of God and i people, imitating King David the Pfalmograph form Fie thad not dwell in my Floule which worken prid See. (After which it followeth in (s) 307, 705, in ome others but not in House, and Koppiton ster come, the Kay by himself it and by the Office of the Adjace of the Comments of the Commen

Monuments,

Proposit, 10.

and Liberton of the Craim of the Kingdom Link

Really place de paged. A drivered Vanagas Sycamores gard den g ree Servants the ton modern A reently, stugt CH IN The oline Pairt, SO had records a il Verticale. e Timber and

UMI

pol. 2. p. 213. Propilit. 6.

ton ceed him again, and rm, nor thed any he had ish malifcourfing couching this te gent to the King at Table, being ! laughing thereat, faid by way of merrime her holped a brother, as some; epost his words: To es affified me, bad is not ld not permit taking over a very o ing, I know, it have fought to bette bread in the b

(4) Abbrev. Chron, col.478

(1) De Geffin

Regum, L. 1. 6, 13 9. 82, 83. See Speeds Hiftery, 2, 918.

ensoners protested protested protested

and murder. pilgrimage, (out were any favoral, fee my befinet upon my bead, put my

126

coeters (Sign une of Seekhalls, was find by King Fire of Command, and his best because to Cleaner to the King on the Vigiled Epistary, for his manifeld treation, rebellion, and frequent treated jour upon

ne English Subjects

the valuant Duke of the standard of himself seed and with an Active at himself and a strong Sarry to a move along the standard of the standard

Anno tos3.
(a) Mat. well-minfter grigoria.
Sim Divielment,
Hoveden,
Bromton, Anno
2053, Fabian,
Holinfted, and
others.

Anno 1754.
(p) Marianus
Scottus, wegtoms
Mat. weftminft.
Sim. Dunclas.
Hantinden;
Hoveden;
Kryghton;
Bromon; Radulphus de Diceto, sol. 478.
VV alfingham;
Hift. Angl.; p.
37451.

Walteof given Barldom tor life, not he 0 10m d 81 1055. Kerjebton, and 1055. Hen, de HPH without any Engireen, de troland, he foon Event, Ingl. l. to Griffin King chron. l. 6. 15. aid against Kingvvill. Malmib, rich affembling a venDe Gefta Rig. ommanded Algadia 5. 6. 13. In-all his forces at 898, Holinfied ether, they speed, and opopulate in theis. them two Proposit, 2,4,5 ed the Br Barl with

II ap (9) Huntindon. Hift.1.6. p.366. Marianus Scoal, be-tus, Mat. weftminfler, VVigornien|15, Sim. Dunelm. and Bromson, Ann.

four or five :

Propofit. 3.

content with grant and the west of the content of t

(r) Malmiliar)
de Geffist Reg.
L.z. e. vg. See an
Gedwin in the R.
life of Biftop
Herman.

Leading lothe Monthey a make a per process of the there apon reflected his hishoprice, were deposed the Sense and took upon him the table of a Month; butters with of his refineds, he returned into England, there are directly and held the Bilhoprices of Sanday and Shake and the sanday and san

Anno 1057. the (f) wigornienfis, Hovedon, Muntindon, Sim, Danalm,
Max. wellminfter,
-Vol. 1, p. 513, 1

in the year 1077 (2) The second of the second in the second of the secon

ill, contain pitions, p. 179

thenc

King Edward, who had decreed to after himfelf , but he dileaving onely Edgar two datienters Man he Kings enflody and tu-Legicie at the request of his fame year freed the City of Proposit. I. out Noble Coun try from a mon ended with which (though frequently importuned by her)he remit upon no other condition but this; That his Godine Bouldvide naked through the firest of the from the one and of the morket take other, when the more there of embied; Which the, to obtain their from this Servimde and Tribute, performed. felf fo with her long fair hair, that the was differend by no body. Wherenpon the Earl and by his Charter, exempted the Citizens of h benefited the King and people whiles he lienes which he former-

Algoria his for facceeding him in the Earldom Anno 1052.

According to the year 1058, was banished the second (is, Howeden, 157 Edward, but by the affishance of Griffin Sim, Dunaim, of wales, and he ip of the Norwey fleet, which be-Anno 1058.

Capethation came to affish him, he suddenly re-Ingul, Historia and his Earldom again by force, of which he con-p. 398. Speed, and others, and others, and others, and others, bimfelf unjustly deprived against Law. Griffin and others. of wales baving (contrary to his former league proposit, 2, greement) invaded, infested England, stain the

of Hereford, burnt the City, harrowed the Coun, Anno 1063-twice affilted Earl Algania against King Ed [1] Mat wellin, hereupon Anno 1063- (1) Duke Harold by Haveden, 191-Dunctin. Bromton, An. 1063, 1084, Malinthur, & Gaß: Reg. L. 2. 6. 13.
Gogbten, de Event, Angl. I. 1. 6. 14. logu'p's Hill, p. 209. Holinfied, Fd. Grafton, Speed, King

Tt.

ether, by the Kin Hales, and invaded it comm both b 270 raign, and beniff sheir King Griffint whom I accordingly that year; and An. 1064the head, and fent it unto Ha red it to K. Edmard a wherei has Brothers Birchagons and R. Welfinners to whom he gave walle, Kings over the Welthmen, to who land, who fware Fealty to King erium illorum mari ta amula qua primi da spera ida K t profa obedience fe perfo mingled Hovelin, States Durchas, d their Oath

Propost. 4, 8,

Anne tobs. [2] Athedu ar, de Vu & Mucac. Ed parditinfe o TH, col. 394. Malmsbur, de Lig, Mat. well. Upo Geft, Reg. 1.2. Hoveden, wi gornienfis, Sim reim. Rad. deDiceto, Brom. 1.62.23.28. Pox Alls and Monuments, Pet 2, p. 313, Spp

The next year (x) Toffi Earl of Northumberland. d with envy against his Brother Hards, in the gs own presence at Winfrestook Hara wine to the King, Cup out of his hand, oling his ably, all the Kings Honshold admiring at it o which Handle provoked to revenge, taking Teffi reen his arms, and lifting him up on high violently against the paven hich fight the Souldiers round about run is on all des, and parting the began fray perforce between the Depthers and flour Warriers, fevered them one on the other. But the King upon this predicted, that is defination of these run Breathers was now now at the Rifery, 241, Daniely, 24, Fablar, Carron, Holloshel, Grasim.

UMI

and that the loss of the Traytor Barl Gulpsis were For all the loss of the Traytor Barl Gulpsis were gracious, coverous poperfire, and fo extremely un-

Mamor or Manfin Proposit, 2, 4, thereof to be stain in ald procure the community of udkinged, that fo they confelors. Who notof get refession thereoff themsion. Who not it and ing which there inft and hunded speeches, (also they were but swords and so circumvent the credulous simplicity of King Birmed; that after y enarmous wickednesses committed by them, he ethem Rogni Infliciaries , Regni Redieres & Difiteres; both Juftices, Rulers and Disposers of the dom; and likewife Generals and Admirats of his rees both by Land and Sea. The many acts of logical committed by the fway of power and passion by all Golden and his sons proportionate greatness and Kings weakness, did much blacken that bright time Peace, and made a good man (not by acting, but intiggill) held to be a bad Kings. To the after this conft and quarrel with his brother Hareld, departing in see from the Kings Court, and comming to the City blaveld, where his Brother Hareld had provided tess intertainment for the King, slew and out all his wants in pieces; and put either a legg, arm, or some nearmers of their bodies thus mangled, into every list of wine, meade, bear, and other forts of liquora there found, wherin they lay freeping stopping up the field significant to be found; where to bit Farm at Hereford, be found the field well provide him es both by Land and Sea. The many sets of Injuby fleft well powdered, and that he would provide him west. The King being informed of this his have villary and foof; commanded that he finally had for this detaffable wickedself; which he abserved after 7 of departing into Northander land, about of October, divers Gentlemen and others of that

str, bad co seh day of the precedent Ch the fon of Orne, and ulfo long ee bad com manded to b ered in his chamber at Tork under pre them: meetien pro turmanitates ribut quot be rute 200, thembat injuffe acceptant; as also for the excelliveness of the Tribute arbitch he had unjuffly received out of all Northunderland, without their common content and grant. These chasing the Farl himself out of the Coun-Bropolit. 1, 2. mernon pro immanitate Crib try (pro contains Ducates secidenties and pur) flew and cut off the heads of all his Servanos, and Courtiers, as well English as Dance, being above 2000, on the and cut off the heads of all his Servance, and Courtlers, as well English as Dance, being above according to the North part of the owner of Hamber; then breaking up his I realizer, they took away all his I realizer, flories, Armer, houshold-land, and all things that were his I he rumor whereof being brought to the King, and the Country in an uproar, almost all the Warding, berlanders met together, and elected, conflicted More bar, Earl Algaries, son for their Earl in the place of Tost; who marched with them into Lincolnshire, Nothingbam hire, and Derbyshire, wasted and pillaged those Countries, slaw many of the Inhabitants, and carryed many thousands of them away captive, leaving those Counties, lies many of the Inhabitants, and carryed many thoulands of them away captive, leaving those Counties much impoverished many years after. Hereupon Harold was sent against them to revenge those injuries, to prevent further mischiest, and to mediate a reconciliation between them and Toss. Boon this the Northander landers met Harold, first at Northander and afterwards at Oxford, and although they were more in number than he, yet being desirous of quistness and assess they cannot the fact units him. and peace, they exculed the fact unto him, faying i Se

bemines.

weefvers, elch al over Seven Mo with Meeshandled Burall her know to ober, if they was formity handled. But all them unanimously refused any reconciliation at all Propose, 1,2,7, whom they Outlained, tagether with all Propose, 1,2,7, who had incited him to make an unjust Lain, impole an illegal Cribute upon them. Harold ring the e things and minding more the Peace of the untry, then his brothers profit, recalled his Army; the King having heard their aniwer, confirmed school for their Duke. Tosti heteful to all men, by affiftance of Early Edwin, was expelled out of Engby the Norshumberlanders, and driven with his and children into Planders, whence returning automo years after; and joyning with the Danes, he red with the Danes into Norshumberland, miferably rowed the whole Country, flaughtered the inhabit and at last was there flain with most of his ldiers by his own brother King Harold , Anno

ting Edward, (as Abbot [r] Ingulphus living in [r] Hiftoris, p. e, records,) Anno 1065. being burdened with 899,900,911, rds fon lately dead) to be suits for the royal throus, who quasi corpore, as well in respect of minde as and that Earl Galwiss many and wicked proge-idaily increase upon the earth, set his mind upon William Duke of Normandy, or com. y a stable vote, thus he should facced him in Im of Begiand: For Doke William was then

Sunday and A Change Land for reger Secondaries and the secondaries of the Archbiflion that he had designed him to be the Secondaries of his Realm, as well by the debt of kinned, at by the ment of the Secondaries of the Realm, as well by the debt of kinned, at by the ment of the secondaries of the Secondaries of the Realm, as well by the debt of kinned, at by the ment of the secondaries of the sec Virtue. Moreover Harold, the Major of the Kings Court comming into Normand, not only there; ald conferred the Ringland of Bingland for William of the Renge bear to but likewise promited upon Oath, the be would take to deduction of Dake William for bir offer, and upon these promites retarned home magnificently rewarded: After which be jubjoins Baser to profit with Committees of Contin guinttate inches Les super Willelmus fondes enfections (manufacture Anglie investment entre Rights Denvisor fonguese, quelf multime entre transfer at story

[f] De Gefin , (f) Regum J. 2. f. 13 near th

dow, interimenter missis,

() Was an (Mainston) (who flourished in or near that very age) thus seconds him. After the death of Edward, his son Edgar was, Riche prompter ware, again profess in the seconds him. After the death of Edward, his son Edgar was, Riche prompter ware, again profess in the second profess in the second

nto the Sea in foort, was b to the Oripped Country people, tain a re m him. Whereup of a fubtil wit, fludying how to relieve ge promiles procure effenger to inhe William, that he was fent by the King into is Succession so the Grown of England) aby he was binde-anding his appeal to his honor : and med with monie, he ad not to Guide; Upy were to be rede gly give it to him e hi he was by Duke Williams command released, by Guids into Namends; and these nobly feathe Duke it where by his valour and policy he reat reputation with Duke Hilliam; and that reat reputation with D more indear himfelf in his favour; he shere vo-of his own accord, confirmed to him the Cafile of hich belonged to him of right, and the Cincile after King Bd

or of Hardel (civing and Parthers by flow a life will, as happing in that year; and that to in

[1] Flores Hiff

E

rir Edmand et Regione Anglia Sarrantita fendis i fubbosa di propositi della qual optibili di propositi di pro

Roll Distant in his Chronic c. 27. with otherspect old after his Pafrom our other Hilton into Beeland his Brother sere detained Hollanewhe there death arrying leav North Waltersh & Nephew H. King would not perm nie ser lefe him free co endore sibi, fi man profet yes at the said name profession for. Horseld notwithited ing taking this to go into Normandy upon this occasion was driven by Itom into Panthies, and there imprisoned as aforefaid, and by Duke Williams means in rit in berleafin threats, after two denials, released a who bonourse entertaining him for some dayes, to advance his or designs by him; at less opened his minde thus to be Dicabas stapes Regen-Hawardum quande securities alim process in Remarks of him accomp fibriality, such a face of highest see S. ee there

A Horaid [

Flereupon things

nis flory more [a] Als and
g be g asberred wonnments,
Dota William Vol. r. p. 183. Belowed confirmed Grown; records That King Ed.

north the fille lands are a consequent in responsible and the feeth. White the same the feeth with the feeth of feeth and the fe

[2] Tpodigma Neuftria,p,28.

Im miles Daei Z

im mil

or direxit protis et, fidem quem fubjectione fervare

That he had

then Paris in the beginning of his History (y] Hist. Ang. of vertices Through delving into Peasenge (*) 212.

U 11 3

340 ...

• 310, Angi. 1, 912,

Bropofit, 10.

Haroldae de mariera de la companya d

As a little of the substitute of the substitute

Anne lobb.

three

eligious Monks dead many years effage, declaring » D UD 3.

CHO-[X] Mah meft Plorentius migorn, Hoveden, Ailredus, Bromhimfelf con, Polychion. groan, Grafton, Holin-to thole man, Speed,

> . [a] Flores Hili. P.431.

Miraculis Fd. wardi confessoto peer vis, col. 399)

monition, nor Uu 3

April 1800

andemond fly erdi Gellie

es relating to the Parmes, Liberties, Prope OHOUGIOUS tho

> without any iffue dung 1066; d him, refuting at carnal comunicativith his Queen eirr, as most rt Goding 7

a notue [a] Historia, p. o] Maril

te hingselb] Flores Hift.

and Merc.

bank', reliefe

[c] De vita & Miraculis Edwards confesso-1079ru, col. 399

in Heary Hansim, Marcha Westerst.

contest of promise, Royales, Comm. Mr. F.,

ind fome others street. But M.

Wilenstein Royalest Florente, Stat. Donalest Disease, Education, Education, Education, Education, Education, Education, Commission, Com Maccopal, Storing Angle 30 culmen sietus, we see seed to be king by at the familiar and colored and follows an follows an forest and crassing by Aldred Arebbiling of Yorke. And so, fundament of Aldred Arebbiling of Yorke. And so, fundament of the Surveys, in Register for the Crown, Neverthal, the signed him for his Successor in the Crown, Neverthal, the reproduction of the Successor of the Answers to Duke as Embassadors to him, who claimed the Crown forestall bequest and delignation in his life time; can be king Bloom that have to Goding and his letter of Malmibers an important disagraged 1) De Gestign in interest of malmibers of minimization of the confisher with it.

ng in, or near that time, green these diffrent relations. The office Haroldus 19/6 Theophia egum, l. z. c.

[4] Historia, p. 900. treasport from the control of the co

Const Harden and Const Land or paying from the contemplar pasts a first or paying ability for the contemplar pasts a first or paying abilities for the contemplar pasts of the

[1] Historiarum (1) H. 1. 6. p. 367. glaren

[m] Col. 957. HII [n] De Even- Ka what Anglie, 1.2. c. 15. col. 2339.

mit schaft. The (w) Chronicle of it.

K. Orlean thin give on the flory of it.

do not seem the give on the flory of it.

do not seem the flory of it.

to Edge from A clayer, files Edward, file Age Edward, file

[o] DeVies & Mirachlis Ed. wards Confessa-

creiffers at recide Dispression, and the fact events thereof.

Increase Haroldon, Godwini Chao, Respect Anglise

Learning Company of the Common Company of the Common Company of the Common Company of the Common Co

After King Ba choice of a new, Bagar Atholingsp. 416, 417. forthy more respect than it found , for him young fo ching the alienation of the mer, and the claim of . made (boot iftendions of delives and opinion XX2

Valay) roodigma sinno Neuftria, p. 28,

telmen Great Britain ,

(v) De Geffis Rogam, las a. 1 \$ 2.030 94.

contract and below the street of the both fixed and affiliate, if the cancer and eather to tried or where feeing the treet well fixed his entance. Show king of Drawer's most decaded by the street of the street of

Hareld having gotten actual possession of the Grown, Marianus Senso, Florencias Vigornicale, Handing, Harden, Sim. Danalmensis, Radalphin de Diece. Hydre, Paten, Grafton, Habalted, Cambles, and Speed, record; that to ingratiate himself with the Clergy & reople. He began to bestrop this Laims and Gustoms before with: ann stablished into and god a laims; especially such as were for the defence of holy Church: He likewise became a Ratron of Glurches and Marianus, respected and reverenced histops, Abbara Montages Clergymen; shewed himself pione, makes affaits to all good men, and hatefull to all Malastatures; publicity commanding all his Dukes Resis, Shands, and aster Officers, to apprechent all Thieren, Rubbers, and Disturbers of the Resim,

ficent. and to grow more which he fump-Moreover , as affected young Edgar, he reaced him Barl of Oxford, and field him in special favour. In brief, unto the poor his hand was ever open, anto the oppressed, he administred Justice; and all to hold that Grown apright which he had set on his own head with an unsure hand, and deprived him of amounts of his Justice and Government, farm to me, to be rather orged than real. For how could he e form is. orged than real. For how could be a firm ill. Law:

Offices and easily seed Laws, when King Edward

and to newly and exactly done a before him, that there
are no need of fuch a reformation; neither finds we
be leaft mention of any Laws made by Harold? Or
now could be remit or diminish those grievous customs
and Tributes, which King Edward had totally remitted
before him, unless himself first revived them? Or
how could be court the Prelates and Clergy, when as
he refused to be confectated by them, for which be incurred their disfavour? I mather therefore incline to the
quite contrary Characters which other Historians give
of him and his Government, as most conformate to truth.

I Heavy de Knyghem, though he recent what some (f) De Eventorementioned write in his favour, we give us this ac-thin Anglie,
come of his proceedings himself: the devant manuar et 1.1. 16, 16, 16,

Law of capture in collections against a gastiff the favour ** 1339
The statement of the court what is the faster ** 1339
Law of capture in collections against a gastiff the favour ** 1500
Law of capture in collections against a gastiff the proceedings in fallow.

Propofitates

riam

ho mildly repre - VV alfingbam, andded by way Tpodigma Neubreach of Co menace, that he would before the year expired exact fire, Sim. due from him by force of arms, in cafe he refused Duneim, Baeld up the kingdom to him. But ceto, broken Knygbork because the Dukes ton, Fabran, couled, weedead, and Caxton, Graf in Neighbour Princes) God, Speed, with this answer, (+) Daniel, Saker, of England fonde que this enfirer, The by necessity. He sware that the Realm of [x] Mai westin, and belong to thes. But spains this to u a forced Oath is not to be hope i fi

(u) Ingulphus, Malmsb. mibeing gorn. Huntino chal don, Howden . delen Mat. Varis, Mai, weftminft. But Has ceto , Bromten, A Caxion, Grafion, Holin-S. J. Hayward, and others.

beint Poccesto, les méricase vinni Anglia, ve toto Regno. Acceptant temper à conflu topografi : uni wichou, che Parliament) in could not promite to binthe whole Realmot a second without the browledg of all Bag on being compelled the to only by the necessity of the time. Della marrever, that it was adjust to demand the he should a part from that light down, which he had undertaken to govern mits so great favour of the Nebles; (7) Edding to more. (2) Radulphus de Diceio, and some others, to um, l. v. p. s. coed this to be his Antwer then returned to Dake William and the second this to be his Antwer then returned to Dake William and the second this to be his Antwer then returned to Dake William and the second this to be his Antwer then returned to Dake William and the second this to be his Antwer than the second this to be his Antwer than the second this to be his Antwer than the second this to be his actual to the second this to be his Antwer than the second to be a second to the second that the second this to be his actual to the second this to be a second to the second to the second this to be his actual to the second to th To um,l.1. 9.5. cos fiam. Sucremengun juntergriditum territit, mit [3] abbreviat Chron,col. 481 e . Qued je sergue eine quale mune ef walt Comet be bere, mitten ne judicer Sacranentem verlaffe quelfici.
Cafedum Dofris, et is se parenn agen, fice al forance.
Propolit. 10, (... ne volus convente, emptevi Acquum quod necoum in menm, quo fice potui dure del promittere ? Si de filia jua quam debui în uzorem, ut afferit ; din ere agit Super Reguum Auglia mulierim extraneam, inconfulti Drincipibus me nec vebers, nec fine granol injuri

[3] Speeds Hi-Sir John Huy-

(a) The Norman, who sill then, thought England siny, p. 419.5 fare to be his, and had devoted his hopes from a Duke ward in PVIII. to a King, formed to be himfelf thus frustrated on a fudden, and infread of a Crown to have fuch form beaped on his head; therefore, nothing content with thirdight and foornfull aniwer, returned his Ambaffadors again to Hard, by whom he laid his claim more at large. As that King Baward in the Court of France, had familially promised the Speceffion unto him, and again ratifies the fame unto him, at his being in Begland, and thus not done intition confent of the Sotate. but confirmed by Stream (it should be Robert) Archbishop

and the ing no way contrained to he appealed to Harolds own bendes his voluntary offer to fweat foundation the Oath was willingly taken, who thought his own head as fit for a others, meant nothing lefs than to lay it. ; and therefore told Williams Embaf-Kingdom, yet Edward himself coming of no balletty, for now could he was likely to be? and tell yout Dukeshad on is now brought to a fetled efface; and ith fuch love and liking of the English, as that they vill never admit any more a firanger to rule over hem. That the Duke himfelf well knew, that the Dath he made him was only for fear of death or imprisonment, and that an Oath so extorted in time of extremity, cannot hind the maker in Conscience to perform it, for that were to joyn one in with another. With which and the like Speeches he shifted tainment, or courteous regard: who returned home he Geff. Reg.

Some of our Historians record; That the Dukes Hift. Nev. 1.1. lingers upon their fecond Emba had bound him felf by O. s should be sure to find perdicion from Gods beed, chron-repreachfull shame with men, waived all o cambdens

[c] Eadmerns

other Brit, p. 147.

[d] Historia p. ing th 990.

[e] Mat. Paris ferers with th Mat. Westmin. ing much iura Rad, de Diceto, Souldiers, A Bromton, Hun- free war, tind Hoveden, lieft Sould eighted

wigornienfis, Sim, Dunelm.

the

of into

rolder

datere Propolic, 6,0 rindon, Hygden, Speed, David, and others selate Normande in this great Parliamen-king Connièl amongsi themselves, e done in this expedition, William be and all his men were years and devoted to a the and all his over the were all the other. Lords, this on all the Nobles of Normandy being thus un-furprized and hound by his words and proprovided shemicives for the expedition. In this [7] Cambden obly of the Norman States, (f) a fability being pro-Brit. p. 147, od., as the finews to carry on this great wederleing: Speeds Wife, p. much had 421. Daniel wars were Hift, p.34,351 A. That a farmer was with the P cherem their Jubstance from to yy 2

fo on this a (0) there ulembled, he filled with it to the all the Summ and land nt, they both a

(a) Scorights Diving Previdence, to make the estimated peedlet was for Hearly overshow direct no his own Prothe Tells, the banishes Early of Marshault and to recover his Earldom, and average himself of Hearly (who exiled him) some think by Duke (whose advices they marrying two Siles; who coming with so some write so think out of Hearly, lorged Target and Telbute out of the file of Wight

da/ph. de Diceo; Eggelon : Eggelon : Valleghow, Ballon : Cart Intiafied :

Proposit. 3.

[4] Malmsb. Mas. Paris,

Mas. Westm. Huntinden, Howeden, Sii

about th

Aikredys Al Sir labu Ha

ith 200. folicit united che Country where even they came. Morcar, and Earl Edwin, with the Country, tailed all the forces they and giving them battel in a ruin in the field, and the rest inforced to fly elter, which the En ndred up to them, and hollage fter the flanchter of many Cuizens d Clergy-men. Upon this King Harold Gine his diebanded Atmy and Navy, marched one valuer Dan, with his Battle Axe flew 40 men, and made good the Bridge against the whole ridge in a Boat's flew him with a locat Both, with may other of Note were and their Ships (as a loss of many of the bravelt English Soules were: and so of their Ships only permitted to with their womment men, and Olest is son, who to five his life, sonk an Oath; sere is like a from the strong and like a sonk and like a strong and like a sonk a sonk a sonk a

out of bale on to bit own Ced to m de Eveland in the Sount, then wholly deflicate See, to reful his landing Guards by Landsand Navy by

[i] How How of which Harry & Key has decided into for and in High. 1. CThe first was a to reveel a the cevel murcher of his 6, p. 567. Pe CCoulin Processes who was a which him and this has a second of the Norway was a way to him and this has a second of the Norway was and his hours of the Stamps of the Norway was a way to him to be a second of the Norway was and his form he had no with the second of the Norway was and his form he had no what the Norway was a second of the Nor

incirculation and the second s

ambleic Britishis & Pala Strammer Program

Normans

inted to Harolds ... m in Nor-Outh and promile, made to him in Nordeath without children, according to

with his thips and Army lay reticle being croft () many of the come [[] Maine-re lying in Lores - the majoreed one to a- busy de Gellis for was mad who would by force invited Regum, L. 3, p. the Father accomprishing the place thing to the force was -At it his family, that affiring to things above their er; they hould find Godenpolice to them. These specific and above which might insoche the strongs b, and accepte courage exerces outlines men. The Duke thereon rating Counsel with his Senarors, caused the orps of St. Villerie to be brought forth so procure a mini-p. 431 his to precure a property a property gale filling their tayles, Mas. Paris a Dune transfell first took thip, and launched forth Hist hage is a self the reft aner frime then calling Anchor all the 2- throw is t came round about him, they all falling the course landed at Halling; and Perual to Repping forth of the thip upon the thore Alippeds to that he fell d

L Malmeth.de NO. 6. Rog. L.3. frilldys gnft. Rog. L.3. frilldys y 200. Fabian, hooties, part 6. 6. 217. be his you and others. (a) Resistation ery torry of decoyed An-cords tiquities, p. 137 fame Propofet, 1,1, schie a -walled [4] the Now Wall **38. 从款**:17 proved die on.

Tb] Flores Hift. 4,9:439,440.

directions in the North are his great vi. [v] Malmshire, when he deemed althic linemis to sally Huntindon, where the control of the control o Polychron. d she Bromton , Fa-Grafton , Hoes : that many of the Mobilety and Co d quite deferted bim refusing to matei with him it a limbed, Speed, neoffice Decanfe be permitted them me to fare mith Daniet, Baker, in the great bouries they had won with their bland wir John Hayved for the style march into Suffer against the Animy sign shows, which these should force the discharge had any of them Mericanners and Silbertalistic and str & W. Moblemen, Gentlewen a and with the love and liverty or unite platine [7] Malines, and with the plating of the live with the plating of the live with the second of the live with the second of the live with the livery of the livery with the livery of the livery with the livery Royalty over them : of which humber there were (197, 5) 10; few. () I make very place, or many principle from faces, Hayward in meritate corporam renanciaurer Propuncia mentenes Vill. 1. 77 posuerunt.

[t] Ypodigma Neuftria,p. 18. [17 See Malmsde Geftis Reg. Angl. 1.2, 9.94. Whiles Harold s in hig march sowards We in 9 miles of his Bort in Suffex, be feut out Scouts before roughe to William, be con nts, that they bountifully ent back to their Mafter wi [2] Mut. 17ef, the p. 426. Mains. pury de Geftis feri Meg. 1. p. 100. Pri Mar. Paris Hift. ver am . p. 3 . Howard and o-Whitespon (a) Girth, HA: thers.

ing the Speech of i thom. Combine you may be expected injection of mile values. Notither are you able to go but that you rank on Oath to William (to referre Grown to his of) volume arily or aircellusterily. Where me that does more salvifedly to withdraw your felf our field in this inflant necessity, no fi perjurus decervel fugam vel mortem incurres, left fighting perjuyen incurre either flight or death, and the whole
you incurre either flight or death, and the whole
you forth for your fin of Perjury, facing there is no
ting against God. Therefore expell the issue of the
land hanger: For we are altogether free from
oath, justimus interprinus believe two Butria pugalit, and have midertaken a just ware, to fight for our If we have some without thee, the confe fact the better and show hatt be more fafe, whatever being far if we fir, then mail be able to factour and and if we be fain, then mail revenue so. But was Harolds unbridled rathness, that he would not a pleafing car to this admonition, effeeming it inious, and a great diffionour to his former life valour , to turn his back to any Enemy or dam-

Whiles these discourses passed between them: in comes a Mont sent by Duke William, classing the king-time as his, Recembe lining Educate pass granted it to the by advice of Archieft of Strigand, and of the Harling of and Second, and had sent the Son and Nephew of Galace bellage; thereof into Normandy. But to according to the Oath and agreement, Or, so william, according to be Oath and agreement, Or, so bold the Kingdom from, and reign under him. Or finally as described the sentroperfie between them were by a final

ATatis

rions

(r) Hen, Huntinden Hift.! 3. p. 368. Chron. Inhan; Bromton 3 col. 959,966.

proutfone notation exceptance unit, oculies his exception capital adding hameric social Brigite vexilla viri, nea fletra prometica mod Erigite vexilis viri, nea fielus promerus motus vei modeftia. Ab oriente ad occidente videatur falmen gloris veltre, audiatur comurum impetus veltri, Effini ilique gous rollistimi tomputato. Al which words al the Normans were fo incented against the Boglish, that they left their Duke alone speaking to himself, before he had ended his Speech; and presently charged the English with unspeakable violance, before the third patr of their army could be seein battel array (as Migerianis), and Divisio, Howeless, Brommand of here write:) One Taillesse, funning before the cell stew three English Ensigns one after another, and then was stain bimself, before the rest of the Souldiers. en was flain himself, before the rest of the Souldiers fe of the place, were unable to bring up above one or which cause, and out of hatred to Harold, many of them deferred both the field and him, and one few connem deletted both the bell the life.

I as fo manfally fought by Playeld, and the English remining with him, with various faceeffe; formetimes
as five proveiling, cometimes the other; that is conmed from the third hour of the day; even eiff dark
that. The English flood fo thick and close regether, The Englith Rood to chick and close to again to reliancy, that the Norman ap to water break their array, and were to b recoyls. Which will am perceiving, po recovery and the second recovering positively of the second recovering an according to the second recovery and chamical recovery fters of the field, thereupon began them, breaking their canto and file Norman having their wilned opportunity charged ZZZ.

g the Soulthro () and his swo ! Geftis Regum, exberedationem fram

[2] Mat. weft: 4. 438, 439. Malmsbury, 1.3. p. 101.

[a] Speed, Hey's

00, um, l. 1. p. do

dn thù

[c] De Geneau log. Reg. Angl. to De Vita & nd Mir eulis Ed-A wards Confe To or do the like. (d) The mes of (d) reedigme s the great flaughter of the Es Normano, as a just Judgement of une that came with him. Referen-mules millis Anglorum corrulfe, Moure ob Aluzedt fraten Edwards ab els injuste perpetratus ; With whom Far concurre in his forecited; paffage; and sch, he making it the chief ground of his in-

writes (f) Abbat Ailred, Anglica Lie [f] De Vita & om poolf, initium Derbitutis to which (g) y indjoyne. . . (ladies fate fatalis Anglis, faium dulcio parria, pro movernim de tem regni fa

b quide

is millefino fexagens quoque feno Anglorum meta flan mas fensêre Co

od Regni mutationem n portendi dirigit crimen, illio diriget et diferi 14. Polychron, 1,6,c,28, Walfingham Took pass, Pabien, Carton, Grafbed, Speed, Stow, Baker, Sir John Hayward,

bere p. 354. Miraculis -Edwardi confessoris, col. 401. [8] De Geffin Keg. 1.3. 7.10 %. [b] Ingulphi Hift. p. 900. Mat. westminst. Mat. Paris, p.4. migon. p. 418. Hoveden 1447 448. Sim. D4nelm. col. 193. Radulphus de all Stragem, Diceto Abbrew. cbron Col 179. Knyghton De

Di Genera Alter But 28 100

435 MT 356 - - 4 4 (i) Malmsb. de Geft's Regum, 1.3.p.100, 101.blo

Cambden , Speed, Daniel, H. Fabian, part. 6. Hayward in william the 1.

A STATE OF

No. of Lot ALLEGAL MIN

cheli hiles many were peeps Para Coron DE WITH icity that Duke William would che

e divisions, distractions of the biblilty and people,
d the imminent danger at home, would so more conwhite Nobles, Landoners, Son Coperies and others,
trans Edgar, but refetence so forthered falsain thousand
the solution and Duke; and vield instances bim for
the Solution, (1) The Nobility difference bim
twenty inconfiancy of the Bishops; and confidering, [4] Daniels
twenty inconfiancy of the Bishops; and confidering, [4] Daniels at they were nobly born, and must have a King athat History. ing) would thew more of puffien than discretion, frusting each others faith, began to drive and such dlong, who thould be the first to preoccupate the ice of Servitude, and intrude them into forein fib. ion. The Commons (like a fitting Veffel , that e have been for good use) were hereby left without ern, and could not move irregularly without apparath, so that all effaces in generals, either insported with fordid fear, or corrupted with new for fook Bager, themselves, and their diffrested likey ecfolving all to become Hilliams favore Vafmery reloving an object of (b) dea drest and [l] De Gestir without any further convestion partitions. Patrice references arg. 1.3. p 103.

The base will are exclusive vetebane; inducerum alies [n] Marianus, and a second are [n] Marianus, and a seco

During this their Confutation at London, (w) During Wigornienges, Vigornienges, Which there his victory marched swith this etm Hoveden, Sim. Houseful Dunelm. Speed, together London, for the Belgham field, without Holimbed, Barried opposition; wasting the London, for the Belgham field, without Holimbed, Barried opposition; wasting the London, Combiden, Marched opposition; wasting the Adverser, Combiden, him, part, 6, 6, 10 their write; norwitely under the form milkers and their said of the first write; norwitely under wealth, to fabout must be proved in the first being more vealth; to fabout must be proved in the first being acree vealth; to fabout must be proved in the first being acree vealth; to fabout must be proved in the first being acree vealth. The first weight and the first being acree wealth. nop of Percepter Walter Bishop of Hereford, yea and the Higgs himself, all the Legisth Nobility, the desired the Demberry and many others repaired to account the Manufacture of the Perception Dake at Birthampers, where giving Ass

(a) Mr. Para 10 an abe life of Abbut Frede-rick-Speeds Hi Bory , p. 416. lonn Stow, Sir in william the

Oute wille referred to much to be cot downand call in the water, Monthery from the destruction of the John Hayward, to fecure his Norman , whereat the Duke both wondering and free og, lest for the Abbot, under affurance of his fafe seem; and demanding the cause, who his mode were a feffed, and the mayor blocked up? he returned him is flour uniwer: I know done (faith he) have the of my birth and profession a said if others if my rook he performed the like, (see shoughted mught and one has been de-talled and to exist by more to be so the said of the Cowns now & friter time to pacific, than explored Bugliffe Spirits, gave way to the prefere accessing marched to Lo with his Army; where h W44 107 1065 forbulth, brobyte so finall good and City, by verdin of the move funerals, then Sour whom they firm. Affaff, a

(1) Matthew VV 48m. p. 44. Mat Paris p. 2, 4. Malmov. de Grifin Reg. 1. p. p. 108. Nomion Argibton, Grafton, Speed, Damiel and posters thas. () Tpodizma Reoficia, p.28.

MARIE

After which (writes he) the Disk of the State of the Stat Green Dord After which (welter he) the Duke mough the Er J Chronicle of Bromess, and [/] Mar. den, Mat. Par-party effect, that official peremptorily resuled to er, Godwin, Growth him; being a man of bloud, and an invader of Gervafius Doro-mothers right. Cumque Willielmus Dux Normannik, of Stigand, and agressor Anglie Tyranni nomen exporteleret, et affred, Chron. Legitimi Principis inducte vellet, a Spigan, will, Thorne, col. neutriens Archiepscopo in regno petite confecente (7) chron. 10. pre us quidam dienne, cruenti vico, et alient Juris Bromton, col. baloti, manus imposes formidans nullurenus adquir 962.

Inde lives 19fe Willielmus conden Stigandum as [7] Mat. Parties and material biological biological

then [a] Marthus Parker, [x] Mr. Lambard. [A] Vill. Thorne, St. Cambalar. [a] Goldon, Storm, and [a] Specal record [a]. 1786. [a] Amiq. Ecclis Story; while it notice of our owner anticert Historium cleft. Erit. p. 89, mailous. The steep Duke Artificiating Him Pairold, 90. In the Orygon Lambard with the generality of Explanating Peramburat distance of M. A. de deuth said the Englishments great. [Britannia, deutor of M. A. de deuth said the Englishments great. [Britannia, deutor of M. A. de deuth said the Englishments great. [Britannia, deutor of M. A. de deuth said the Englishments great. [Britannia, deutor of M. A. de deuth said the Englishments great. [Britannia, deutor of M. A. de deuth said the Englishment great. [Britannia, deutor of M. A. de deuth said the Sein land and de History, p. 24. [Britannia] the Seine and Seine land and de History, p. 25. [Britannia] the Seine land and de History, p. 25. [Britannia] the Seine land and de History, p. 26. [Britannia] the Seine land and de History, p. 27. [Britannia] the Seine land and de History, p. 28. [Britannia] the Seine land and de History, p. 29. [Britannia] the Seine land and de History, p. 29. [Britannia] the Seine land and de History, p. 29. [Britannia] the Seine land and de History, p. 29. [Britannia] the Seine land and de History, p. 29. [Britannia] the Seine land and de History, p. 29. [Britannia] the Seine land and de History, p. 29. [Britannia] the Seine land and de History, p. 29. [Britannia] the Seine land and de History, p. 29. [Britannia] the Seine land and de History, p. 29. [Britannia] the Seine land and de History, p. 29. [Britannia] the Seine land and de Historia de H

of Kent ; IS IN A VERY reas before the comming to English was a Services, Gad and ill co Control Seighbours affuming heir Counties prefervation, all the Common of Kent to Contribu-

Propofit. 3.5.

eta Anna

Country and Refact whereupon they sil referred to more copic tier as Swanfours? (ewo miles from Graves) at a fet time. Where affembling accordingly, they decretly hear together in the woods, weething the Dukes approach; all joynety agreeing to block up his passage amass fides, and to furround the Duke and his harmy on a funden, that they might not eleape them severy one of the Floris and Footmen carrying a green bough in his hand, that they might not be discovered, and wherewith, if need were, a key might impeach and hedge up the Mermans passage. The Duke marching the next day through the fields near Swanfours, the whole mulnitude of the Kentishmen, like a moveable wood, incrounded him, approaching nearer and neawood, incrounded him, approaching nearer and nea-ser to him with a fost pace. Which stratagem so dann. ted the Dake, even with the very fight of their apsach, (who being, as he thought; free from all fineics, was now fuddenly befet on all fides with thefe moving woods) that he knew not but all the other vaft woods he faw, might be of the like nature; neither had he time to a word the danger. The Kentishmen having he time to a void the danger. The Keittiffmen having thus enclosed him round abour, casting down their bought, bended their howes, drew outstheir fuores, thaked their pikes, held foretraheir other arms, displayed their banners, and founded their roungets in roken of battel. The Duke and his army being benew the affionithed, (though to putted up with their former late itomithed (though to puted with their feeming, the victory, that they had even now , to their feeming, the whole Real of England in their head) were focutrated in their head) were focutrated in their head, where they flood in danger not only of the lodic of the Victory and Army, if her he were of his own life. Whereupon he defired a paristy to only or the teles of the victory and defined a pariety that is of his own life. When upon he defined a pariety that is Kentifabefore the battel was jouned. Upon a Surject and Egalfor, their Generals, where fees the fladors to the Dake, on the bathalf of the reft, who ke that to him in these Kentifabetis names. In Mad. Noble, Dake, behild the people of Kent. Ass 3

come for the a much there as the friends and are ready to retheir west just requests, demanding and, such others, and name only send in receipt the Libers tyreses from their Ancesto 28, and preserve the Lains and Cultomock their Country. Better institute he reduced mitter Bondage never set felt by them, not talerate any ficin Laines! For they can been Ropal Authority, but not Lovilly Coramp. Wherefore receipes we Kentildmen, not at the Servance, but as the legal, loving and associate Subjects. It upon the condition. Dut all the Beople of Hent may so, ever enjoy their antient Liberty, bothout diministion, and use the Laine and Aberties of their Competent. trp. Bus if show endeavourest to take away their Li-berty, and the Immunity of their Laws, thou shalt likewile take away their Lives together with them: they being all ready at prefere to give the and them buttel, and fores the uncertain chance of Warr . Being fally refeived rather to vie in the field , than in any fort to bepart with their Countries Laws and Cuffoms or to live under Crange Lains or lervile Bondage; the name and nature inhereof is and ever that be frange unto us. Per although the reff of the English can fubmit themsetwe to Slavety, per Liberty is the proper badge of Kentiff men.

proper backs of menting men.

The Dade aftenified with this Oration and his new troubles, with a perplexed troubled mind, advised hereupon with his Connellor; I and wilely confidering that the levent of the factal would be very doubtfully that if he finally depart without accomplishing his defigue; or if he should fuffer any repulse or inconvenience from this warlike people, that it would not onely redound to his prestinfamy, but that knowled and inger the foliof his new-acquired kingdom punds what ever he had hithertox feeted, and turn all he popel and fecurity into danger, if he should not joyac Keps, the

Selection Re

Rey of the whole Realm to the rest of the Kingdom, and retain it more by friendship and compact, (thus offered to him) than by force. And considering like-wife that their demands were not unreasonable; he thereupon, not so willingly as wisely, rather out of necefficy, then voluntarily, granted to the Kentish men, that they thouto troe freety according to their antient Lates and Cultomes, Wheneupon there being a League made between william and the Kentiffmen, and Holfages given on both fides for performance of it, they thereupon laid down their arms, and the joyful Kentish men conducted the joyous Normans to Rechifier, where they religned up to Duke William hosh the County of Kent, and noble Caffle of Daver. And thus the antient Liberry, Laws, Ulage, and Custom of the English called Gavelkind in the municipal English Laws Jwhich was frequently and equally used throughout the whole Realm of England, before the comming of Dake Wal-Many afterward taken from others, continued more inviolable even till thefeonr dayes in Kens alone, by the industry, courage, intercession and earnest vehemency of Stig and and Egelfine. Which thing is fufficiently proved one of antient Writings concerning the cufrom of Kom, wherein it is thus recorded, Digit Comis ratus, quad in Comitain ifto de jure dobet de ejufmedi gravamine offe liber ; quia dicit, quad Com carne ifte, ne vefidnem Auglia ununnam tuit Conquestus fed per pa-com fallem so reddidie Conquestionis domination Salvis and countline Libertatibus susa, et liberts consuctante bus printo publica et ustratis. And from this valour and proweffe of the Kentilburn in standing thus man-fully for the Laws, Customs and Liberties of their Coun-

try both against Duke William, and the Danes before try both against Duke William, and the Danes before him, when as the other English basely submitted, their [b] Cambiers nocks to cheir Vassalage, they (b) first abrained, and far bittonic, became proper after claumed enjoyed this special provided to the status of the English that Polycration, and Battaliaes of the English that Polycration,

ly placed in a

Dake William bevi fubdued Kent to himself (of which because them were the most common pass into or our of the Kenim) his Coronation; (which Maniothers, make subsequent to his A sife men, though Speed erroncoully makes where he conceived to profound a diffuse strekt floop Sig and for his forested Speed gem to professe the Liberties, Laws and Conceived men, that he would not fuffer him, according to the ditty of his place, the leged other reasons for it, and never example the ment of the ment of the second street in t Mat. welfm. towards him, till he mad revenged Vigornienss, into bies over with him sute Merma. return from thomes; A

When Duke William was cre col. 1787, Hen.

Hoveden , Malmsb. De Geftis Reg. & de Vitis Pontificum in Sti-gando , Sim. Dunelmenfis . Bromton, Hyg den, Chronicon Arch Will, Tho: ne, ber Evenubus An Clergy elia, 1,2.c.8. Matthew Par ver, and God- Popull vin in his life, ve s 1 Su Toba Ho

Regem

ment ad Inca Ecolofia Anglicana menda tour term Sacramanie followings a fristis, pool thus tenders in Boglish, As his Co-accepted Oath, before the High Alta, eding to the meniformed form. To defeat the bely ech of God and the Roller's of the fame. To yourse the ly executed as became a goo high After which Oach taken, the Biftops and Barons the Route there publikely made him beginge, and took Ombro him, wobobis redraid loyal Jubjetts. Thus tites (4) Marchen spoftmenter,) the Kingdom of the [d] Flores Bift, if the seas providered to the Dominion of the Normant?. 440. the most waterly disposition of God, who disposite and different Kingdoms, and Disposition with Councils of many phone there are about to with, and to long as he first Twisters is there any thus via far, why d & thou

What the chief Sins of the Englishmenthen were: be Norman yoak . I have dicion to them, out of ri t To wh illiam of Malmshury more nd Victor che generality of the Ros

(e) De Geftis A 201, 101, 102,

Peres.

Multi specie tenne tota A DE STORE OF THE PARTY OF THE

Buint. Hine fallning crisus di un ifaren er pracipinisti gi Tilliclinoitagraffi, mp y chipali ph e patrianappeninpenerintasistasis mediales ye me but il anergie bruchia oner get pittibet it fil mountification incibit income sevapada ricantar voluirii. Br bar inacii en triancosti a popurone, ad caserti in corme docad principa nene hadir or stroyd it laid to be s. Side elevides matrix tandist appertuling lies up tham funtition is revelife; Seio mateur Baioù, o mais genor is r conditions, influer radem genre Den plansife y face fire ub two velations invitales, and emission to be had they feel calendated Frence fring the principal History and a family book fovet plarumque Dei ferenitat, ita in captivisare buide Dhave inflicted more largely upon the Editorical part of Floroble utlaspation, perjuty, thore and troubleton sugar, the steel. Date 77-613-5 chins for and manner of acquiring the Trouble common received Extor of fome ignorant statematic, of many illiterate Seasifer and Swordmen of this age, and of funday some maining Translation of this age, and of funday some mentaling Translation of the political solution of the publication seem in their Prophilical Specials, exempted, and Different in their Prophilical Specials. elaimed and obmeta Hay the Date William Crawn Bbb 3

* See Greeing De boux Bells list ens his and a special control of the control

* See Grotines De lure Bell, L.3. F. 4,5,6,73 15.

by trivially hills of the Constitutes and the state of the trivial phills of the Constitutes and the state of the trivial phills of the Constitutes and the state of the trivial phills of the state of the trivial phills of the Nations and the state of th

1. That King William always claimed the Crown of England, both before, at, and after his Coronation as of right hologone to him, by the promile, gift contract, gift and begind of Edward the Confaller, and as his heir contract, but many his contract hide.

a. That he alleged, this gift and grant of the Crown to him to be made with the confent of the Archbifthops of Courseberg, Earle Galber, Symeral, and other Nobles of the Resim: ratified by special Mellengers sent upon and Hostages delivered him for its performance, and by Horsids own solemn agreement and Oath, sent

Banad for that purpose, as himself at to him by king Barres to that proper the him by king the so him is which delignation and grant of king the solo william, was no fiction; but a truth confeded by all our Historiam, and Harald himself who by his answers never denyed, but only endeavoured to evade ie, and voluntarily acknowledged by all the Nobles of England, both at his Coronation, and in Parliament it leffin the 4. year of his reign.

Nobles would have elected #5 Haw King, in purfusnce hereof, but that Harold perjuriously usurped the Grown by meer force and power, without the leaft ht unto it, orany election by the Lords or people: fering the Cown on his own head the very day King

election to it.

4. That hereupon divers of the Nobles, Prelates, and other English plent private Messengers to William into Name of the Crown, as discussed him; promising hostages and their assistances and their assistances. ance to recover it,

7. That thereupon he fent Embaffadors twice or thrice to Harald, one after another, before his landing, infifting on his meer right and Title to the Crown , to

gain it by parly without effusion of bloud.

64 That upon Hardle obstinacy, he appealed to the Pope, and to all his Nobles assembled in a Parliamentary Council, for the justice of his Title and Right to the Crown, who declared like Title Lawfull and Just; and thereupon encouraged, affilted him all they could to regain it by force of arms from the Ulurper Harald, who would not otherwife depart from it.

7. That immediately after his landing he made claim to it only by the forelaid Right, Title, and thereupon chibited his Souldiers to plunder the Country or have any

She Inhabitants, as being his by right.

She That very few of the English Nobility or Nati-Bb b 3 on,

pretended) and smoog flatherest, his own Brocker inlaste, the greatest Brock of the Resimi that Macar and
Edwin, defected him in the fight.

9. That after the first botter womand flat of thin,
all the Petlatte and Glorge generally (smoons about
Evaluate) appeared for him I and would not continue
to setup Edgar, shough eight beit.

to That after good deliberation, all the Nobles Prelates, London r. and others who first appeared for Edger, with the greatest part of the Gleggy people the English Nation, without the least fight or resistant or before any fiege or immons from him, to gether Prince Edger himfelf, voluntarily went out, and submitted themselves, sware faith and allegeance of him a their Saveraign, at Ber blassfed, and after the specially sectived him with highest accumulations as their lawful King, at his entry into London.

11. That all the Prelates, Clergy and Nobility soon

after, without say coercion, upon his forefaid right and Title, freely clefted, and folematy crowned forms their lawfull King, has due and are a foned may never and them did Homago, and fwore new Alligiance affelhanto him, as their nightful Soversign.

13. That he took the Ordinary Coronation Onto of

all lewfull Kinge; to maintain and defend the rights, persons of all his people, to govern them justing the became a good King; which a King slaming by more conquest, would never do.

All these particulars are understable Buildences, that

Duke Million never made the leaft pretence, closes origine to the Grover and Realing of Bug land, only as an abfaluse Conqueres of the Distion, businessly by Toda, archeit frue and leafull Ling, by defiguation, a

doption

doption, and acquestion, seconded with the Nobles, relation; Glergy, and peoples acquiments, election; and oldering inherite, shatchis Dake ejected Harald and got actual possession of the Throne and Kingdom pow him by the fword, as did Auralian Ambrofism and Nowy the p. with others line his reign; yet that neither did, not could make him, a King by conquest only, no more than chess other Princes, seeing the end of this warn was not against the whole Emilia Nation, the greatest part whereof secretly abbetted his interest; but only against the unjust Margar and Amender King Mirroll, and the adherents; not so create a Title to the Malu, by his and their Conquest, burto remove a Universe, who invaded it without and against all right, and to gain the actual possession thereof by arms, from which he was unjustly withheld by force, against those presented lausins. Riches which he made. So that he goe not the Right, Title, but only the actual possession of the Grown by his Sword, not as a universal Conquestor of the Realm wathout right or Title, but as if he had been immediate beir, and lawfull Successour cothe Confesso, who deligned him to succeed him, For fuller confessor or the confessor of the last here subjoin their

entining proofs.

The Ring William himself at his very Coronation in (e) Brittannia.

London (as Mc Complete informs us) faid; That the king-in English, p.

London (as Mc Complete informs us) faid; That the king-in English, p.

London (as Mc Complete informs us) faid; That the king-in English, p.

London (as Mc Complete informs us) faid; That the king-informs us)

London (as Mc Complete informs us) faid; That the king-informs us)

London (as Mc Complete informs us) faid in the faid informs us)

London (as Mc Complete informs us) faid in the faid informs us)

London (as Mc Complete informs us) faid informs (f) In information in the faid in this (f)) Chapter to the Church of Well man (f) In information in the faid in t

de différente much la Augo de l'une Anglorum seldent Revien de l'une Anglorum seldent Revien de l'une Anglorum seldent Revien de l'une de

(E) Spelmanni condl. p.619. in

Poveden, P. 601.

bed by to the very (7) Take of the Lawr (published by to the very (7) Take of the Lawr (published by the form the action of the first the contract of the co Roals well in the Confession and before the and aper Cont. he dile himsel Cor of thefe Laws) BEHR Sir Henry Spelma S. Edwardi Regis, LIELMUS HÆRES & CONFIRMAVIT. To whithe words of the Charter of fb] I. Selden the In w 2 108. cranllat QUI EDWARDO REGI ai Regio fil HEREDITARIO TURB SUCCESCIO IN REG-

ad Eadmerum Nate, 2211.

NUM : renouncin

re, I gor

Lordain no man her of the Kingdom of Erigiand which all our Fliftorians unanimously contradict, atchit he ordained Prillian Rufus his lecond fon particularly to succeed him in it, at his death, up on which Title only he enjoyed it) but I commend the fame to the eternal Creasor, whose Lam, in whose hands are all things. For I became not po feffor of fo great honour by any heredicary right, but by an hamble conflict, and with nuch offusion of blood I took it from the persuren ming Harold, and after I had either flain or put to flight his favouries and Servants , I subdued the king dom to my lelf , must either be reputed false and fabulous, as most efleem them - or elle have this contruction , that he gained the actuall possession of it against Harold, and his adherents only by the Sword, and that he had not an hereditary right thereto, as next heir by descent to the Crown, bur only by adoption from and as heir by donation to King Edward; as next of kin by the Mothers fide; which he made his only Tule.

Thy. Thole antient English Historians, who first gave him the name of Conquereur, did it not in a firid proper sence as if he were a meer universal Conquefour of the Nation, disposing of all mens Estates, perfons, and the Laws of the Realm at his pleafure, for that he never did : but only as one who gained the a-Aual policition thereof from a perjured Ilintper and his forces by fireigh of arms, conquering them by open hattel in the field; bur fill claiming it by gift, contract, and delignation from King Poloura, as his Kinfman; as an heir who forcibly outs a diffeifor and intender , comes in by Title and Inheritance only though he gains the possession by force. This is evident by the forecited words of (b) Mahen Paris, and [4] Here 1.34 this pallage of Henry de Knyghton (not entant in Hye-[1] De Event. in our of whom he feems to canteribeit.) & fic quie

der Bure bereditatie seinie Normannie D armo Mao Dex , Megnum bern Anglia ECE

incide. (in respect of schial pollettion) of finitese lab (crists, (increbact of little, at by claim by gitt from fining Lasers) The Titte which claim and Tule being backed by the imanimons election of the Prelates, Clergy, Nobility, People, and right heir to the Grown limite if, (who all submitted and tware homege, featry, and allegance to him as their tawfull King, infallibly demonstrate him to be so Conquerour in respect of Title, institutes legal military sense, even in the judgement of those antient and modern Historians, who give him that Title, but only in regard of Harald and his party, and the actual possession which he got by conquest. And in this sense alone is that Dirick in the

Dux Normamorum Willielmus vi validorum Repes Anglopum, Belle Conquestor 2000m.

oly: Our Great Antiquery Robard Vestages in his Restitutions of desired and neighbories, learned Mr. John Seldenin his Review of the Histor Table p. 482, 483. Sit John Hoywood in the life of King Villiam the hist Mr. Anthonial Bacun, in his first pure of his Historical Disputs (2,00 cho miliforminy of the Government of England, the p. 44, 45, 46, 75, 560 (to omit others) most subspice and affect; That the entry of William the first masker what Generalized of England, nother masker what the Historical Chengy, and People. That although the Stockets Chengy, and People. That although the forward Tasla he Provided were probably entire the first masker of the Modern Tasla he Provided were probably sentire (provided to the Modern Milagel Masker of England; a Particular of the Modern Milagel Masker, Mingalon, and Nation is a Particular of the Modern Milagel Masker by the Kingalon (as Homes Great Stockets and Nationary Projection of Homes and Stockets and Nationary Projection of the Particular Milagel Masker by the Kingalon (as Homes Milagel Masker) Projection (as Homes Milag

pole, buch by the fubsequent confine, agreemone, submission, election, Oath, homogo, and featey of all the people, Nobles, Clergy, by shoir legal free crowning of him ar first , by ar Atheling his own fubmiftion, featy, and resignation of his royal right and Title thereby mup bine, and ratified by fuccooding Parliamentary Councils, is became an indubisable Right and Title, both in Law and Juffice, to bies and his Pofterity, against all others , who could lay no legaller Title theremes be continuing , confirming all the antione fundamental Laws, Liberties, Customs, and Government of the English Nation, without any alteration, both by Oaths and Editts. I shal therefore conclude this point with the words of (n) Shard (a learned Lawyer in King (n) In itinere Edward the third his reign;) who when the Kings E. 3. f. 143. Counfet in a Que Warrante against the Abbot of Peter Mr. Seldens borough, would have made a Charter of king Edgar Review p. 483: void, becaufe they alleged, all framchites were betel. non to the Croton by the Comquett; replyed thereto. The Conquerour came not at all to put any who had lawfull possession out of their raring; but to difposses thois win by their twong has felled upon any land in diffinheris lor of the ming and his Croton, And with the words of our judicious Historian Sa. Daniel (a) concerning this for In the life king VVilliam . Neither did be ever claim any power by come of willam the quett but as a regular Prince submitted himfelf w she firft, p. 36, 34. orders of the Kingdom : defiring to have his Test amen any Title, (bowforder weak) to make good his Succession, vatherebanhis food. And though the file of Conques 103, bythe flattery of the time was after given him, be forwell by all the course of his Government he affaimed is not introducing more of those Akerations (which followed) by violence, but by a mild pathering upon the dispositions the Spice , and the occasions offered, and that by may of re-

Cecs

And although " Sir Hen Promen sives this assort of Relianie them pro decomment ma justy fells bies the Con- Reliquies the protest of the made a general conquest of the winds 49, 190,152 King- 153.

Ringdom and People, either by Composition or Armer, etc. Yet he addes, Ho was Crowned on Christmat day, 1066, as which time be would fain have compounded a Civil Title of, Iknow use what Alliance or Adoption, or rather Donation from Edward the Consessor. bereditarie kongdoms did paft like Newyours gifts. The truth is, he was the heir of his Sword. Tet from thefe protences ban focuer sthere ffrang this good , That he was thereby in a fore ingaged so caft his Government into a middle or mineduature, as a mere, between a lawfull fucceffor, and an Invader : though generally (as all new Empires do favour much of their beginning) is had more of she Violent shanef she Legal.

If any domineering Souldiers, or others, upon this falle formities of Duke VV diams right to the Crown and Realm of England by meet conquett, shall henceforth R. U. w p. 427 prefume ro claim and exercise a meer arbitrary, ablolute, tyrannical and despotical power over our English Nation, Laws, Liberties, Parliaments, Ettares, Perfons, as over a meer conquered Nation, against all Commissions, Traits, Oaths Bagagements, Declarations, and the rules both of Law and War infelf being railed, waged commissioned only to defend and preserve is from conquest by the opposite parry, Ler them know, that they are far greater, worler Enemies to their own Native Country, than this Norman Duke, or any of our former British, Saxon, Danish, Normarron English Kings; who never claimed the Crown by meer conquest in any age, but only by some real or pretended Title of Inheritance; or at least by a free and general election both of the Mobility, Clergy, and people, as this King William did.

1 1 3 6 3 F.

From the former Historical, Passages concerning Harold, Toffi, Duke William , and the Kentishmen, I

thall deduce these legal Observations.

This no Tax Subsidie, or Imposition, whereever could in that age be imposed on the English or Norman

Subjects by their Kings or Dukes, but by their common confent, in their Parliamentary Councils; where they were denied, when inconvenient to the publike; as well as granted, when convenient.

2. That no English or Norman Subjects were then Proposit. 3, obliged to aid and assist their Soveraigns, with their perions, arms, estates, or subsidies granted, in any foreign invasive war, but only less free to contribute what private assistance they thought six in such cases.

3. That no publike wars in that age were ever un. Proposit, 9; dertaken, but by common advice and consent in great

Parliamentary Councils.

4. That the Kings of England in that age, however Propole, 1,2,4,3 they came to the Crown, by right or wrong, held it hoth their bounden duty, interest, safety, to defend and preserve the Laws, Rights, Liberties of the Church and people; to enach and maintain good Laws, and abolish all evill Laws, Rapines, Exactions, Tributes, and to govern them justly, according to their Coronation Oaths, and not arbitrarily or tyrannically according to their pleasures.

7. That no Freemen in that age, could be justly im- propositive, prisoned, banished, or put to death, but for some hainness misdemeanors, and that by a legal trial and con-

viction.

6. That the Subjects of England then held it their bounden duties, in times of forein invasion, to defend Propose, 3, 2, the Realm, their Lives, Liberties, Properties both by Land and Sea against forein Enemies; yet they held themselves dit-obliged, and were generally averse to defend the person or Title of any Usurper of the Crown, against any forein Prince, or other Person, who had a better right and title to it.

7. That our English Ancestors in that age, esteemed their hereditary Liberties, good antient Laws and Customs, more dear and pretious to them than their very lives, and would rather die fighting for

Ccc3 their

their Laws and Liberties like fromen, than live under flavery or bondage to any Sovertign what foever, 8, That the Kings of England in that age could nei-

Propofit, 10.

"Here p. 340.

ther give away, nor legally dispole of their Crowns, Kingdoms, or Crown Lands to others, without the privity and free confent of their Nobles, and Kingdom in general Parliamentary Council; as is evident by Harolds answers to Williams Embassadours; the recited passage of " Alamben Paris upon that occasion, and this of Samuel Daniel, p. 34. So much was done either by King Bdward or Harold (though neither all, if amy fuch were, was of power to prejudice the State, or alter the courfe of right succession) as gave the Duke a calour to claim the Crown by a donation made by Testament: which being against the Late and Custom of the Thingbom, could be of no balfoffy at all. For the Crown of England, being beld, not as patrimonial, but in fuccession by remotion (which is a succeeding to anothers place) is was not in the power of King Edward to collage the Tame by any dispositive and Testamentary will, the right descending to the next of blood only, by the Laws and Cu-

" See Rot. Pol. fo, and" cannot be put from it by any Alt of his Prede-39 H. 6.110. acfors.

*Su 1 R. 3.

*See x R. 3. Rot. Parl. an Speed in his life. 9. That the Nobilities, Clergies, and peoples free-Election, hath been usually most endeavoured and sought after by our Kings especially Intruders as their

Stone of the Kingdom. For the fuece for is not faid to be the Reir of the King, but of the Kingdom which makes him

Rot. Parl. and bell and fureft Title.

To these Legal I shall only subjoyn same Policical and Theological Observations, naturally slowing from the premised Histories of King Edward, Hareld, and William, not unsuitable to a not unserforable for the most serious thoughts, and saddest contemplations of the present age, considering the revolutions and postures of our publike affairs.

a. That it is very unlife and perillons for Princes

OT

or Scares to intrutt the Military and Civil power of the Kenting in the bundant day one posence ambitious, or coverous person: who will be apr to abuse them to the people's oppression, the kingdoms perturbation. and his Sovereigns affront or danger; as is evident by Earl Godmin and his Sons.

2. That devout, pious, foft-natured Princes are apteft ro be abused, and their people to be oppressed by

7. That it is very dangerous and pernicious to hedisary kingdoms for their King to die without any certain, known, and declared right Heirs or Successors to their Crowns, yea an occasion of many wars and revolutions; as is evident by King Edwards death

without ilipe, or declared right heir.

4. That right heirs to Crowns, who are of tender + years, weak judgement, or impotent in Friends and Purie, are easily and frequently put by their rights, by hold, active , and powerfull Intruders, as Edgar Atheling was both by Haroid and William Successively Yer this is remarkable in both thefe invaders of his royal Right. r. That (a) Harold, who first deshro [a] Speeds ned him to make him some kind of recompence, and History, Camb! please the blobles of his party , created Edgar Earl of dens Britan. Oxford, and held bine in special favour. 2ly. That King Here p.345 Willamshe first, (to whom b) he fulmitted himfelf, and [b] 10 form did bemage and featty) afed him very benourably and Sig meers ained him in his Cours , mor only as firsta has even af Bront Hou per he bail suite salan up demos against bins () poping Here p. 369: first mabile Briglish Nabilitie, then with the Danes and scots against his insurest. For Edgar coming to [c] Mat. him into Normandy, Anno 1066 out of Souls where he dived fome years, where nibited profession prigon mode, whill ad facoram first prater, quitidianam stripes Hunting publing after the not only pardoned intellore published. Hevelin, Simon Du-bellmante, Brancon, Malation, Holinfo, Specif, Lighton De Brant, Anglia, 1.2, 4,31.

[d] De Geftis Regum, 1,3.p. 103. (e) Malmsb. Ib. p. 103. Sim.Dunelm. de Geftis Reg. Angl, col. 212. Chron, lob. Bromt, col. 976.

(f) Florence wigorniensis, p. Dunelm. De Geft, Reg. An-417.

18 12 Miles

things in 11 12

dens Livery.

[2] Florent. WY Man. p. 466. Sim. Di meth. col. 23. Engolder An

JEM [O (b) De Geft. 4/12/105

to Sala floor

nabation? Howelle .. WEER L'V

ces; but magne densites densite of planibulque some in Caria mesens Abysm. Argent quottois in Algents accipient, writes (d) Malmest, receiving a great density efform him, and a pound of fiver for a trapend every day, and continuing many years in his Court. After which, Anno 1089. He went into () Apulia to the Holy wars by King Williams licence, with 200 Souldiers, and many Shipe; whence renruing after the death of Robert fon of Godwin, and the lass of his best Souldiers, bereceived many benefits from the Emperours both of Greece and Germany, who endeavoured to retain him in their Courts for the greatnofs of his birth: but he contensuing all their profers, out of a defire to enjoy his Native Country, returned into England, and there lived all Kings Williams reign. (f) In the year 1091. Wil. Rufus going into Normands to take it by force from his brother Rebers, deprived Edgar of the honour which his Brother (with whom he lided) had conferred upon him; and bani hed him out of Normandy; whereupon he went glor, col, \$16, into Scotland; where by his means a peace being made between VVilliam Rufus and Malcholm king of Scots, he was again reconciled to Edgar by Earl Roberts means, & recurred into England, being in fo great fayour with the king, that in the le year 1007. He for him into Scotland with an Army, We in ea confebrinans fusem Eadgarum Malcholmi Regis filium, (patrue fuo Dufenoldo, qui regnum invaferal expulso) Regens confique weeds in ores. Whence returning into England, he lived there is 1. 466, till after the reign of king Howy the first, betaking himself in his old age to a retibed life in the Country. as (b) Malmusbury thus records; Angliam rediis, abi district formula ladiers rotanes, most remotile & tacture comes for in agree confundity. Where most probably he died in peace; fince I find no mention of his deather No less than 4 Accessive kings, permitting this right heir so their Crowns so live both in their Courts and Kingdom of England in peace and fecurity (such was the

they lived in thate sinces, who have quite forgotten this Golpe's Lution of our Savior they then practified (5) But I (a) ante year leve year Enemies, do good to their thus [1] Mar. 5, interpol.; leve 19ther effect of thing anomythanger give 43,44 455 him mass; if he shire? give himdeink, the Removator Rom. 12, 14, 15. Thus hafe carnal fears and cowardize, of cainle \$

both Prelates, Nobles and People to defert their own belt interest, and lawfull Princes, and to act, vote, and shows to meer unrighteour Usurpers, against their primitive resolutions, indpendents, Consciences; as here in the safe of Edgar, and Rich. 3, finite.

and having the command of the Land and Sea Forces in their power, are spread after the royal Grown and Sovernighty, and foreibly to usurp it upon the dext or-culton, even with the diffinheriting of the eight hele, and hezard of the whole Realm; of which Harold is smolt

regiont example, manoz an examination of the sould be to the royal Grown and Throney will make no conference to violate all fas-cred and sivil Oathes, Obligations, Contracts, and find out any evations to clude them, rather than goe

without them, of part with them when injuriously usured by them; of part with them when injuriously usured by them; and will advenure to grown themselves; with their way brinds then not wear the Diadem wife, with their way brinds then not wear the Diadem wife, with the Carolina and any and the Carolina Cathe and family they Court the people with Caronition Oaths and family promites of good tawa. Likerry liminality from all Esta and Grievannes, as we usually prove the greatest. However, and William in some lort didde.

D44

2. Then

It. That unjust 26: Ib

nem to th

been in stings i ut tetloluse real

whra

die but. b. b. . 81 01 44 4

Livery and would rather die fighting forthern in the field; than departuals them upon any transacto a side of orious Soveraigner printspell allements to the feeth publice Servicule, the name whereof had been eyer ordious to them, much more the thing it felt as a summary of them, in the best urans to profer our publike and it begins; Costomic against all denders of them, is manfully, resolutely, and unanimously to stand up limither defence, both by words and deeds, when a sheriare most indangered. That such persons, Counties, places who share appeared most stout and resolute in attain defence; when others have generally determed. chair defence: when others have generally despred;
forcemental or force and them; have thissely pelfirved, leaved, perpetuated them to them layou and their
policities; when all elfe have foll; and been deprived
of them; yes gained immortal honour, and precetions of all others to boat? Wheele ahe Execute.

dency of allouthes to boot? Winselle and Straffe ment of a bull-que has bounded ylormed offer than a 29. That the Stourch Maintainers of their Contributions and Libertesses commonly most adious to most injured, opposited by symmical Soversigns, though upon other partencis a wintelle Archhistop esized Abibot Fraire that, and Hydfaers Net this mallous dutes their from their duties. Savismelle are them from their duties. Savismelle are them from their duties. Savismelle are them from their duties. Savismelle are the mallous dutes their from their duties. Savismelle are to the Crown of the page of perfect the contribution of the contributions of the page of the contribution of the trans to their inectels. While he most ablered in the control of t work of all the great, fad revolutions of

*dee para s. P 29, to 31.

[5] Prov. 17. 12. 24. Dat. 2, 21. Pen 5.4. 25. Page

[a] col.883. [c] Alls and Monuments, Vol. 1. p. 148.

The property induced and expelled for the property induced in the property i

Cares, Fours, Memilions, Torse

Omissions and Presents

Kinde Arader, Eprefens thee with some blis barral H) Jague Calcult om itte de the de places; and feel Brows so bave happed a the Prefs mouch l'defre thee to correct

Tage 16. line 2. One (2) Thander maliciously actus of Anno 654.

led Ephelbert and Eibelied, two kindness of Bet Anno 654. ?.

king of Kens, educated and brought up in the 129, 130.

out. the they recorded from the estate of tall and property and prope

where

move their on O. the pace; clithough they due to the product of orce. Then this chair can been counted into the product of the

olemies inductor Economic militaries induced in the place be commade Elebaria King in the place be column violentais, next of the royal bloom of the column violentais, next of the royal bloom violentais well at the column violentais of the column

prick at Lichefield, alle

n el entrais gentis noll ra Gaplentibus, quatenn Civitate Metropolitanus bonor kaberetur ubi cor-magecardationis Augustini (qui verbum Desim-Gregorio , Anglorum genti remenfrabat, elefia prafini Saxonia) punfat, qui b

der vertraten informit. This Letter, with Les his uniwer thereunto (worth the reading) at large registred in Mahashary and Mahashar Re-

Anno 672 (b) Maimbuy de Geffis Reg.

Mar. Well. An

Paris a some see

ker : Herenpon the new Archbishoprick of Liebsield was dissolved, and the antient Metropolitical Intifficial on of the See of [4] Consenting restored. Auto 798, by the Judgement and decree of the Council of Bases wild, and advice of Pope Lee; who being advanced to the Papacy, and faying his fielt Maffe, a certain woman to whom he formerly had accelle, as was reported coming up to offer, wringing him fweetly by the hand and killing it, thereby flirred up an incentive of luft in . the Pope ; Who after the Maffe ended, fitting in his Chamber and reprehending himfelf, fodenly cut off his "Mar. s 29.30. hand, according to that Gofpel-laying:" If thy foor ar band shall offend, out is off and east is from thee, Oc. After which, concealing the fact, and retiring to a Tolitary place, he prayed to the bleffed Virgin to reftore his supprise, sale-hand cut off from his arm; which the miraculously did. u, and o bers And thereupon it was then decreed : Seaturam off same and unaquam est time manne Pape ab off cronsibue deofenfor Per; that never from thenceforth the Popes hand thould be killed by fuch who offered (or reselm, de Geff. Popes hand thould be kiffed by fuch who offered (Reg. 40gl. Col. lorted to him, but his foet:) as (r) Marches 18 of de Diete, Cet. fer, and others record: The original ground of kiffing 709. See Pla: the Popes foot inftead of his hand ever finer (f) Some 2004, Onto 100, O which the blind Papifts may credit, though few elfe be in his dieve to be a truth; but a ridiculouslying Romife Legend for the whetstone.

P. 191 Ste 0. in bis Life.

If Sim. Du-

ERRATE Sand New York

and the weathers have been and the Sold Harry State of Southern State of

the Palatake and that he will be a And the same And the same the state of the same Shakasa ayan ger Bahasan

ERRATA.

Dage 35, line 37. 7. maliciam, p. 37. 1. 16. 7. preceeded, p. 47.

1. 36. Heabert, p. 46. 1. 31. dele fent, p. 64. 1.26. 7. him himle f. p. 69, 1.16. him and them, p. 80. 1.10. largeft, r. longeft, l. 30.
Churchets, p. 83. 1.35. of the, p. 94. 1.21. this, p. 206. 1. 9. at, 02.
p. 107. 1. a. imitator, p. 113. 1. 34. King, p. 110. 1. 30. bos, bace
p. 126. 1.8 jura, l. 21. Edelnato, p. 735. 1. 74. again, p. 144. 1. 5.
7. Edrie, p. 146. 1. 3. Ely, p. 147. 1. 29. affecto, p. 148. 1. 21. exterorum, p. 197. 18. cariage r. Courage, p. 235. 1. 2. Regis, p. 241.
1.4. 7. 1032, p. 246. 1. 26. dele 25, p. 250. 1. Harold, Harde-caute, Godwin, Harold, p. 267. 1. 6. 0, 25, p. 271. 1. 12. fall 25, Sanctis, p. 279.
1.34. Abbatem, p. 286. 1. 17. crunt, p. 288. 1. 28. Solium, l. 36.
limina p. 297. 1. 8. Hoveden, l. 28. pater, l. 32. Edward, p.
298. 1.21. Hoveden, 1.29. regima, p. 300. 1. 32. Bdward, p.
298. 1.21. Hoveden, 1.29. regima, p. 300. 1. 3. none hundred thoufand, p. 301. 1. 28. cure of the Kings evil. p. 302. 1. 22. genrilitium,
1.13. Francorum, 1.27. King, 1.33. Fabian, p. 303. 1. 26. harm, p. 304.
1. 17. Beverfton, p. 335. 1. 5. Bononians, Caffle, p. 307. 1. 30. dele
in, p. 310. 1. 25. ignominis, p. 316. 1. 2. denominated, p. 228. 1. 2.
Hereford, p. 331. 1. 26. wbich, with, p. 341. 1. 20. impleram, 1. 27.
iocii, 1. 35. tured forces, p. 365. 1. 7. Occidentem, p. 368.
1. 2. then, the. p. 387. 1. 36. them, him, p. 291. 1. 32. 1069.
Marius, p. 6. 1. 37. 1. 26. them, him, p. 291. 1. 32. 1069.
Marius, p. 6. 1. 37. 1. 26. them, him, p. 291. 1. 32. 1069.
Marius, p. 6. 1. 37. 1. 26. them, him, p. 291. 1. 32. 1069.
Marius, p. 6. 1. 37. 1. 26. them, him, p. 291. 1. 32. 1069.

p.104.1.4. Propol. 19.7.5. 8. p.275. 1.12. Regum, p. 276 1.2. Epiftle, 1.4. Scriptor, p. 282. 1.2. miraculis, p. 214. 1.12. & 1134.

ATARIS

The first promitions of the proceeding of the leavest proceeding to be lighter to be a lighter